



EYEWITNESS TRAVEL

MILAN & THE LAKES



THE GUIDES THAT SHOW YOU
WHAT OTHERS ONLY TELL YOU





EYEWITNESS TRAVEL

MILAN & THE LAKES







EYEWITNESS TRAVEL

MILAN & THE LAKES





LONDON, NEW YORK,
MELBOURNE, MUNICH AND DELHI
www.dk.com

Produced by Fabio Ratti
Editoria Libreria e Multimediale, Milan, Italy

PROJECT EDITORS Barbara Cacciani, Giovanni Francesio

EDITORS Emanuela Damiani, Mattia Goffetti,

Alessandra Lombardi, Marco Scapagnini

DESIGNERS Oriana Bianchetti, Silvia Tomasone

Dorling Kindersley Ltd

PROJECT EDITOR Fiona Wild

SENIOR ART EDITOR Marisa Renzullo

DTP DESIGNERS Maite Lantarón, Samantha Borland, Sarah Meakin

PRODUCTION Marie Ingledew

CONTRIBUTOR Monica Torri

ILLUSTRATORS Giorgia Boli, Alberto Ipsilanti,
Daniela Veluti, Nadia Viganò

ENGLISH TRANSLATION Richard Pierce

Reproduced by Colourscan, Singapore

Printed and bound in China by L. Rex Printing Co., Ltd

First American Edition, 2000

11 12 13 14 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

Published in the United States by DK Publishing,
375 Hudson Street, New York, New York 10014

Reprinted with revisions 2003, 2005, 2007, 2009, 2011

Copyright © 2000, 2011 Dorling Kindersley Limited, London
A Penguin Company

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. WITHOUT LIMITING THE RIGHTS UNDER COPYRIGHT
RESERVED ABOVE, NO PART OF THIS PUBLICATION MAY BE REPRODUCED, STORED
IN OR INTRODUCED INTO A RETRIEVAL SYSTEM, OR TRANSMITTED IN ANY FORM,
OR BY ANY MEANS (ELECTRONIC, MECHANICAL, PHOTOCOPYING, RECORDING, OR
OTHERWISE), WITHOUT THE PRIOR WRITTEN PERMISSION OF BOTH THE COPYRIGHT
OWNER AND THE ABOVE PUBLISHER OF THIS BOOK.

Published in Great Britain by Dorling Kindersley Limited.

A CATALOG RECORD FOR THIS BOOK IS AVAILABLE FROM THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.

ISSN 1542-1554

ISBN 978-0-75666-889-1

FLOORS ARE REFERRED TO THROUGHOUT IN ACCORDANCE WITH
EUROPEAN USAGE; IE THE "FIRST FLOOR" IS THE FLOOR ABOVE GROUND LEVEL.

*Front cover main image: Low angle view of the ceiling of
a shopping mall, Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II, Milan*



**The information in this
DK Eyewitness Travel Guide is checked regularly.**

Every effort has been made to ensure that this book is as up-to-date
as possible at the time of going to press. Some details, however,
such as telephone numbers, opening hours, prices, gallery hanging
arrangements and travel information are liable to change. The
publishers cannot accept responsibility for any consequences arising
from the use of this book, nor for any material on third party
websites, and cannot guarantee that any website address in this
book will be a suitable source of travel information. We value the
views and suggestions of our readers very highly. Please write to:
Publisher, DK Eyewitness Travel Guides, Dorling Kindersley, 80 Strand,
London, WC2R 0RL, Great Britain, or email: travelguides@dk.com

CONTENTS

HOW TO USE
THIS GUIDE 6



Statue at the entrance to the
Pinacoteca di Brera (see pp114-7)

INTRODUCING MILAN AND THE LAKES

FOUR GREAT DAYS IN
MILAN & THE LAKES
10

PUTTING MILAN ON
THE MAP 12

THE HISTORY
OF MILAN 16

MILAN AT
A GLANCE 28

MILAN THROUGH
THE YEAR 36



Naviglio Grande, in the southern
district of Milan (see p89)



Leonardo da Vinci's *Last Supper*, in Santa Maria delle Grazie (see pp72-3)

MILAN AREA BY AREA

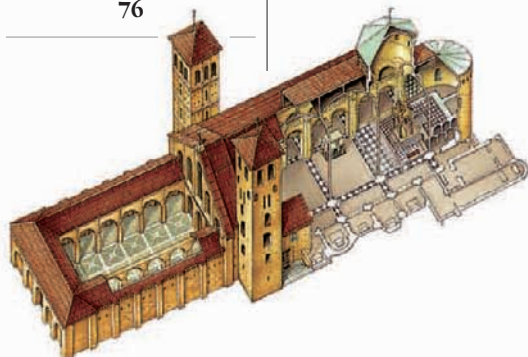
HISTORIC CENTRE **42**



The Pirelli Building is the tallest in Milan (see p118)

NORTHWEST MILAN
60

SOUTHWEST MILAN
76



Sant'Ambrogio Basilica dating from the 4th century (see pp84-7)

SOUTHEAST MILAN
92

NORTHEAST MILAN
104

TWO GUIDED WALKS
124

THE LAKES OF NORTHERN ITALY

INTRODUCING
THE LAKES
130

LAKE MAGGIORE
134

LAKE COMO
140

LAKE GARDA
146

THE SMALLER LAKES
154

TRAVELLERS' NEEDS

WHERE TO STAY **158**

WHERE TO EAT **168**

BARS & CAFES **184**

SHOPS & MARKETS **188**

ENTERTAINMENT **196**



Shopping in Via Montenapoleone
(see pp106-7)

SURVIVAL GUIDE

PRACTICAL
INFORMATION **208**

TRAVEL INFORMATION
214

STREET FINDER **224**

GENERAL INDEX **238**

HOW TO USE THIS GUIDE

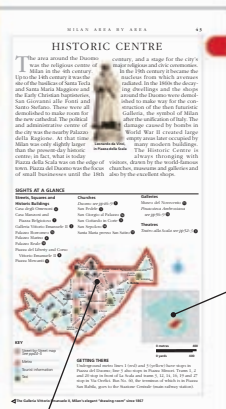
This guide helps you to get the most out of your visit to Milan and the lakes of Northern Italy by providing detailed descriptions of sights, practical information and expert advice. *Introducing Milan*, the first chapter, sets the city in its geographical and historical context, and *Milan at a Glance* provides a brief overview of the architecture and cultural background. *Milan Area by Area* describes the main sightseeing areas in detail, with maps, illustrations and photographs. A special section is

dedicated to the lakes of Northern Italy, which are all within easy travelling distance of Milan's city centre. Information on hotels, restaurants, bars, cafés, shops, sports facilities and entertainment venues is covered in the chapter *Travellers' Needs*, and the *Survival Guide* section contains invaluable practical advice on everything from personal security to using the public transport system. The guide ends with a detailed Street Finder map and a map of the public transport network in Milan.

FINDING YOUR WAY AROUND THE SIGHTSEEING SECTION

The city of Milan is divided into five sightseeing areas, each with its own colour-coded thumb tab. Each area has its own chapter, which opens with a numbered list of the sights described. The lakes of

Northern Italy are covered in a separate chapter, also colour coded. The chapter on the lakes opens with a road map of the region. The major sights are numbered for easy reference.



The area shaded pink is shown in greater detail on the Street-by-Street map.

2 Street-by-Street Map

This gives a bird's-eye view of the most interesting parts of each sightseeing area. The numbering of the sights ties in with the area map on the preceding page as well as with the fuller descriptions provided on the pages that follow.

1 Introduction to the Area

On this page the major sights are numbered, listed by category and plotted on an area map, which also shows where public transport stops, taxi ranks and car parks are located.

A locator map shows where you are in relation to the other areas of the city.

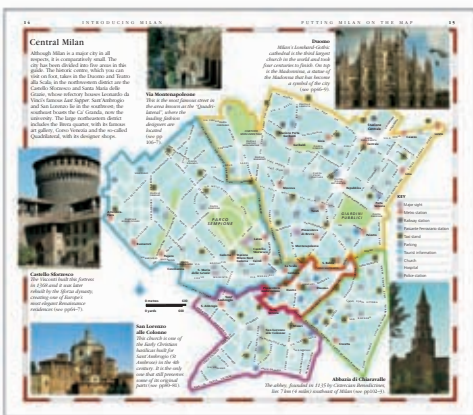
Each area has a colour-coded thumb tab.



A suggested route for a walk covers the most interesting streets in the area.

MILAN AREA BY AREA

The five coloured areas shown on this map (see pp14-15) correspond to the main sightseeing areas of Milan – each of which is covered by a full chapter in the *Milan Area by Area* section (see pp40-123). These areas are also highlighted on other maps, for example in the section *Milan at a Glance* (see pp28-35). The colours on the margins of each area correspond to those on the colour-coded thumb tabs.



Numbers refer to each sight's position on the area map and its place in the chapter.

Practical information provides everything you need to know to visit the sights, including map references to the *Street Finder* (see pp224-37).

3 Detailed Information on Each Sight

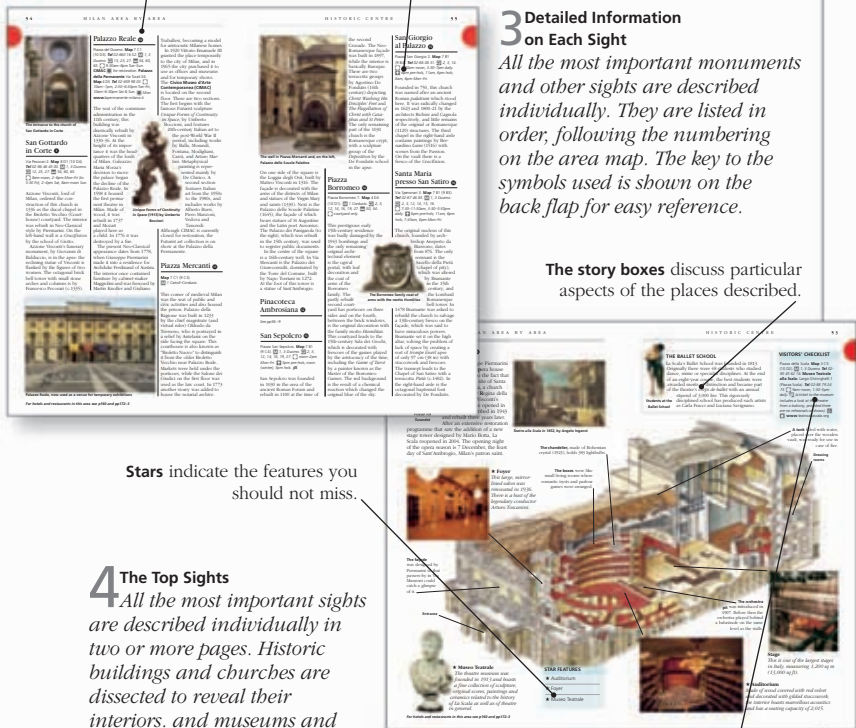
All the most important monuments and other sights are described individually. They are listed in order, following the numbering on the area map. The key to the symbols used is shown on the back flap for easy reference.

The **story boxes** discuss particular aspects of the places described.

Stars indicate the features you should not miss.

4 The Top Sights
All the most important sights are described individually in two or more pages. Historic buildings and churches are dissected to reveal their interiors, and museums and galleries have colour-coded floorplans to help you locate the major works on exhibit.

The **Visitors' Checklist** provides all the practical information needed to plan your visit.







INTRODUCING MILAN



FOUR GREAT DAYS IN MILAN
AND THE LAKES 10-11

PUTTING MILAN ON THE MAP 12-15

THE HISTORY OF MILAN 16-27

MILAN AT A GLANCE 28-35

MILAN THROUGH THE YEAR 36-39



FOUR GREAT DAYS IN MILAN AND THE LAKES

A couple of days in Milan will give you a good idea of the city's riches. Two of the itineraries below focus on attractions such as Leonardo's *Last Supper*, the Duomo, the Brera art gallery and the fashion boutiques. If you need a change of pace,



La Scala's
Museo Teatrale

head to the lakes. The trips to Lake Como and Lake Maggiore will show why these locations are such sought-after retreats, drawing everyone from Catullus to Hemingway. The price guides given include travel, food and admission costs.

ART AND SHOPPING IN CENTRAL MILAN

- Galleries of Old Masters
- Fashion boutiques
- Atop the Duomo
- Opera at Teatro alla Scala

TWO ADULTS allow at least €99

Morning

Start at 10am with the Old Masters – Leonardo, Raphael, Caravaggio – in the **Pinacoteca Ambrosiana** (see pp56–9). Then work your way east to Via Torino and the **Piazza del Duomo** (see pp44–5). Ascend to the roof of Italy's second-largest cathedral (see pp46–9) and wander amid the spires for views of the city. Pause for lunch at **Caffè Zucca** (see p187), then browse around Milan's splendid 19th-century shopping mall, **Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II** (see p50).

Afternoon

Piazza della Scala is flanked by the world-renowned **Teatro alla Scala** opera house (see pp52–3) and its **Museo Teatrale**, devoted to luminaries such as Verdi and Toscanini. The season runs year-round; see p201 for box office details.

Nearby is the **Quadrilatero d'Oro**, a "Golden Rectangle" (bounded by Via Manzoni, Via Montenapoleone, Via Sant'Andrea and Via della Spiga) of boutiques by the likes of Dolce & Gabbana, Gucci and Ferragamo. If you prefer art to shopping, two excellent museums in the area, **Poldi Pezzoli** (see p108) and **Bagatti Valsecchi** (see p109), showcase the private collections of Milan's 19th-century elite.

Finish up at the **Pinacoteca di Brera** (see pp114–17), in the Brera district, which is packed with lively bars.



The fountain in front of the
Castello Sforzesco

MEDIEVAL AND RENAISSANCE MILAN

- Leonardo's *Last Supper*
- Ancient churches
- Roman remains
- Trendy Navigli district

TWO ADULTS allow at least €83

Morning

Start at 9am with the collections of sculpture (including Michelangelo's *Rondanini Pietà*) and Renaissance paintings at the **Castello Sforzesco** (see pp64–7). Pop into the **Museo Archeologico** (see p74) to ponder Milan's early history while you await your scheduled noon entry time (reserved at least six weeks in advance) to Leonardo's *Last Supper*, in **Santa Maria delle Grazie** (see pp72–3). Double back along Corso Magenta to the corner with Via Carducci to enjoy a light lunch at the Art Nouveau **Bar Magenta** (see p186).



Gothic spires of the Duomo, the second-largest cathedral in Italy

Afternoon

Visit the 4th-century church of **Sant' Ambrogio** (see pp84-7), then head for the **Museo della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci** (see p88), which holds replicas of some of Leonardo's inventions. Make your way along the Parco delle Basiliche, where you will find another 4th-century church, **San Lorenzo** (see pp80-81), preceded by a row of Roman columns; the **Museo Diocesano** (see p90), a repository for art from church treasuries across Lombardy; and **Sant'Eustorgio** (see p90), a church filled with Renaissance frescoes. Finish in the nearby Navigli area, with its many bars and restaurants.

A FAMILY DAY ON LAKE MAGGIORE

- Island-hop by ferry
- Explore glorious gardens
- Lunch by the lakeside
- Breathtaking panoramas

FAMILY OF 4 allow at least €116

Morning

The best way to enjoy Lake Maggiore is by flitting between its three tiny **Borromean Islands** (see p137). Start island-hopping at the lakeside town of **Stresa** (see p137). Spend the morning at Isola Bella and Isola Madre, where peacocks wander the exotic gardens and the palace rooms are filled with quirky exhibits, including marionette stages and



A view of Lake Maggiore and snow-capped mountains from Stresa

liveried mannequins. Then head to the village on Isola dei Pescatori for a leisurely lunch by the lake.

Afternoon

Hop off the ferry heading to Stresa at the Mottarone stop, where you can take a cable car (open daily) to the top of Monte Mottarone. You will be rewarded with spectacular views. It is a three-hour trek back down, so you may want to buy a return ticket. Stresa's cafés are a 20-minute stroll back along a lakeside path lined with crumbling villas.

Those with a car might find time to stop outside the town of **Arona** (see p136) to climb the 35-m (115-ft) high statue of San Carlo Borromeo. Kids (aged eight plus only) love to clamber up the spiral staircase inside the statue to the head, and peer out of the eyes or nostrils at a lake panorama.

A DAY ON ELEGANT LAKE COMO

- Lavishly decorated **Duomo**
- Ornate gardens
- Lakeside strolls
- Palatial villas

TWO ADULTS allow at least €48

Morning

Begin the day at **Como** (see p142), on the southwest arm of the lake. Wander along the lakeside promenade, browse the silk outlets, and visit the impressive **Duomo** and the museum of notable scientist Alessandro Volta. Then head up to the lovely resort town of **Bellagio** (see p145). The tip of Bellagio's promontory is occupied by the grounds of **Villa Serbelloni**, which you can visit only by guided tour (sign up at the tourist office).

Afternoon

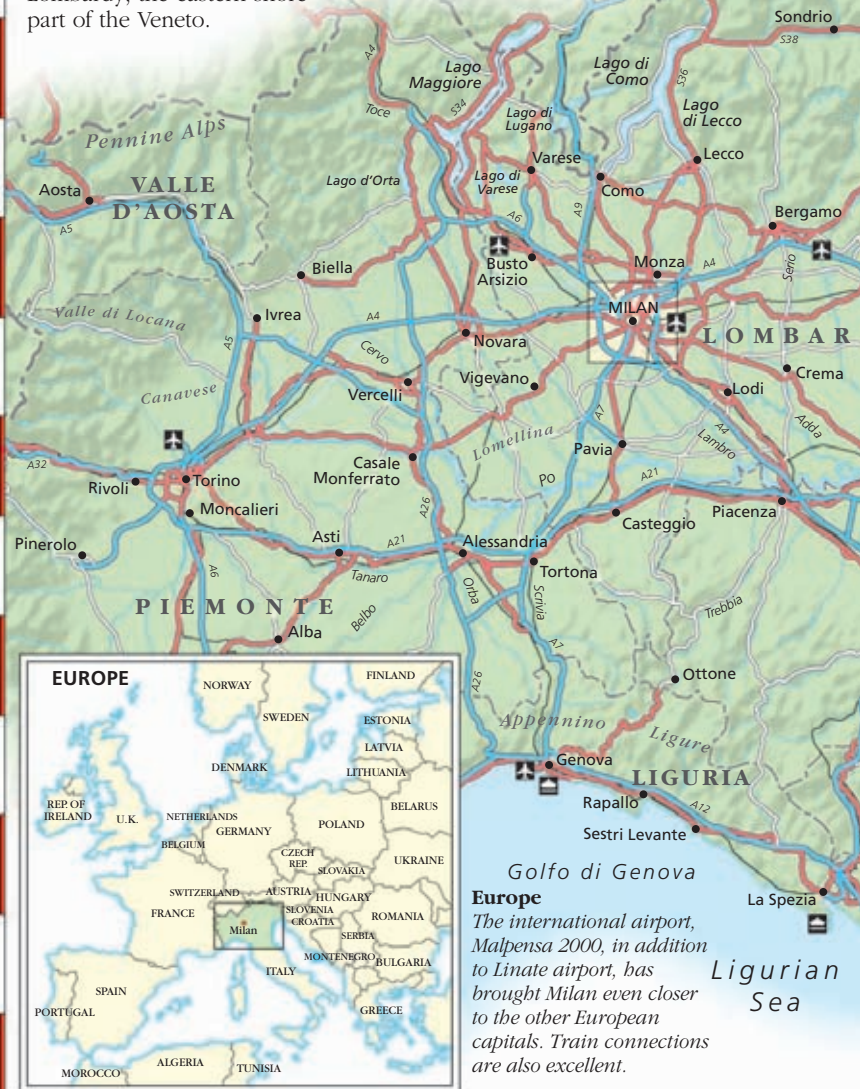
Take a ferry to **Varenna** (see p144), on the eastern shore, and stop for lunch. Then tour the formal gardens at **Villa Cipressi** and **Villa Monastero**, or hike up to the ruins of medieval **Castello di Vezio** for stunning lake views. Afterwards cross by ferry to the western shore and the town of **Tremezzo** (see p143), home to the 18th-century **Villa Carlotta**, with its terraced gardens and works by Canova and Hayez. Return to Bellagio for a leisurely evening stroll through its pretty alleyways.



Villa Monastero, one of many elegant lakeside villas on Lake Como

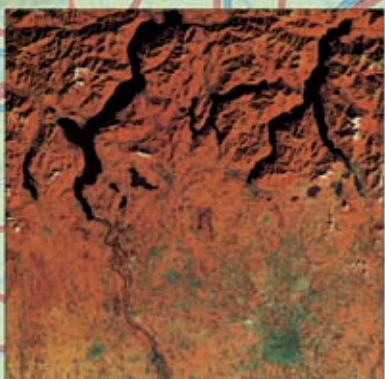
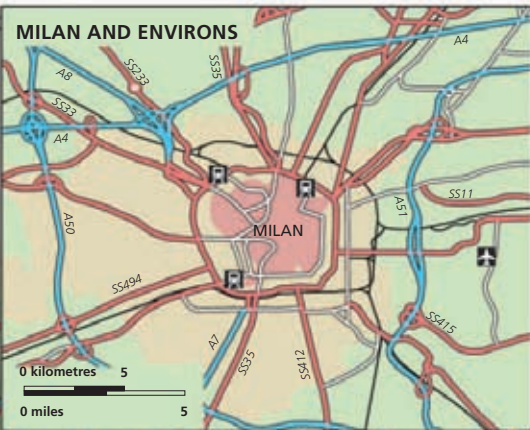
Putting Milan on the Map

Milan is the capital of Lombardy (Lombardia), the most densely populated and economically developed region in Italy. The population of Milan is over 1,300,000 (second only to Rome). This figure does not include the many people who live in the suburbs – which have spread outwards over the years – who depend on the city both for work (there are large numbers of commuters) and entertainment. The city lies in the middle of the Po river valley (Valle Padana) and has always been a key commercial centre. Today it forms part of an industrial triangle with the cities of Turin and Genoa. Milan's position makes it an ideal starting point for visits to the Alpine lakes. Lake Maggiore and Lake Como are close to Milan, whereas Lake Garda is further east, with the western shore part of Lombardy, the eastern shore part of the Veneto.



Milan and its Environs

The city, which is described in detail on pages 40–123, is surrounded by a motorway network. A ringroad (beltway), East and West, connects all the incoming roads and is always crowded with traffic.



Satellite image of lakes Maggiore and Como and the Milan area

- KEY**
- Airport
 - Ferry port
 - Railway station
 - Motorway
 - Major road
 - Minor road
 - Railway line

Duomo
 Milan's Lombard-Gothic cathedral is the third largest church in the world and took four centuries to finish. On top is the Madonnina, a statue of the Madonna that has become a symbol of the city (see pp46-9).



KEY

- Major sight
- Metro station
- Railway station
- Passante Ferroviario station
- Taxi stand
- Parking
- Tourist information
- Church
- Hospital
- Police station



Abbazia di Chiaravalle
 The abbey, founded in 1135 by Cistercian Benedictines, lies 7 km (4 miles) southeast of Milan (see pp102-3).



THE HISTORY OF MILAN

According to the words of a 17th-century ambassador, “Milan never fails to be a great city, and when it declines it soon becomes great again”. The sentiments encapsulate one of the characteristics of the city – its ability to rise from the ruins of wars, epidemics, sieges and bombings suffered over the centuries, and to regain dynamism and prosperity once more.

THE PREHISTORIC AND ROMAN CITY

In the 3rd–2nd millennium BC, the area covered by Milan today was inhabited by the Ligurians. It was later settled by Indo-European populations and then, in the 5th century BC, by the Etruscans. Around the lakes, archaeologists have unearthed fascinating pre-Roman objects that reveal the presence of a Celtic civilization in the 9th–6th centuries BC. Milan itself was founded in the early 4th century BC when the Gallic Insuber tribes settled there.

The origins of the city are somewhat obscure, as is its name, which most scholars say derives from *Midland* (or “middle of the plain”), while others say it derives from *scrofa semilanuta* (half-woolly boar), the city emblem in ancient times. In 222 BC the Romans, led by the consul Cnaeus Cornelius Scipio and Claudius Marcellus, defeated the Celts and conquered the Po river valley and its cities. Milan soon became a flourishing commercial centre and in the Imperial era



Slab with a relief of the half-woolly boar, once the city emblem

attained political and administrative independence. In AD 286 it became the capital of the Western Roman Empire (until 402) and was the residence of Emperor Maximian. By the late Imperial era Milan was the most

important city in the West after Rome and it became a leading religious centre after Constantine's Edict of Milan in 313, which officially recognized Christianity as a religion. Sant'Ambrogio (Ambrose) exerted great influence at this time. He was the first great figure in Milan's history: a Doctor of the Church, he built four basilicas (San Simpliciano, Sant'Ambrogio, San Lorenzo, San Nazaro) and was a leading opponent of the Arian heresy (which denied the divinity of Christ). Sant'Ambrogio was the first in a long series of bishops who ran the city's affairs in the early Middle Ages. Roman Milan was a substantial size: the Republican walls, enlarged to the northeast during the Imperial Age, defined an area that was roughly the same size as the present-day city centre.

TIMELINE

4th century BC
Foundation of *Mediolanum* by Gallic Insubers

191 BC Through an alliance, Milan becomes an integral part of Roman world

89 BC Milan becomes Latin colony

15 BC Milan capital of IX Augustan region

Sant'Ambrogio

AD 286 Maximian makes Milan Imperial capital



14th–3rd century BC

222 BC
Cnaeus Cornelius Scipio conquers Milan



2nd–1st century BC

55–50 BC
Virgil attends School of Rhetoric in Milan
Virgil

1st–2nd century AD

49 BC
Lex Roscia confers Roman citizenship on Milan

AD 313 With the Edict of Milan, Constantine grants Christians religious freedom

3rd–4th century AD

AD 374
Sant'Ambrogio (340–397) is made Bishop of Milan

**THE EARLY MIDDLE AGES
AND THE COMMUNE OF MILAN**

The 5th and 6th centuries marked a period of decline for Milan. In 402 it lost its status as Imperial capital, was sacked by Attila's Huns in 452, conquered by the Germanic Eruli in 476 and then by Ostrogoths in 489. During the war between the Greek Byzantines and Goths, the city, allies of the former, was attacked by the Goths and utterly destroyed. Reconstruction began in 568, when the city was reconquered by the Byzantine general Narses, who was forced to cede it to the Lombards in the following year. Milan was then ruled by the city of Pavia. The few remaining citizens, led by their bishop Honorius, fled to Liguria: what had been one of the most prosperous cities in the Western Roman Empire was reduced to ruins in the 6th and 7th centuries. The Edict of Rothari of 643 describes in detail Lombard administrative structures of the time.

In 774, the Franks defeated the Lombards and conquered Northern Italy. The archbishops regained power and there was a revival of the economy with the rise of an artisan and merchant class, which in the 11th century led to the birth of the commune. After centuries in which Monza and Pavia had been the focal points of Lombardy, Milan was once again the political centre of the region. The aristocrats and mercantile classes struggled for power in the 11th century, but then joined forces



Emperor Frederick Barbarossa at the Battle of Legnano (1176) in a 1308 miniature

to defend the city against the emperor. Once again the city was led by a series of archbishops, some of whom, such as Ariberto d'Intimiano (1018–45), were both bishops and generals. In 1042 the free commune of Milan was founded and a new city wall built. It was demolished in 1162 when, after a siege, the Milanese were forced to open their gates to Frederick Barbarossa: for the second time the city was burned to the ground. Milan and other northern communes together formed the Lombard League, which defeated Barbarossa's troops at Legnano in 1176.

Seven years later the Treaty of Constance sanctioned the freedom of these communes.



King Rothari proclaims his edict (643), miniature, Codex Legum Longobardorum

TIMELINE

| | | | | | |
|---|--|---|---|-------------------|---|
| <p>c.491 Invasion of Burgundians</p> | <p>569 Invasion of Alboin's Lombards</p> | <p>570 Entire Po river valley under Lombard dominion</p> | <p>616 Theodolinda, wife of Authari and then of Agilulf, heads regency</p> | | <p><i>Agilulf and Theodolinda</i></p> |
| <p>400</p> <p>452 Milan is sacked by Attila</p> | <p>500</p> <p>539 The Goths exterminate the local population</p> | <p>600</p> | <p>700</p> <p>643 Edict of Rothari</p> <p>591 Agilulf is elected King of Italy in the Roman circus</p> | <p>800</p> | <p>900</p> <p>824 Milan becomes powerful under its bishops who, defying the Church of Rome, defend the Ambrosian rite</p> |

In the 13th century, Milan created a formidable canal network, the Navigli, which linked the city to Ticino in Switzerland. However, power struggles among the leading families sapped the strength of the entire city and foreshadowed its decline.

THE GREAT DYNASTIES

In 1277 at Desio, the Visconti, under Archbishop Ottone, overthrew the Torriani family. The Visconti then summoned the leading artists of the time, including Giotto, to Milan to embellish the city and its palazzi, and they commissioned new buildings such as the Castello and the Duomo (see pp46-9). The height of Visconti power was achieved under Gian Galeazzo, who became duke in 1395 and undertook an ambitious policy of expansion. Milan soon ruled most of Northern Italy and even controlled some cities in Tuscany, but the duke's dream of a united Italy under his lead came to

an end with his death in 1402. The Visconti dynasty died out in 1447 and for three years the city enjoyed self-government under the Ambrosian Republic. In 1450 the



Coat of arms of the Visconti family

condottiere Francesco Sforza initiated what was perhaps the most felicitous period in the history of Milan: he abandoned the Visconti expansionist policy and secured lasting peace for the city, which flourished and grew to a population of 100,000. The Visconti castle was rebuilt and became the Castello Sforzesco (see pp64-7), while architects such as

Guiniforte Solari and Filarete began work on the Ospedale Maggiore, better known as Ca' Granda (see p97). However, Milan's cultural golden age came with Lodovico Sforza, known as "il Moro" (1479-1508). He was an undisciplined politician but a great patron of the arts. His policy of alliances and strategic decisions marked the end of freedom for Milan, which in 1499 fell under French dominion, yet during his rule Milanese arts and culture were second only to Medici Florence. From 1480 on, great men such as Bramante and Leonardo da Vinci were active in Milan. The former restored numerous churches and designed Santa Maria delle Grazie (see p71), in whose refectory Leonardo painted *The Last Supper* (see pp72-3), one of his many masterpieces. Leonardo also worked on major city projects such as the Navigli network of canals.



Milan in a 15th-century print

1038 Archbishop Ariberto d'Intimiano leads Milanese against Corrado II and uses *Carroccio* cart with city banner as symbol of Milan

1158 Barbarossa lays siege to Milan. In 1162 the city is destroyed by Imperial troops

1277 Rise of the Visconti

1395 Gian Galeazzo Visconti becomes duke

1447-50 Ambrosian Republic

1482-99 Leonardo da Vinci in Milan

1499 Lodovico cedes duchy to Louis XII

1000

1100

1200

1300

1400

1500

1057 The Pataria movement against abuses of the clergy

1154 Frederick Barbarossa suppresses commune at Roncaglia

1176 Lombard League defeats Barbarossa at Legnano



Frederick Barbarossa

1450 Rise of the Sforza

1494 Lodovico il Moro rules

1535 Charles V takes over duchy

1525 Sforza returns to power

The Visconti and Sforza

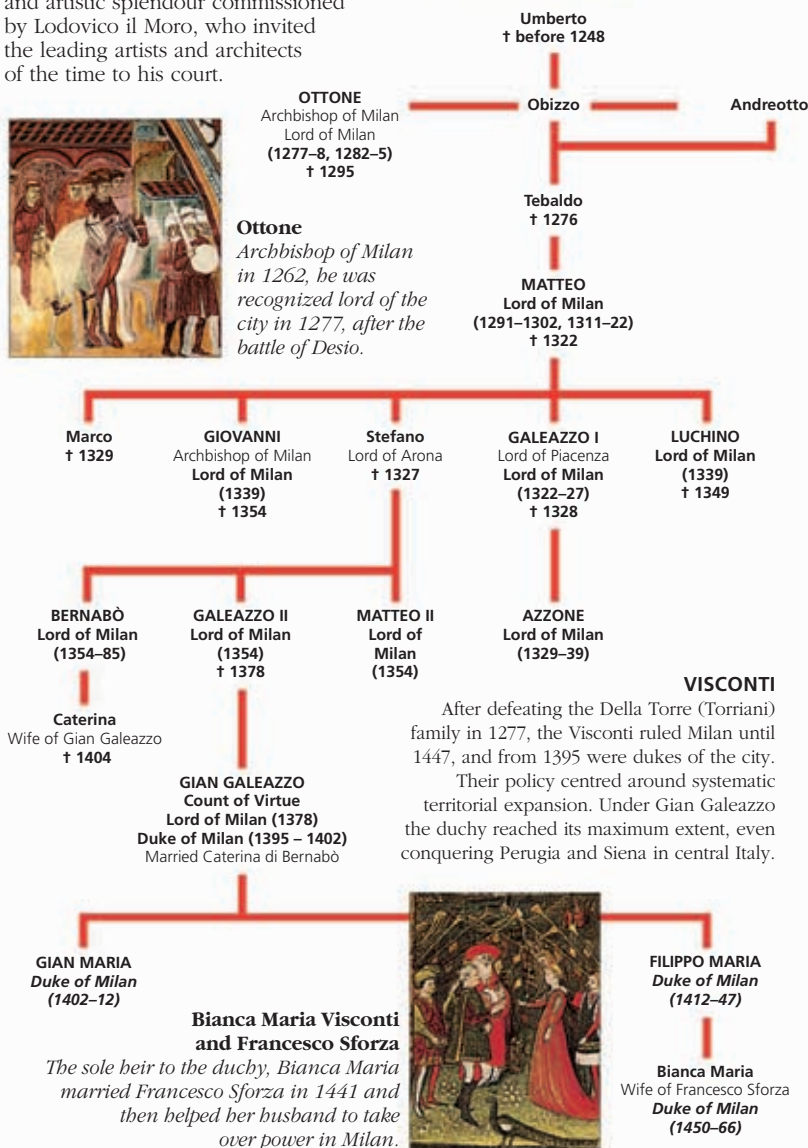
The period of the Signorie, or family lordships, from the late 13th to the early 16th century, was one of the most successful in the history of Milan. The Visconti dynasty succeeded – especially during Gian Galeazzo's rule – in expanding the city's territories, albeit for a brief span of time. The Sforza dukedom is best known for the cultural and artistic splendour commissioned by Lodovico il Moro, who invited the leading artists and architects of the time to his court.



Gian Galeazzo imprisoned his uncle **Bernabò** in 1385 and became sole ruler of Milan. He was made a duke by Emperor **Wenceslaus** ten years later.



Ottone
Archbishop of Milan
in 1262, he was recognized lord of the city in 1277, after the battle of Desio.



**Francesco I**

This great warrior had fought for Filippo Maria Visconti, and married his daughter Bianca Maria. In 1454 he began expanding the duchy through peaceful means until it included Genoa and Corsica.

Muzio Attendolo
Count of Cotignola
† 1424

FRANCESCO I

Natural son of Lucia Terzani,
married Bianca Maria Visconti
Duke of Milan from 1450
† 1466

SFORZA

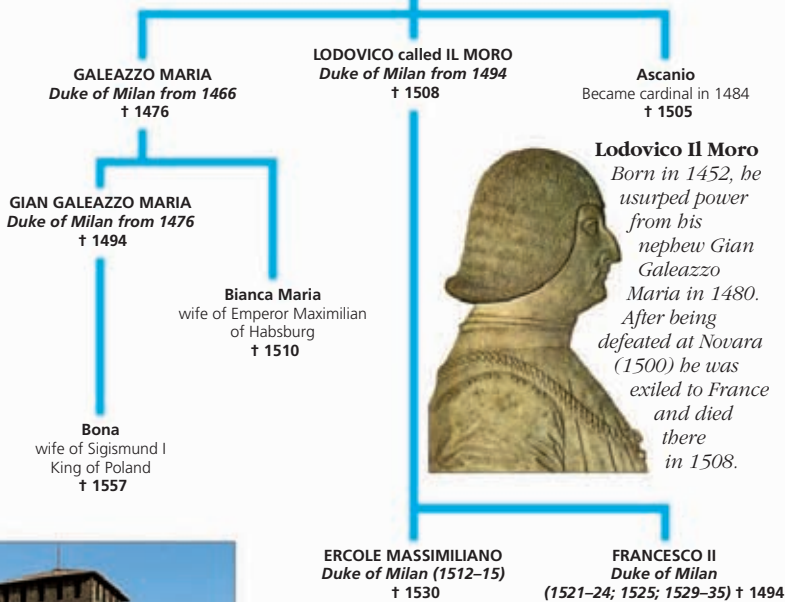
After the three-year Ambrosian Republic, the city had a new duke in 1450, Francesco Sforza, the *condottiere* son of Muzio Attendolo, known as “Sforza”.

The 50 years of Sforza family rule were the most

prosperous and splendid Milan had ever enjoyed.

Art and commerce flourished, particularly under Lodovico il Moro.

However, his unscrupulous foreign policy led to the fall of the dukedom and the end of freedom in Milan.

**Lodovico II Moro**

Born in 1452, he usurped power from his nephew Gian Galeazzo Maria in 1480. After being defeated at Novara (1500) he was exiled to France and died there in 1508.



The Castello Sforzesco is one of the symbols of the Signoria period in Milan.

WHERE TO SEE VISCONTI AND SFORZA MILAN

The Milan of the Visconti family is basically Gothic. The main monuments either started or completed under Visconti rule are the Duomo (see pp46–9), San Gottardo (see p54) and San Marco (which, however, has been radically altered: see p112). Under the Sforza family there was a transition from Gothic to Renaissance architecture, as can be seen in San Pietro in Gessate (see p99) and especially in Santa Maria delle Grazie, where Leonardo painted *The Last Supper* (see pp71–3). The Ospedale Maggiore, or Ca' Granda (see p97) was designed by Filarete for Francesco Sforza, and the Castello Sforzesco (see pp64–7) was built by the Visconti but enlarged and embellished by the Sforza, hence the name.

FRANCE AND SPAIN

The Renaissance petered out in the 16th century and was followed by a long period of decline. Milan was greatly affected by the loss of political and military importance on the part of the Italian states, now battlefields for other European powers, and because of its wealth and strategic position the city was a key target. The presence of foreign troops was so common that it gave rise to a bitterly sarcastic proverb: “Franza o Spagna purché se magna” (France or Spain, it doesn't matter, as long as we have something on our platter). When Francesco Sforza died in 1535, Emperor Charles V appointed a governor for Milan and the city thus officially became an Imperial province. However, the city nonetheless con-



Charles V in a portrait by Titian (1532–3)

tinued to thrive and the population grew to 130,000. Its territory expanded and from 1548 to 1560 new city walls were built (called the Spanish walls) corresponding to today's inner ring road. The walls were the most important public works undertaken during Spanish rule. All that is left now is Porta Romana arch, though not in its original position. Many Baroque buildings, such

as Palazzo Durini and those facing Corso di Porta Romana, were also built in this period. Among the leading figures in Spanish Milan was San Carlo Borromeo (1538–84), cardinal and archbishop of Milan, patron of the arts and benefactor, who rebuilt many churches and was one of the leading figures in the Counter Reformation. His nephew Federico (1564–1631) was also later

archbishop of Milan and was immortalized in Manzoni's novel *I Promessi Sposi* (*The Betrothed*), a wide-ranging portrait of Milan under Spanish rule. Economic and social decline reached its lowest point with the 1630 plague, which brought the city's population down to 60,000.

ENLIGHTENMENT MILAN

Spanish rule ended in 1706, when during the War of Spanish Succes-

ALESSANDRO MANZONI'S THE BETROTHED

Considered one of the greatest novels in Italian literature and a masterpiece of 19th-century European narrative, *The Betrothed* (*I Promessi Sposi*) is also a splendid portrait of Milan under Spanish rule in the 1600s. Manzoni rewrote it several times and had three different editions published (1820, with the title *Fermo e Lucia*, 1827 and 1840). The novel is set in 1628–31 and portrays different phases of Milanese life. In chapter 12 the hero Renzo is involved in the bread riots (in Corso Vittorio Emanuele, a plaque marks the site of the bakery), while from chapter 31 onwards there are vivid descriptions of the city devastated by the plague of 1630.



Title page of a rare 1827 edition of Manzoni's novel

TIMELINE

1548 Construction of the Spanish walls begins

1576–7 The so-called San Carlo plague spreads

1609 Foundation of the Biblioteca Ambrosiana

Original nucleus of the Biblioteca Ambrosiana

1550

1560 Carlo Borromeo Archbishop of Milan



1600

1595 Federico Borromeo Archbishop of Milan

San Carlo Borromeo

1625

1631 Death of Cardinal Federico Borromeo

1629–31 The so-called Manzonian plague strikes the city. The Lazzaretto (leper-house), built by Lodovico il Moro in 1480, is reopened





French troops at the city walls

sion Austrian troops occupied the city. Milan remained part of the Austro-Hungarian Empire until 1859, except for the Napoleonic period and the Cinque Giornate rebellion (see pp24-5). Economic and, in particular, cultural revival marked the 18th century. Milan was one of the capitals of the Enlightenment, encouraged by Maria Theresa's wise administration (1740-80). From June 1764 to May 1766 a group of Milanese intellectuals, including Cesare Beccaria and the Verri brothers, published the periodical *Il Caffè*, influencing Italian cultural life by propounding the ideas of the French "Encyclopedists".



Abbé Longo, Alessandro Verri, Giovanni Battista Biffi and Cesare Beccaria, the founders of *Il Caffè*

The leading architect of the time was Giuseppe Piermarini, who designed the Teatro alla Scala (see pp52-3), rebuilt Palazzo Reale in a Neo-Classical style, planned the urban renewal of the historic centre and designed the Corso Venezia gardens. The city's flourishing cultural life did not diminish even when the Austrians had to flee from Napoleon's troops in 1796. As the capital of the short-lived Cisalpine Republic, Milan was the setting for Napoleon's coronation in the Cathedral (1804) and witnessed the construction of various new building projects, including the Foro Bonaparte, the Arena and the Arco della Pace. After Napoleon's defeat, the Congress of Vienna handed Milan back to the Habsburgs, whose government, however, was quite different from the one under Maria Theresa. There were many abortive revolts, and Milan became one of the focal points of Romanticism and the struggle for Italian independence and unity as propounded in the local periodical *Il Conciliatore*. The publication was repressed by censors and its main exponents (Pellico, Confalonieri and Maroncelli) were imprisoned. The independence movement continued to grow, with the help of the operas of Verdi, and reached its peak with the revolt known as the *Cinque Giornate di Milano*, when the Milanese succeeded, albeit briefly, in driving the Austrian troops out of the city.



Maria Theresa of Austria

| | | | | |
|---|--|--|--|--|
| <p>1706 Eugene of Savoy drives out last Spanish governor</p> | <p>1740 Beginning of Maria Theresa's rule in Milan</p> | <p>1778 Inauguration of La Scala opera house</p> | <p>1796 French troops enter Milan</p> <p>1805 Italic Kingdom proclaimed</p> <p>1820 Pellico imprisoned by Austrians</p> | <p>1848 Cinque Giornate revolt</p> <p>1848 Radetzky occupies Milan</p> |
| <p>1700</p> <p>1714 Treaty of Utrecht: Lombardy ceded to Austria</p> <p>1725</p> <p>1750</p> <p>1775</p> <p>1764-66 Pietro Verri publishes <i>Il Caffè</i></p> <p>1764 Cesare Beccaria publishes <i>On Crimes and Punishment</i></p> <p>1797 Cisalpine Republic</p> | <p>1800</p> <p>1818 <i>Il Conciliatore</i> published</p> <p>1819 Cattaneo founds <i>Il Politecnico</i></p> <p>1849 Austria-Piedmont peace treaty</p> | <p>1850</p> <p>1859 Milan liberated by French-Piedmontese troops</p> | <p>1850</p> | <p>1850</p> |



Cesare Beccaria

The Cinque Giornate Revolt



The Italian flag
in 1848

This historic event was preceded by the “smoking strike”, held during the first three days of 1848, when the Milanese refused to buy tobacco as a protest against Austrian taxation. The “Five Days” revolt began on 18 March 1848. Clashes broke out after a demonstration and continued in a disorderly fashion for two days, during which the Austrians, led by Field Marshal Radetzky, were initially besieged inside the Castello Sforzesco. After the formation of a War Council and a Provisional Government on 22 March at Porta Tosa, the Imperial troops were defeated and driven out of Milan.



Carlo Cattaneo (1801–69)

Cattaneo was one of the leaders in the Cinque Giornate, and later went into exile in Switzerland.



Carlo Alberto's Proclamation

With this declaration, Carlo Alberto, king of Sardinia, put himself at the head of the revolt. Yet when the opportune occasion arose he failed to attack the Austrians and in August 1848 he was forced to cede Milan to the Austrian Radetzky.



The Austrian Army
Field Marshal Radetzky had some 74,000 men (about a third of them Italians) at his disposal, divided into two army corps. The first and larger one was stationed in Milan.



Behind the barricades were people from all social classes, demonstrating the unity of the Milanese in the battle for independence.

PORTA TOSA

This painting by Carlo Canella, now in the Museo di Milano, represents the *Battle at Porta Tosa*, when the Milanese dealt the final blow to the Austrian troops on 22 March. After this historic event, the city gate, which is situated in the eastern part of the city, was renamed Porta Vittoria (Victory Gate).



Pasquale Sottocorno
Despite being crippled, this 26-year-old shoemaker managed to set fire to the military engineers' building where the enemy troops were barracked, and capture the hospital of San Marco, which was another Austrian stronghold.

The Austrians, forced into retreat



The Austrians Return

After he had defeated King Carlo Alberto at Custoza (25 July), Radetzky returned to Lombardy, as announced in this proclamation of 27 July. He recaptured Milan on 6 August.



Over 1,600 barricades were set up throughout the city during the insurrection.

The Soldier's Widow

In Italy the struggle for independence was closely linked to Romanticism, as can be seen in works dating from this period, such as this 1851 sculpture by Giovanni Pandiani.




THE CINQUE GIORNATE REVOLT



Radetzky

The revolt spreads throughout the city and barricades are built everywhere

Radetzky proposes an armistice but is rejected

| 18 March | 19 March | 20 March | 21 March | 22 March |
|--|----------|---|---|---|
| Demonstration in the Monforte district for freedom of the press and the establishment of a Civil Guard. Radetzky is besieged in the Castello Sforzesco | | Formation of the War Council and Provisional Government |  <p><i>Guardia Nobile helmet</i></p> | The Imperial troops suffer defeat in the last battle at Porta Tosa (renamed Porta Vittoria) and abandon Milan |

MILAN AFTER ITALY'S UNIFICATION

In 1861 the population of Milan was 240,000, which shows how much the city had grown under Austrian rule. However, the real demographic explosion was yet to come. Although Milan did not become the political capital after the unification of Italy, it became the economic and cultural capital of the country. Infrastructures created by the Austrians were exploited to the full and by 1920 the city had developed into a thriving industrial metropolis. Business was booming, *Corriere della Sera*, the leading Italian daily newspaper, was founded, the city increased in size and the population exploded (there were 850,000 inhabitants in 1923). This over-rapid growth inevitably brought major social consequences: the first trade union centre was



A *Corriere della Sera* poster

union centre was founded, and socialist groups grew in strength. Strikes and demonstrations became more and more frequent, and social tensions exploded in 1898, when a protest against the high cost of living was violently repressed by cannon fire, on the orders of General Bava Beccaris. The early 20th century witnessed the rise of an important avant-garde movement in Milan (the

second in the city after the Scapigliatura movement of the second half of the 19th century): Futurism, which was founded by Filippo Tommaso Marinetti (a plaque in Corso Venezia commemorates the event). The Futurists were not only important from an artistic standpoint, but also because their ideas and actions fitted in perfectly with the cultural temper of the times, characterized by the pro-intervention attitude regarding World War I and then the rise of Fascism. In fact, Fascism and Mussolini had a very close relationship with Milan. The original nucleus of the movement was founded in Milan in 1919. In 1943, after the fall of the regime and the foundation of

the Repubblica Sociale puppet government, Milan – severely damaged by bombing raids – was the last large Italian city to remain under the control of the remaining Fascists and the Germans. On 26 April 1945, the story of Mussolini and Italian Fascism played out its final moments in Milan: the corpses of il Duce, his mistress Claretta Petacci and some party officials were put on display in Piazzale




The 1898 demonstration quelled by Bava Beccaris



Milan after the 1943 bombings

TIMELINE

| | | | | | | | | |
|--|--|--|---|---|---------------------------------|---|------|------|
| 1866-7 Mengoni builds the Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II | 1876 Foundation of <i>Corriere della Sera</i> | 1900 Umberto I assassinated by Gaetano Bresci | 1919 Fascists meet in Piazza San Sepolcro | 1943 The city is heavily bombed | | | | |
| 1860 | 1870 | 1880 | 1890 | 1900 | 1910 | 1920 | 1930 | 1940 |
| 1872 Pirelli company founded | 1873 Alessandro Manzoni dies 1901 Verdi dies at the Grand Hotel et de Milan | 1898 Insurrection thwarted by Bava Beccaris | 1906 Falck firm founded <i>Fiera poster</i> |  | 1920 Fiera di Milano founded | 1946 Toscanini conducts the opening concert of the restored La Scala | | |

Loreto, exactly the same place where some partisans had been executed a few weeks earlier.

THE POSTWAR PERIOD

On 11 May 1946, Arturo Toscanini conducted a concert celebrating the re-opening of the Teatro alla Scala, which had been destroyed by bombs during the war.



Logo of Teatro alla Scala

This historic event demonstrated the desire for recovery and reconstruction that characterized postwar Milan. The linchpin of an industrial triangle with Turin and Genoa, Milan now had 1,800,000 inhabitants. This period of secure growth, disturbed only by student protests in 1968, ended on 12 December 1969, when the explosion of a terrorist bomb in a bank in Piazza Fontana, causing a massacre, began the long, grim period of terrorist activity. The 1980s saw the development of the fashion industry that has made Milan one of the world leaders in this field. The most significant event in the city's

recent history was the 1992 anti-corruption investigations which forced many members of the ruling parties to step down from power.

PRESENT-DAY MILAN

Thanks to the dynamism, productivity and inventiveness of its people, today's

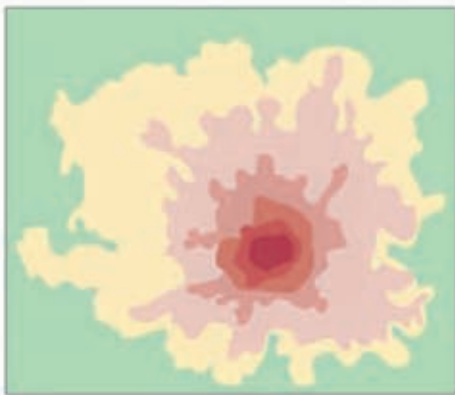
Milan is a leading European city, but it still has a number of problems: the decline in population, now 1.29 million, is proof of a growing dissatisfaction with a city that is considered, for example, unsuitable for children. The rapid increase in commuter traffic has not been matched by adequate long-distance public transport, which is why the city is frequently blocked by heavy traffic. Last, although Milan is probably the most multicultural city in Italy, clandestine immigration causes its own social problems. Despite this, Milan is an avant-garde city by all standards, a financial, professional and cultural leader in Italian life.

THE GROWTH OF MILAN

This map shows the growth of Milan from the original Roman city to the present-day metropolis.

KEY

- The Roman city
- The medieval city
- Up to the 18th century
- The 19th century
- The early 20th century
- Present-day Milan



1950 Creation of Metanopoli, satellite city of San Donato Milanese



The Pirelli Building

1973 Telemilano (later Canale 5) first private TV station in Italy

1992 Outbreak of political corruption scandal

2004 Teatro alla Scala re-opens after extensive restoration

| 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 | 1990 | 2000 | 2010 | 2020 |
|---|-----------------------------|-----------------------------------|--|--|---|------|------|
| 1955-60 The Pirelli Building is constructed | 1969 Bomb at Piazza Fontana | 1973 Bomb in Via Fatebenefratelli | 1997 Dario Fo, actor and playwright, wins Nobel Prize for Literature | 2000 "Needle, Thread and Knot" sculpture erected in Piazza Cadorna | 2015 EXPO 2015 World Fair to be held in Milan | | |



MILAN AT A GLANCE

One of the many clichés about Milan is that it is a practical, industrious, even drab city, wholly dedicated to work and the world of commercial gain. In fact, besides being a leading metropolis in Europe from a financial standpoint and in terms of productivity, it is also rich in history and culture, architecture and art. The historic centre has no single dominating architectural style, and the buildings are perhaps

more varied than any other city centre in Italy. The museums and galleries are among the finest in Northern Italy, and many of the leading figures in the fields of Italian art, design, culture and politics were either born in Milan or achieved success here. The following eight pages will provide brief descriptions of some of the major aspects of the city, while below is a selection of top attractions that no visitor to Milan should miss.

MILAN'S TOP TEN ATTRACTIONS



Sant' Ambrogio
See pp84-7



Teatro alla Scala
See pp52-3



Pinacoteca Ambrosiana
See pp56-9



Ca' Granda
See p97



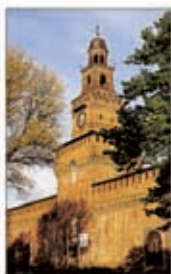
San Lorenzo alle Colonne
See pp80-81



Abbazia di Chiaravalle
See pp102-3



Duomo
See pp46-9



Castello Sforzesco
See pp64-7



Pinacoteca di Brera
See pp114-17



The Last Supper
See pp72-3

Famous Residents and Visitors

Many leading figures in Italian cultural life are connected in some way with Milan, from intellectuals, journalists and politicians to composers, writers and poets. The Italian novelist Alessandro Manzoni was born in Milan, and many other artists have been drawn here, hoping to make their fortune (an illustrious example is Giuseppe Verdi) or, more simply, to find work. One of the most widespread, and perhaps most accurate, sayings about Milan is that it is an open, receptive city ready to give strangers and foreigners a sincere, if brusque, welcome.

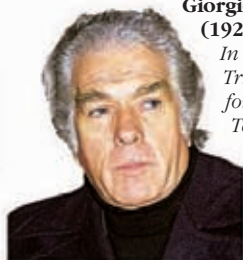


Carlo Emilio Gadda (1893–1973)

Milanese by birth, Gadda was one of the great 20th-century authors. One of his major works, L'Adalgisa, celebrates the lives of middle-class Milanese and ends with the hero cleaning the tombs in the Monumental Cemetery.

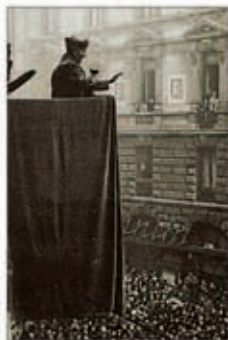
Giorgio Strehler (1921–97)

In 1947 the great Trieste-born director founded the Piccolo Teatro della Città di Milano with Paolo Grassi. It was the first permanent theatre in Italy.



Leonardo da Vinci (1452–1519)

In 1482 Lodovico il Moro invited Leonardo da Vinci to his court in Milan, where he remained for almost 20 years. He left a number of works, including the Codex Atlanticus, now in the Biblioteca Ambrosiana and The Last Supper, in Santa Maria delle Grazie (see pp72–3).



Benito Mussolini (1883–1945)

In 1919, in Milan's Piazza San Sepolcro, Mussolini founded the Fasci Nazionali di Combattimento, the first nucleus of the future Fascist movement. On 16 December 1944 Mussolini gave his last speech at the Teatro Lirico in Milan. A few months later, on 26 April 1945, his corpse was hung upside down in Piazzale Loreto.

0 metres 700
0 yards 700

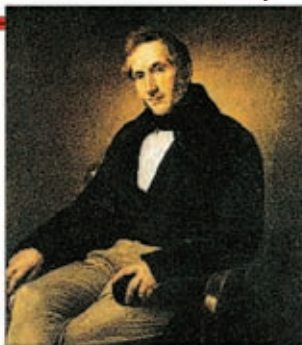
NORTHWEST
(see pp60–75)

SOUTHWEST
(see pp76–91)



Giuseppe Verdi (1813–1901)

Born in Busseto, in the province of Parma, Verdi moved to Milan at a very early age. His third opera, *Nabucco* (1842), brought him fame. He died at the Grand Hotel et de Milan, which he had made his home.



Alessandro Manzoni (1785–1873)

Manzoni wrote what is considered the greatest Italian novel, *The Betrothed*, as well as plays and poetry. His house in Piazza Belgioioso (see p51) is open to the public.

Cesare Beccaria (1738–94)

A leading exponent of the Enlightenment movement in Milan, Beccaria wrote its most representative work, *On Crimes and Punishment*. In the square named after him is a monument in his honour.



NORTHEAST
(see pp104–23)



HISTORIC CENTRE
(see pp42–59)

SOUTHEAST
(see pp92–103)

The Verri Brothers

Pietro (1728–97) and Alessandro (1741–1816) Verri met other noted Enlightenment figures at the *Caffè Greco*, opposite the *Duomo*, where they conceived the influential periodical *Il Caffè*.



Carlo Porta (1775–1821)

A poet who wrote in Milanese dialect, Porta offered a vivacious description of the society of his time in his satirical poems. There is a monument in his honour in Piazza Santo Stefano, which was the setting for one of his best-known works, *Ninetta del Verzee*.

Milan's Best: Churches and Basilicas

The churches of Milan are built in two basic architectural styles: Lombard Romanesque, which can be seen elsewhere in the region, and the Counter-Reformation Mannerism of Milan under the Borromeos. The only exception is the Duomo, a splendid example of Lombard Gothic. There are very few examples of older styles. This is partly the result of destructive invasions and time, but is mostly due to the fact that the city is built just above the water table, and older buildings had to be demolished to make way for new ones.



Basilica of Sant'Ambrogio

The famous church founded by Sant'Ambrogio has a long architectural history, culminating in the restoration carried out to repair damage caused by the bombs of World War II (see pp84–7).



Basilica of San Lorenzo

This late 4th-century basilica still has some original architectural elements, such as the columns that surround the courtyard (see pp80–81).



Santa Maria delle Grazie

Besides being home to Leonardo's Last Supper, this church, designed by Solari and Bramante, is a marvellous example of Renaissance architecture (see pp71–3).



NORTHWEST
(see pp60–75)

SOUTHWEST
(see pp76–91)



Basilica of Sant'Eustorgio

Inside this 9th-century basilica are several aristocratic chapels, including the Cappella Portinari, one of the great examples of Renaissance architecture in Milan (see p90).



San Marco

The basic structure is 13th-century Romanesque, while the Neo-Gothic façade was restored in 1871. The three statues depicting San Marco between Sant'Ambrogio and Sant'Agostino (above) are works of the Campionesse school (see p112).



San Fedele

This typical example of Counter-Reformation architecture was begun in 1569. Pellegrini's original design was completed by Bassi, who built the façade, and by Richini (see p50).



NORTHEAST
(see pp104–23)



Duomo

Milan's cathedral is the third largest church in the world (see pp46–9). It was begun by the Visconti family in 1386 and finished by Napoleon in 1805 – more than four centuries later.

HISTORIC CENTRE
(see pp42–55)

SOUTHEAST
(see pp92–103)



0 metres 700
0 yards 700

Basilica of San Nazaro Maggiore

Founded by Sant'Ambrogio towards the end of the 4th century, the basilica has been altered many times, but restoration work has revived its original austere beauty. Do not miss the Trivulzio Chapel (see p96).

Milan's Best: Museums and Galleries



17th-century clock,
Museo della Scienza
e della Tecnologia
Leonardo da Vinci

Besides housing priceless works of art, the museums and art galleries of Milan also reflect the history of the city. The Pinacoteca di Brera was founded at the height of the Enlightenment period and the Ambrosiana is the result of the patronage of religious art by the Borromeo family. The Castello Sforzesco collections date from the period of the *Signorie*, while the Galleria d'Arte Moderna and the Museo dell'Ottocento are a sign of civic commitment to fine arts. The Museo Bagatti Valsecchi and Poldi Pezzoli, private collections, are typical manifestations of the Milanese love of art.



Musei del Castello

The Castello Sforzesco museums are rich in sculpture, furniture and applied arts and also include a gallery with works by great artists, such as this Madonna and Child with the Infant St John the Baptist by Correggio (see pp64-7).

Museo Nazionale della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci

The Science and Technology Museum has wooden models of Leonardo's inventions and a section given over to clocks, computers and means of communication and transport (see p88).



Pinacoteca Ambrosiana

This art gallery was founded by Cardinal Federico Borromeo in the 17th century to provide models for the students at the Fine Arts Academy. The collections include works by artists such as Caravaggio and Raphael (see pp56-9), while the Biblioteca Ambrosiana (library) contains the precious Codex Atlanticus by Leonardo da Vinci.



Pinacoteca di Brera

One of Northern Italy's largest art galleries has works from the 14th to the 19th century.

Above, Pietà by Giovanni Bellini (see pp114-17).





Museo Poldi Pezzoli

Together with the many works by Italian artists in this splendid residence-cum-museum (see p108) is Lucas Cranach's Portrait of Martin Luther.

Galleria d'Arte Moderna

Villa Belgiojoso – Galleria d'Arte Moderna (see p121) houses important 19th-century Italian art collections, the Vismara Collection and the Grassi Collection. Right, Matilda Juva Branca (1851) by Francesco Hayez.



NORTHEAST
(see pp104–123)

Museo Bagatti Valsecchi

This marvellous example of a 19th-century private residence contains 16th-century handicrafts, furniture, arms, ivory pieces, paintings and ceramics (see p109).



Museo Teatrale alla Scala

The Museo Teatrale was founded in 1913 and tells the story of the opera house. It holds a vast collection of musical instruments, portraits and documents dedicated to the greatest musicians, from Giuseppe Verdi to Arturo Toscanini (see p52).



HISTORIC CENTRE
(see pp42–59)

SOUTHEAST
(see pp92–103)

Palazzo Reale

The former royal palace has a long and distinguished history that can be divided into four historic phases: Neo-Classical, Napoleonic, Restoration and the Unification of Italy. The sumptuous interiors create a grand backdrop for the art exhibitions that take place here (see p54).



0 metres 700
0 yards 700

MILAN THROUGH THE YEAR

Milan offers a range of different events and attractions at different seasons of the year, from traditional to commercial. The city's citizens are still attached to traditional religious celebrations such as the Carnevale Ambrosiano (Milanese Carnival) and the festivities that take place around 7 December, the Festival of Sant'Ambrogio, the city's patron saint. This is also the date

of opening night at La Scala, the world-famous opera house. Such traditional and characteristic festivities alternate with other events that are perhaps more in keeping with the image of a modern, industrial city. Among these are Fashion Week, one of the world's top fashion shows, held twice a year, and SMAU, an important international multimedia and communications technology trade show.



Private courtyards in Milan, open to the public in the spring

SPRING

After the long Milanese winter, local inhabitants welcome the arrival of spring with a sigh of relief. The pleasant spring breezes clear the air of the notorious Milanese smog and the city seems to take on different colours. On very clear days, if you look northwards you will see the peaks of the Alps, which are still covered with snow – one of the finest views the city affords at this time of year.

Towards the end of spring, the clear weather may very well give way to showers and even violent storms, which may blow up in the space of just a few hours, causing problems with city traffic.

This is the season when tourist activity resumes at the lakes. Boat services start up again and the water becomes a major weekend attraction for the Milanese once more.

MARCH

MODIT-Milano vendemoda (*beginning of month*). The autumn-winter collections of the leading international and Italian fashion designers go on show.

Milano-SanRemo (*third Sat*). Part of the city centre hosts the start of this prestigious international bicycle race.

Oggi Aperto (*third weekend*). Monuments and historic buildings usually closed to the public are now open.

BIT. The Fiera (Milan's Exhibition Centre) hosts an international tourist trade show.

APRIL

Fiera dei Fiori (*Mon after Easter*). In and around Via Moscova, near the Sant'Angelo Franciscan convent, is this fair devoted mainly to flower growing.

Bagutta-Pittori all'Aria Aperta (*third week*). The famous Via Bagutta plays host to a fascinating outdoor

exhibition for artists' work. **Stramilano** (*mid-Apr*). This celebrated marathon is for professionals and amateurs alike and attracts an average of 50,000 competitors every year.

MAY

Milano Cortili Aperti.

The courtyards of the city's private residences are open to the public.

Pittori sul Naviglio.

Outdoor art display along the Alzaia Naviglio Grande canal (*see p89*).

Estate all'Idroscalo.

Near Linate airport, the Milan seaplane airport inaugurates its summer season with sports events, water entertainment and concerts.

Sagra del Carroccio.

At Legnano, 30 km (19 miles)

from Milan, there is a commemoration of the battle of 1176, when the Lombard League defeated Emperor Frederick Barbarossa: parades in costume and folk festivities and events.

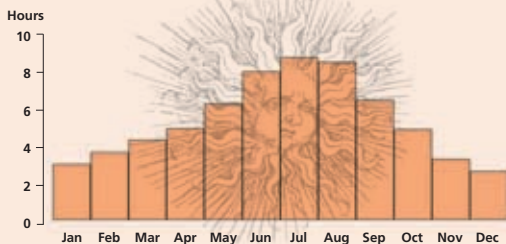


The Fashion Week, held in March



The March Milan-San Remo race, opening the Italian cycling season

AVERAGE DAILY HOURS OF SUNSHINE



Sunshine Hours

The hours of sunshine in Milan are in line with the Mediterranean average. However, in autumn and winter the weather can be very foggy, which is a typical feature of the climate in the Po river valley, exacerbated by city pollution. The lakes, surrounded by the Alps, are more shaded in the morning and evening.



Parco Sempione, a major venue for summer entertainment

JUNE

Festa del Naviglio (first Sun).

You can find everything under the sun at this festival, held in the atmospheric setting of the illuminated Navigli canals: street artists and performers, concerts, sports, an antiques market, handicrafts, regional cooking. **Milano d'Estate (Jun-Aug).** This marks the beginning of summer entertainment in the city (concerts, exhibits, various cultural events), which takes place in the Parco Sempione.

Sagra di San Cristoforo

(*third Sun*). The patron saint of travellers, St Christopher, is celebrated along the Naviglio, in the square facing the church. In the evening decorated barges glide along the canals.

Estate all'Umanitaria.

The Humanitarian Association organizes a festival of cinema, dance, music, theatre and cartoons and shows for children.

Fotoshow. An interesting video, photography and optics show in the Fiera (Exhibition Centre) pavilions.

Orticola. Flower growing and garden furnishings show and market in the Porta Venezia public gardens (see p120).

Sagra di San Giovanni.

At Monza, a few miles north of Milan, the patron saint's feast day is celebrated with sports and cultural events, some of which are held at a splendid venue – the park at the Villa Reale.

JULY AND AUGUST

Festival Latino-Americano.

The Forum di Assago hosts this lively festival of Latin-American music, handicrafts and cuisine.

Arianteo. At the Rotonda di Via Besana (see p100), the Anteo motion-picture theatre organizes a series of outdoor showings, which includes all the most important films featured in Milan's cinemas and theatres during the year.

SUMMER

June is one of the most pleasant months to visit Milan because the climate is mild and the programme of cultural and sports events is truly packed. In July the torrid, muggy summer heat (the temperature may be as high as 40° C/104° F), together with the heavy traffic, can make sightseeing quite uncomfortable.

In August, most of the factories and offices close for the summer holidays and the empty city is an unusual and, in some respects, quite pleasant sight. The same streets that were crowded a week earlier are now quiet, even restful.

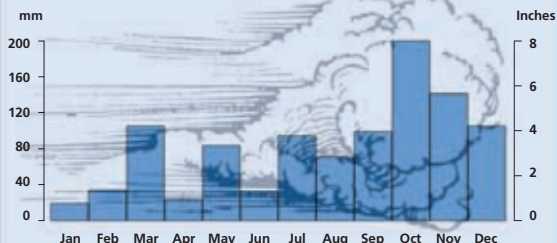
Despite the exodus, many events, both cultural and recreational, are held in Milan during the summer.

This is the busiest season for visiting the lakes of Northern Italy, but also the sunniest. Even at the peak of the summer heat, the water can have a cooling effect.



The Festa del Naviglio, marking the beginning of summer events

AVERAGE MONTHLY RAINFALL



Rainfall

The average monthly rainfall in the Milan area can vary quite considerably during the year. The wettest season is certainly autumn, when it may rain for several days without a break. In late spring and summer the average rainfall level may increase because of unexpected storms.

AUTUMN

September in Milan really gives you the impression of life beginning anew.

In general, by the last week of August the Milanese have returned from holiday, but it is only in September that things get back into full swing.

As far as the weather is concerned, fog and rain alternate with lovely clear days with that typical "Lombard sky" which Alessandro Manzoni, in *The Betrothed*, described as being "so beautiful when it is beautiful, so blue, so serene".

SEPTEMBER

Premier League Football (soccer). By September the Italian football season is under way (the opening match takes place on the last Sunday in August). The

football season is of great importance to the city, which is home to two of Italy's top teams, Inter and Milan.

Panoramica di Venezia (early Sep). Milan cinemas show films from the Venice Film

Festival while they are

being screened

there. **Gran**

Premio di

Monza. Held at

one of the top

motor racing

circuits, the

Grand Prix of Italy is often

crucial to the outcome of the

Formula One competition.



A Ferrari in action at Monza

OCTOBER

Fiera Di Chiaravalle (first Mon). This famous fair is held in the shade of the *ciribiciaccola* (as the Milanese call the bell tower of the Chiaravalle Cistercian abbey, see pp102-3). The fair features music, dancing and an outdoor art exhibition.

SMAU (first week).

International multimedia show held in the Fiera



The Fiera, host to both SMAU and fashion shows

Exhibition Centre: IT, from computers for offices to CD-Roms and Virtual Reality.

MODIT-Milanovendemoda (beginning of month). The second major fashion show for leading Italian and international fashion designers. The spring-summer collections in various show-rooms and the Fiera pavilions.

NOVEMBER

Premio Bagutta. Milan's most important literary prize is awarded.

PUBLIC HOLIDAYS

New Year's Day (1 Jan)

Epiphany (6 Jan)

Easter Sunday & Monday

Liberation Day (25 Apr)

Labour Day (1 May)

Festa della Repubblica

(2 June)

Ferragosto (15 Aug)

All Saints' Day (1 Nov)

Sant' Ambrogio (7 Dec)

Immaculate Conception

(8 Dec)

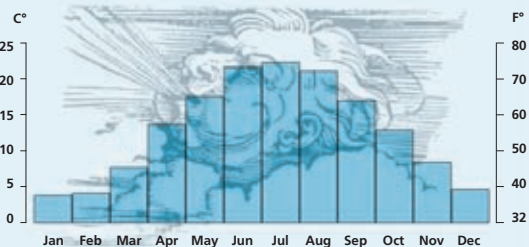
Christmas (25 Dec)

Santo Stefano (26 Dec)



San Siro stadium, packed with fans at the beginning of the season

AVERAGE MONTHLY TEMPERATURE



Temperature

Milan is inland and there are big differences in temperature between winter and summer. The winters can be very cold indeed, particularly in December and January, typical of continental Europe, while there may be torrid heat in summer. The climate is always very humid.

WINTER

Characterized by severe cold (heavy snowfall is not rare), the Milanese winter is "warmed up" by a rich and fascinating programme of cultural events, major holidays and special occasions. The city becomes especially lively around the feast day of Sant'Ambrogio (St Ambrose), the local patron saint, and then for Christmas, which is preceded by the usual shopping sprees in the city-centre shops. On the cultural side, the theatres of Milan present a high-quality theatre season, headed by the world-famous Piccolo Teatro.



Christmas decorations in the Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II

DECEMBER

Festa di Sant'Ambrogio (7 Dec). This is the feast day of the patron saint of Milan, just before Immaculate Conception (8 Dec). Sant'Ambrogio is celebrated with many events: the jam-packed **Fiera degli Oh bej Oh bej**, a vast street fair featuring



Typical antiques stalls at the Oh bej Oh bej fair

antiques as well as other articles. It is held in the streets around the basilica of Sant'Ambrogio (see pp84-7). **La Scala.** The season at the world-famous opera house (see pp52-3) starts on 7 December. The opening night is a major cultural event, and an important occasion in the Milanese social calendar. **Teatro Grassi (ex Piccolo Teatro).** Milan's other famous theatre, founded by Paolo Grassi and world-class director Giorgio Strehler, also inaugurates its programme of plays on 7 December.

JANUARY

Corteo dei Re Magi (6 Jan). A traditional procession with a *tableau vivant* of the Nativity goes from the Duomo to Sant'Eustorgio. **Fiera di Senigallia (every Sat all year long).** Along the Darsena is a colourful market offering ethnic handicrafts, records and bicycles. **Mercato dell'Antiquariato di Brera (third Sat of month, all year).** Stalls with antiques, books, postcards, jewellery.

FEBRUARY

Carnevale Ambrosiano.

The longest carnival in the world ends on the first Saturday of Lent. Floats and stock Milanese characters, such as Meneghin and Cecca, take part in a parade to Piazza del Duomo, which is filled with children throwing confetti everywhere.



Taking part in the Carnevale Ambrosiano in Piazza del Duomo



A VITTORIO EMANUELE II, I MILANESI

AUTOMOBILI



MILAN AREA BY AREA



- HISTORIC CENTRE 42-59
- NORTHWEST MILAN 60-75
- SOUTHWEST MILAN 76-91
- SOUTHEAST MILAN 92-103
- NORTHEAST MILAN 104-123
- TWO GUIDED WALKS 124-127





HISTORIC CENTRE

The area around the Duomo was the religious centre of Milan in the 4th century.

Up to the 14th century it was the site of the basilicas of Santa Tecla and Santa Maria Maggiore and the Early Christian baptisteries, San Giovanni alle Fonti and Santo Stefano. These were all demolished to make room for the new cathedral. The political and administrative centre of the city was the nearby Palazzo della Ragione. At that time Milan was only slightly larger than the present-day historic centre; in fact, what is today Piazza della Scala was on the edge of town. Piazza del Duomo was the focus of small businesses until the 18th

century, and a stage for the city's major religious and civic ceremonies.

In the 19th century it became the nucleus from which avenues radiated. In the 1860s the decaying dwellings and the shops around the Duomo were demolished to make way for the construction of the then futuristic Galleria, the symbol of Milan after the unification of Italy. The damage caused by bombs in World War II created large empty areas later occupied by many modern buildings.

The Historic Centre is always thronging with visitors, drawn by the world-famous churches, museums and galleries and also by the excellent shops.



Leonardo da Vinci
in Piazza della Scala

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Streets, Squares and Historic Buildings

- Casa degli Omenoni 6
- Casa Manzoni and Piazza Belgioioso 7
- Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II 2
- Palazzo Borromeo 15
- Palazzo Marino 4
- Palazzo Reale 10
- Piazza del Liberty and Corso Vittorio Emanuele II 8
- Piazza Mercanti 12

Churches

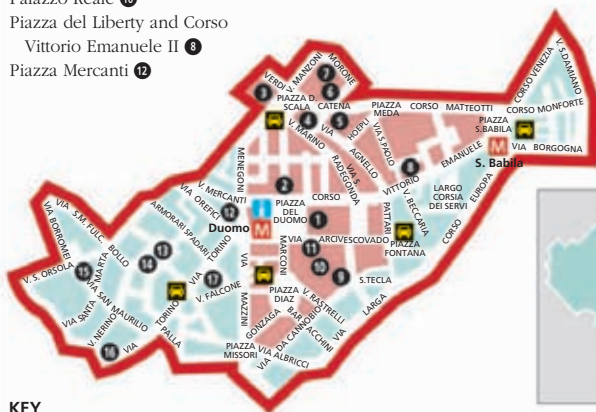
- Duomo see pp46-9 1
- San Fedele 5
- San Giorgio al Palazzo 16
- San Gottardo in Corte 9
- San Sepolcro 14
- Santa Maria presso San Satiro 17

Galleries

- Museo del Novecento 11
- Pinacoteca Ambrosiana see pp56-9 13

Theatres

- Teatro alla Scala see pp52-3 3



KEY

Street-by-Street map
See pp44-5

M Metro

Tourist information

Taxi

0 metres 400

0 yards 400

GETTING THERE

Underground metro lines 1 (red) and 3 (yellow) have stops in Piazza del Duomo; line 3 also stops in Piazza Missori. Trams 1, 2 and 20 stop in front of La Scala and trams 3, 12, 14, 16, 19 and 27 stop in Via Orefici. Bus No. 60, the terminus of which is in Piazza San Babila, goes to the Stazione Centrale (main railway station).

Street-by-Street: Piazza del Duomo



Sculpture,
Casa degli
Omenoni

Piazza del Duomo, designed by Giuseppe Mengoni and opened in 1865 after protracted difficulties, is the ideal starting point for a visit to Milan's historic centre. The area is packed with visitors fascinated by the "great machine of the Duomo", as Alessandro Manzoni describes the cathedral in *The Betrothed*.

There are numerous spots where the Milanese like to meet for an aperitif on Sunday morning. Young people prefer to go to Corso Vittorio Emanuele II, which has most of the cinemas as well as many shops and department stores.



★ Teatro alla Scala

This was the first monument in Milan to be rebuilt after the 1943 bombings ③

Palazzo
Marino



★ Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II

The Galleria was one of the first iron and glass constructions in Italy ②

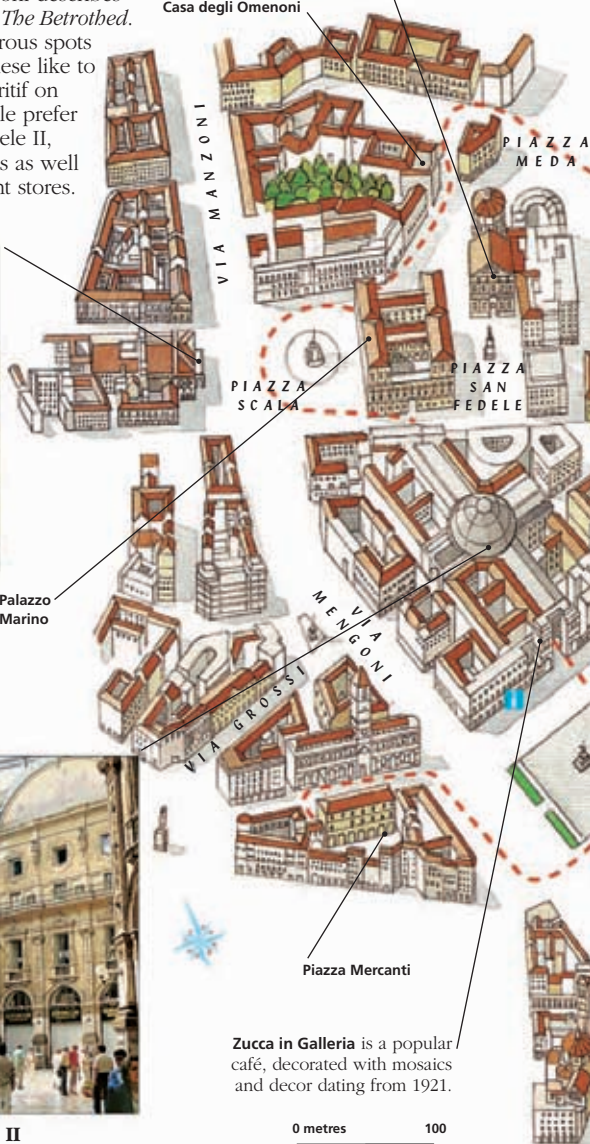
For hotels and restaurants in this area see p160 and pp172-3



San Fedele

This church, a typical example of Counter-Reformation architecture, is popular with the old Milanese aristocracy ⑤

Casa degli Omenoni



Piazza Mercanti

Zucca in Galleria is a popular café, decorated with mosaics and decor dating from 1921.

0 metres 100
0 yards 100



In the middle of Piazza Meda is a large rotating disc, sculpted by Arnaldo Pomodoro (1980).



LOCATOR MAP
See Street Finder, maps 3, 4, 7, 8

San Carlo was built in 1838–47.

Piazza del Liberty was named after the Art Nouveau ("Liberty" in Italian) facade at No. 8. It was restored after the 1943 bombing.



★ **Duomo**

The third largest church in the world after St Peter's and Seville Cathedral, the Duomo towers over the large square named after it ①

Piazza Fontana was the target of terrorism in 1969: a bomb in the Banca dell'Agricoltura killed 16 people. In the centre of the square is a fountain designed by Piermarini in 1783.



STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Duomo
- ★ Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II
- ★ Teatro alla Scala



Duomo ①



Statue in the interior

The construction of the Duomo began in 1386, with the city's bishop, Antonio da Saluzzo, as its patron. Duke Gian Galeazzo Visconti invited Lombard, German and French architects to supervise the works and insisted they use Candoglia marble, which was transported along the Navigli canals. The official seal AUF (*ad usum fabricae*), stamped on the slabs, exempted them from customs duty. The cathedral was consecrated

in 1418, yet remained unfinished until the 19th century, when Napoleon, who was crowned King of Italy here, had the façade completed.

★ Stained-Glass Windows

Most of the windows depict scenes from the Bible, and date from the 19th century. The oldest one – the fifth in the right-hand aisle – dates back to 1470–75 and depicts the life of Christ, while the newest one (the seventh) dates from 1988.

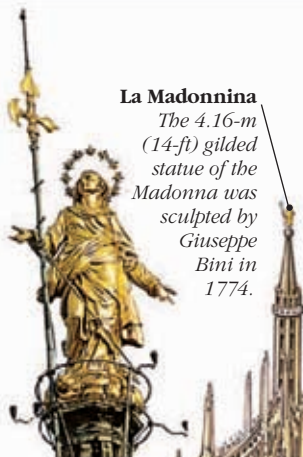


★ Trivulzio Candelabrum

This masterpiece of medieval goldsmithery was donated in 1562 by Gian Battista Trivulzio. On the pedestal there are fantastic monsters and figures representing arts, crafts and the virtues.

La Madonnina

The 4.16-m (14-ft) gilded statue of the Madonna was sculpted by Giuseppe Bini in 1774.




Flying buttresses



Crypt

THE BUILDING OF MILAN CATHEDRAL

| | | | | | | |
|---|---|--|---|--|------|------|
| 1386 The first stone of the Duomo is laid | 1567 Pellegrino Tibaldi ("il Pellegrini") redesigns the presbytery | 1656 Carlo Buzzi continues façade in Gothic style | 1774 The Madonnina is placed on the tallest spire | 1838–65 The Bertinis make the apse windows | | |
| 1300 | 1400 | 1500 | 1600 | 1700 | 1800 | 1900 |
| 1418 Pope Martin V consecrates the high altar | 1500 Central spire inaugurated  Martin V | 1617 Francesco Maria Richini begins work on the façade | 1813 façade completed with Gothic spires | 1981–4 Presbytery piers restored | | |



★ **Roof Terraces**

The view of the city from the roof terraces is simply unforgettable. You can also have a close-up look at the central spire. The roof bristles with spires, the oldest of which dates from 1404.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Piazza Duomo. **Map** 7 C1.
Tel 02-72 02 33 75. **M** 1, 3
 Duomo. **📍** 1, 2, 3, 12, 14, 15,
 19, 24, 27. **🕒** 9:30am–1pm, 2–
 6pm Mon–Fri; 9:30am–1:30pm,
 2–5pm Sat; 1:30–4pm Sun. **🎫**
🏛️ Baptistry/Digs **🕒** 9am–
 5pm. **🎫** **💰 Treasury** **🕒**
 9:30am–1:30pm, 2–6pm Mon–
 Sat (5pm Sat); 1:30–3:30pm Sun.
🎫 **🏛️ Roof Terraces** **🕒** 9am–
 4:15pm (5:20pm summer). **🎫**

About 3,500 statues lend movement to the massive Duomo. They are typically medieval, representing saints, animals and monsters.

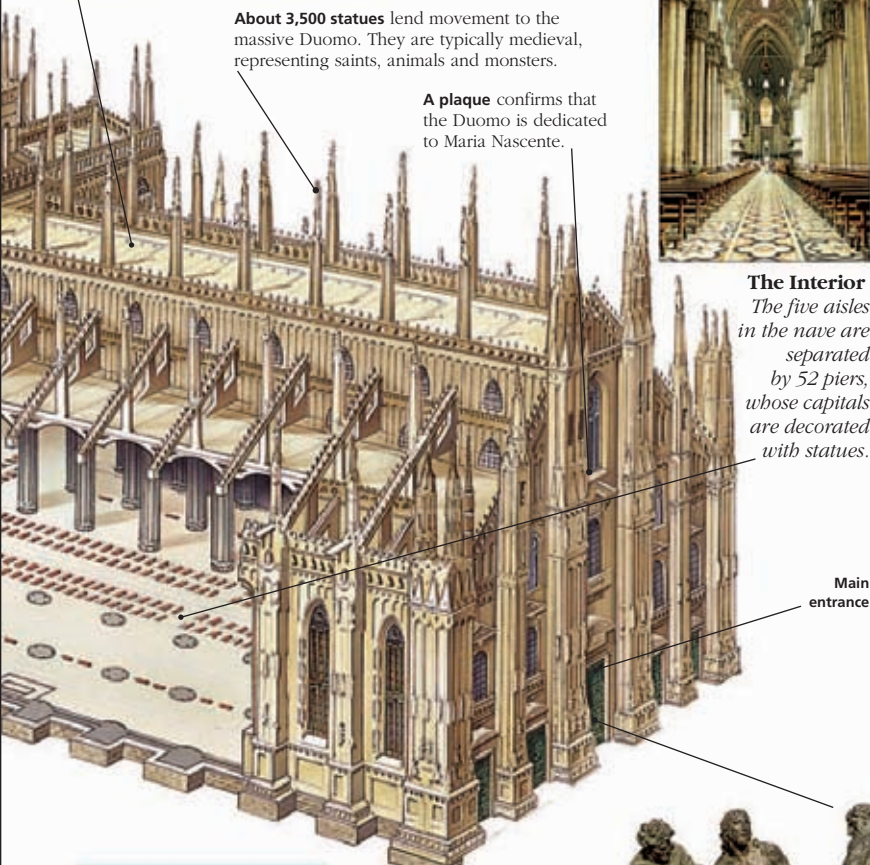
A plaque confirms that the Duomo is dedicated to Maria Nascente.



The Interior

The five aisles in the nave are separated by 52 piers, whose capitals are decorated with statues.

Main entrance



STAR FEATURES

- ★ Stained-glass Windows
- ★ Trivulzio Candelabrum
- ★ Roof Terraces

The Doors

The five doors were made from 1840 to 1965. Right, The Flagellation by Ludovico Pogliaghi, a bronze relief in the central door.



Exploring the Duomo



Statue
of Sant'Ambrogio

So that the Duomo could be built, a great Jubilee was proclaimed in 1390 in order to urge the Milanese to contribute money and manual labour to carry out the work. The initial plan was to build it in fired bricks, as the excavations in the northern sacristy have revealed, but in 1387 Duke Gian Galeazzo Visconti, who wanted the cathedral to be seen as a great symbol of his power, demanded that marble should be used instead and that the architectural style should be International Gothic. Building continued over five centuries, resulting in the obvious mixture of styles that characterizes the cathedral.

THE FAÇADE

Up to the first level of windows the façade is Baroque. It was completed in the 19th century with Neo-Gothic ogival windows and spires, revealing the difficulties entailed in building the Duomo.

THE INTERIOR

Tall cross vaults cover the interior and the five aisles in the nave are separated by 52 piers (for the 52 weeks of the year). The capitals on the piers are decorated with statues of saints. Behind the façade, embedded in the floor, is a meridian ①, installed in 1786 by the Brera astronomers. It marked astronomical noon, thanks to a ray

of sunlight that enters from the first bay of the south aisle on the right-hand side.

This is a good starting point for a visit to the Duomo. To the right is the sarcophagus of Archbishop Ariberto d'Intimiano ②, bearing a copy of the crucifix that he donated to the San Dionigi monastery (the original is in the Museo del Duomo). Next to this, on the left, is a plaque with the date of the foundation of the cathedral. The corresponding stained-glass window, executed in the old mosaic technique, relates the *Life of St John the Evangelist* (1473–7). The stained-glass windows in the next three bays, showing episodes from the Old Testament, date from the



Stained-glass
window, detail



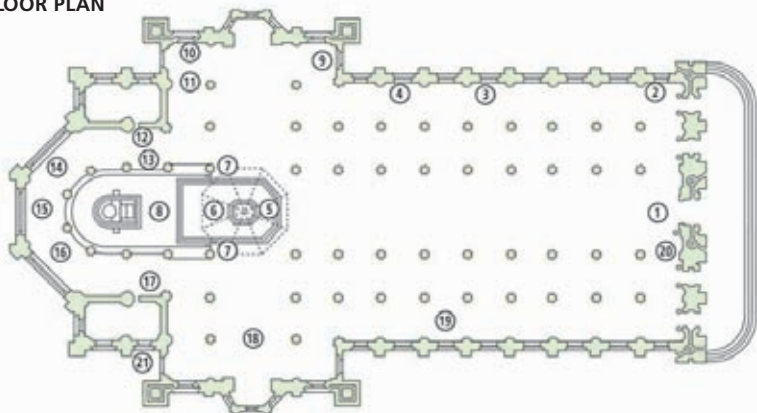
The presbytery, with the small ciborium dome in the foreground

16th century. In the fifth bay there is a stained-glass window executed between 1470 and

1475 that illustrates the *Life of Christ* ③. Compare this with the other window in the seventh bay – it was made in 1988 and is dedicated to Cardinals Schuster and Ferrini ④. The presbytery ⑤ is constructed in the style imposed in 1567 by Pellegrini who, at the request of San Carlo Borromeo, made this part of the Duomo the Lombard model of a typical Counter-Reformation church.

In the middle, under the ciborium behind the altar, is the Tabernacle ⑥, donated by Pius IV to his nephew San Carlo (St Charles). In front of them are two 16th-century gilded copper pulpits ⑦ with

FLOOR PLAN



THE HOLY NAIL OF THE CROSS



Tabernacle of the Nail of the Cross

In the vault above the choir, a red light marks the location of the niche where a nail from Christ's Cross has been kept since 1461. The nail, which was once kept in the early medieval Santa Maria Maggiore, is in the shape of a horse-shoe and was found by St Helena and later given to her son, Emperor Constantine. It was later donated to Sant' Ambrogio and carried by San Carlo in

procession during the 1576 plague. It is shown to the public every 14 September, when the Bishop of Milan is raised up to the level of the niche which holds the nail in a kind of decorated balcony, drawn by invisible pulleys.

episodes from the Old and New Testaments, surmounted by the organs painted by Giovanni Ambrogio Figino, Camillo Procaccini and Giuseppe Meda.

Behind the altar is an extraordinary wooden choir with the *Life of Sant' Ambrogio* ⑧, carved in 1572–1620. In the right-hand transept is the funerary monument of Gian Giacomo Medici ⑨, the brother of Pope Pius IV, which was once attributed to Michelangelo but is in fact the work of Leone Leoni (1560–63). Past the chapel dedicated to St John the Good, Bishop of Milan in the 7th century, above the side entrance is the splendid stained-glass window of St Catherine of Alexandria ⑩, designed by the Arcimboldi brothers in 1556. A little further on is the strange statue of the flayed St Bartholomew ⑪, signed and dated 1562 by Marco d'Agate.

At the beginning of the ambulatory there is a *Deposition* on the southern door of the sacristy ⑫ (1393), dedicated to the "Mysteries of the Virgin Mary". Steps ⑬ lead to the crypt (1606), where San Carlo Borromeo is buried, except the Duomo Treasury, with its exceptional collection of church vestments and objects, and the Coro Jemale, a small 16th-century room decorated with fine stucco-work (check out the relief sculpture cycle of the *Life of the Virgin Mary*, a 17th-century masterpiece). The apse is illuminated by the

three huge 19th-century stained-glass windows by the Bertini brothers with episodes from the Old ⑭ and New ⑮ Testaments and the Apocalypse ⑯. The ambulatory ends at the northern portal of the sacristy ⑰, with *Christ the Lord and Judge* (1389).

The left-hand transept is dominated by the 5-m (16-ft) bronze Trivulzio Candelabrum ⑱, a 12th-century masterpiece by the goldsmith Nicola da Verdun. The candelabrum carries scenes from the Old Testament and the



Chalice in the Duomo Treasury

Three Wise Men riding towards the enthroned Virgin. Going down the north aisle, you will see the Crucifix ⑲

carried by San Carlo in procession during the 1576 plague. Behind this is a window with a depiction of the *Discovery of the True Cross by St Helena* (157–77). To the left of the entrance, steps lead down to the

remains of an Early Christian apse of Santa Tecla and an octagonal baptistery ⑳ where, according to tradition, Sant' Ambrogio (St Ambrose) baptized St Augustine in AD 387. From San Carlo's feast day to Epiphany, the *Quadroni di San Carlo* go on display in the nave. These paintings, the work of leading 17th-century Lombard artists, depict the story of the life and miracles of San Carlo.

ROOF TERRACES

On the way to the lift ㉑ which goes up to the roof, you should go to the apse to admire the central stained-glass window, designed by Filippino degli Organi in 1402. From the roof there is a magnificent view of the city and the mountains to the north, as well as the Duomo spires and statues and even the buttresses below.

MUSEO DEL DUOMO

The Cathedral museum, founded in 1953, is at No. 15 Via Arcivescovado. It houses paintings, sculptures, religious objects and stained-glass windows from the Duomo. Among the best works are *St Paul the Hermit*, Tintoretto's *Christ among the Doctors* (1530) and a wooden model of the Duomo, begun in 1519. It also documents the restoration of the four central piers (1981–4). The museum is closed for major renovation work until further notice.



The right side of the presbytery of the Milan Duomo



Palazzo Marino, the Town Hall since 1860, and the 1872 statue of Leonardo da Vinci on the right

Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II ②

Piazza della Scala, Piazza del Duomo. **Map** 7 C1. **M** 1, 3 Duomo.

The Galleria is an elegant arcade lined with cafés, shops and a famous restaurant, Savini (see p173). Work began in 1865, overseen by the architect Giuseppe Mengoni, and it was opened two years later by the king, Vittorio Emanuele II, after whom it was named. The gallery was designed to connect Piazza del Duomo and Piazza della Scala, and formed part of an ambitious urban renewal project. On the floor in the central octagonal area, directly under the 47-m (154-ft) high glass dome, is the heraldic symbol of the Savoy family, a white cross on a red ground. Around it are the arms of four major Italian cities: the bull of Turin, the wolf of Rome, the lily of Florence and the red cross on

a white ground (Milan). On the vault are mosaics of Asia, Africa, Europe and America.

Teatro alla Scala ③

See pp52–3.

Palazzo Marino ④

Piazza della Scala. **Map** 3 C5. **M** 1, 3 Duomo. **to the public.**

This palazzo was designed in 1558 by Galeazzo Alessi for the banker Tommaso Marino, but remained unfinished until 1892, when Luca Beltrami completed the façade. From Via Marino on the right you can see the richly decorated, porticoed courtyard of honour.

According to tradition the palazzo, home of Milan Town Hall since 1860, was the birthplace of Marianna de Leyva, the famous nun of Monza described by Alessandro Manzoni in *The Betrothed* as the “Signora”.

San Fedele ⑤

Piazza San Fedele. **Map** 3 C5. **Tel** 02-86 35 22 15. **M** 1, 3 Duomo. **to the public.** **1, 2.** **61.** **7:30am–1:15pm, 4:30–6pm Mon–Fri.** **7:50am, 12:45pm Mon–Fri; 6:30pm Sat; 11am, 7pm Sun.**

This church is the Milanese seat of the Jesuit Order, commissioned by San Carlo Borromeo from Pellegrino Tibaldi in 1569. The work was continued by Martino Bassi and the dome, crypt and choir were designed by Francesco Maria Richini (1633–52). With its austere architecture and nave without aisles, this is a typical Counter-Reformation church. The façade is being restored, but the interior has three interesting paintings. By the first altar on the right is *St Ignatius's Vision* by Giovan Battista Crespi, known as “il Cerano” (c.1622). A *Transfiguration* by Bernardino Campi (1565) is in the atrium after the second altar on the left; Campi also painted the *Blessed Virgin and Child*, by the second altar (left). These last two works came from Santa Maria della Scala, which was demolished to make room for La Scala opera house (see pp52–3). The wooden furniture is also worth a closer look: the confessionals (1596) have scenes from the life of Christ carved by Giovanni Taurini, and the cupboards in Richini's sacristy (1624–28) are by Daniele Ferrari (1639). A statue of the writer Alessandro Manzoni, whose death certificate is kept in San Fedele, stands in the square.



Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II, inaugurated in 1867

For hotels and restaurants in this area see p160 and pp172–3

Casa degli Omenoni 6

Via Omenoni 3. **Map** 3 C5.

M 1, 3 Duomo.  to the public.

Eight telamones, which the Milanese call *omenoni* ("large men"), are the most striking feature of this house-cum-studio, built by the sculptor Leone Leoni in 1565. The artist collected many works of art, including paintings by Titian and Correggio and Leonardo da Vinci's famous *Codex Atlanticus* (see p59).

A reference to Leoni can be seen in the relief under the cornice, in which Calumny is torn up by lions (*leoni*).



The entrance to the Casa degli Omenoni

Casa Manzoni and Piazza Belgioioso 7

Via Morone 1. **Map** 4 D5. **Tel** 02-86

46 04 03. **M** 3 Montenapoleone.

 1, 2.  61.  9am-noon, 2-4pm Tue-Fri.  public hols. 

This is the house where Italian author Alessandro Manzoni lived from 1814 until his death in 1873 after a fall



Casa Manzoni, now home to the National Centre for Manzoni Studies



Part of the façade of Palazzo Liberty, at No. 8 Piazza del Liberty

on the steps of San Fedele. The perfectly preserved interior includes Manzoni's studio on the ground floor, where he received Garibaldi in 1862 and Verdi in 1868.

Next to this is the room where poet and author Tommaso Grossi had his notary office, while on the first floor is Manzoni's bedroom. The house is now the seat of the National Centre for Manzoni Studies, which was founded in 1937. It includes a library with works by Manzoni and critical studies of his oeuvre, as well as the Lombard Historical Society Library with over 40,000 volumes.

The brick façade overlooks Piazza Belgioioso, named after the palazzo at No. 2 (closed to the public). This monumental palazzo was designed by Piermarini in 1777-81 for Prince Alberico XII di Belgioioso d'Este. The façade bears heraldic emblems. In the interior a fresco by Martin Knoller represents the apotheosis of Prince Alberico.

Piazza del Liberty and Corso Vittorio Emanuele II 8

Map 8 D1. **M** 1, 3 Duomo, 1 San Babila.  23.  61, 73.

Once past the arch at the end of Piazza Belgioioso, go through Piazza Meda (1926) and past Corso Matteotti, which was built in 1934 to link Piazza della Scala with Piazza San Babila, and then go down Via San Paolo, which will take you to

Piazza del Liberty. This small square owes its name to the Art Nouveau (Liberty) façade on No. 8, restored by Giovanni and Lorenzo Muzio in 1963 with architectural elements from the Trianon café-concert, a building dating from 1905 which was moved from Corso Vittorio Emanuele II.



The Omm de preja statue

Go along Via San Paolo to reach Corso Vittorio Emanuele II. This is Milan's main commercial street, and was once called "Corsia dei Servi" (Servants' Lane). It follows the course of an ancient Roman street and in 1628 was the scene of bread riots, described by Manzoni in *The Betrothed*. Near San Carlo al Corso, at No. 13 is the *Omm de preja* (local dialect for *uomo di pietra* or "man of stone") statue, a copy of an ancient Roman work. It is also called "Sciur Carera", a misspelling of the first word of a Latin inscription under the statue (*carere debet omni vitio qui in alterum dicere paratus est*).

Teatro alla Scala 3



Poster for
Turandot

Built by Giuseppe Piermarini in 1776-8, this opera house owes its name to the fact that it stands on the site of Santa Maria della Scala, a church built in 1381 for Regina della Scala, Bernabò Visconti's wife. The theatre opened in 1778; it was bombed in 1943 and rebuilt three years later. After an extensive restoration

programme that saw the addition of a new stage tower designed by Mario Botta, La Scala reopened in 2004. The opening night of the opera season is 7 December, the feast day of Sant'Ambrogio, Milan's patron saint.



Teatro alla Scala in 1852, by Angelo Inganni

The chandelier, made of Bohemian crystal (1923), holds 383 lightbulbs.



★ Foyer

This large, mirror-lined salon was renovated in 1936. There is a bust of the legendary conductor Arturo Toscanini.

The boxes were like small living rooms where romantic trysts and parlour games were arranged.

The façade

was designed by Piermarini so that passers-by in Via Manzoni could catch a glimpse of it.

Entrance



★ Museo Teatrale

The theatre museum was founded in 1913 and boasts a fine collection of sculpture, original scores, paintings and ceramics related to the history of La Scala as well as of theatre in general.

STAR FEATURES

- ★ Auditorium
- ★ Foyer
- ★ Museo Teatrale



Students at the Ballet School

THE BALLET SCHOOL

La Scala's Ballet School was founded in 1813. Originally there were 48 students who studied dance, mime or specialist disciplines. At the end of an eight-year course, the best students were awarded merits of distinction and became part of the theatre's *corps de ballet* with an annual stipend of 3,000 lire. This rigorously disciplined school has produced such artists as Carla Fracci and Luciana Savignano.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Piazza della Scala. **Map** 3 C5.

M 1, 3 **Duomo**. **Tram** 1, 2, 61.

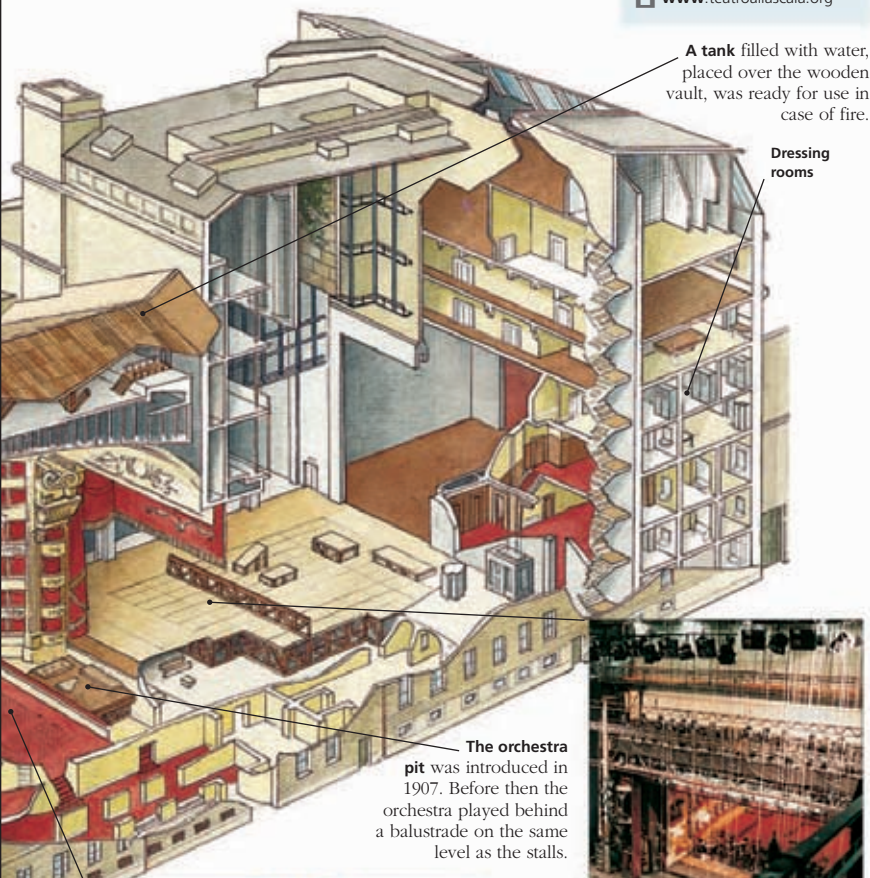
Tel 02-85 45 62 16. **Museo**

Teatrale alla Scala: Largo Ghiringhelli 1 (Piazza Scala).

Tel 02-88 79 24 73. **Open** 9am-noon, 1:30-5pm daily.

(includes a look at the theatre from a balcony, provided there are no rehearsals or shows). **Accessibility**

Website www.teatroallascala.org



A tank filled with water, placed over the wooden vault, was ready for use in case of fire.

Dressing rooms

The orchestra pit was introduced in 1907. Before then the orchestra played behind a balustrade on the same level as the stalls.



Stage

This is one of the largest stages in Italy, measuring 1,200 sq m (13,000 sq ft).



★ Auditorium

Made of wood covered with red velvet and decorated with gilded stuccowork, the interior boasts marvellous acoustics and has a seating capacity of 2,015.



The entrance to the church of San Gottardo in Corte

San Gottardo in Corte 9

Via Pecorari 2. **Map** 8 D1. **Tel** 02-86 46 45 00. **M** 1, 3 Duomo. **☎** 12, 23, 27. **🕒** 54, 60. **🕒** 8am–noon, 2–6pm Mon–Fri (to 5:30pm Fri), 2–4pm Sat, 8am–noon Sun.

Azzone Visconti, lord of Milan, ordered the construction of this church in 1336 as the ducal chapel in the Broletto Vecchio (Court-house) courtyard. The interior was rebuilt in Neo-Classical style by Piermarini. On the left-hand wall is a *Crucifixion* by the school of Giotto.

Azzone Visconti's funerary monument, by Giovanni di Balduccio, is in the apse: the reclining statue of Visconti is flanked by the figures of two women. The octagonal brick bell tower with small stone arches and columns is by Francesco Pecorari (c.1335).

Palazzo Reale 10

Piazza del Duomo. **Map** 7 C1. **Tel** 02-88 46 52 30. **M** 1, 3 Duomo. **☎** 15, 23, 27. **🕒** 54, 60, 65. **🕒** 2:30–7:30pm Mon; 9:30am–7:30pm Tue, Wed, Fri–Sun; 9:30am–10:30pm Thu.

The seat of the commune administration in the 11th century, this building was drastically rebuilt by Azzone Visconti in 1330–36. At the height of its importance, it was the headquarters of the lords of Milan.

Galeazzo Maria Sforza's decision to move the palace began the decline of the Palazzo Reale. In 1598 it housed the first permanent theatre in Milan. Made of wood, it was rebuilt in 1737 and Mozart played here as a child. In 1776 it was destroyed by a fire.

The present Neo-Classical appearance dates from 1778, when Giuseppe Piermarini made it into a residence for Archduke Ferdinand of Austria. In 1920 Vittorio Emanuele III granted the place temporarily to the city of Milan, and in 1965 the city purchased it to use as offices and museums and for important temporary exhibitions.

Museo del Novecento 11

Palazzo dell'Arengario, Piazza del Duomo. **Map** 7 C1. **Tel** 02-88 44 40 61. **M** 1, 3 Duomo. **☎** 15, 23, 27. **🕒** 54, 60, 65. **🕒** call for details.

Construction of the Arengario, designed by architect Piero Portaluppi and others, began in the late 1930s as part of a modernisation plan for the city. The name *arengario* refers to the place where medieval town councils were held.

The building now houses the Museo del Novecento (Museum of 20th-Century Art). Architect Italo Rota's design includes an exterior steel and glass bridge to connect the building to the Palazzo Reale, creating an important museum complex. The museum traces the history of 20th-century Italian art, with sections devoted to movements



Unique Forms of Continuity in Space (1913) by Umberto Boccioni

like Futurism, Metaphysical Art, Arte Povera and Abstractionism. Works by 20th-century Milanese artists are also featured.

Piazza Mercanti 12

Map 7 C1. **M** 1 Cairoli–Cordusio.

This corner of medieval Milan was the seat of public and civic activities and also housed the prison. Palazzo della Ragione was built in 1233 by the chief magistrate (and virtual ruler) Oldrado da Tresseno, who is portrayed in a relief by Antelami on the side facing the square. This courthouse is also known as "Broletto Nuovo" to distinguish it from the older Broletto Vecchio near Palazzo Reale. Markets were held under the porticoes, while the Salone dei Giudici on the first floor was used as the law court. In 1773 another storey was added to house the notarial archive. On one side



Palazzo Reale, now used as a venue for temporary exhibitions

For hotels and restaurants in this area see p160 and pp172–3



The well in Piazza Mercanti and, on the left, Palazzo delle Scuole Palatine

of the square is the Loggia degli Osii, built by Matteo Visconti in 1316. The façade is decorated with the arms of the districts of Milan and statues of the Virgin Mary and saints (1330). Next is the Palazzo delle Scuole Palatine (1645), the façade of which bears statues of St Augustine and the Latin poet Ausonius. The Palazzo dei Panigarola (to the right), which was rebuilt in the 15th century, was used to register public documents.

In the centre of the square is a 16th-century well. In Via Mercanti is the Palazzo dei Giureconsulti, dominated by the Torre del Comune, built by Napo Torriani in 1272. At the foot of this tower is a statue of Sant' Ambrogio.

Pinacoteca Ambrosiana 13

See pp56–9.

San Sepolcro 14

Piazza San Sepolcro. **Map** 7 B1. **M** 1, 3 *Duomo*. **2** 2, 3, 14, 16, 19, 27. **3** noon–2pm *Mon–Fri*. **4** 5pm *pre-hols*; noon (*winter*), 5pm *hols*. **5**

San Sepolcro was founded in 1030 in the area of the ancient Roman Forum and rebuilt in 1100 at the time of

the second Crusade. The Neo-Romanesque façade was built in 1897, while the interior is basically Baroque. There are two terracotta groups by Agostino De Fondutis (16th century) depicting *Christ Washing His Disciples' Feet* and *The Flagellation of Christ with Caiaphas and St Peter*. The only remaining part of the 1030 church is the Romanesque crypt, with a sculpture group of the *Deposition* by the De Fondutis school in the apse.

Palazzo Borromeo 15

Piazza Borromeo 7. **Map** 4 D4. **M** 1 *Cordusio*. **2** 2, 3, 14, 16, 19, 27. **3** 50, 54. **4** courtyard only.

This prestigious early 15th-century residence was badly damaged by the 1943 bombings and the only remaining original architectural element is the ogival portal, with leaf decoration and the coat of arms of the Borromeo family. The partly rebuilt second courtyard has porticoes on three sides and on the fourth, between the brick windows, is the original decoration with the family motto *Humilitas*. This courtyard leads to the 15th-century Sala dei Giochi, which is decorated with frescoes of the games played by the aristocracy of the time, including the *Game of Tarot* by a painter known as the Master of the Borromeo Games. The red background is the result of a chemical reaction which changed the original blue of the sky.



The Borromeo family coat of arms with the motto *Humilitas*

San Giorgio al Palazzo 16

Piazza San Giorgio 2. **Map** 7 B1. **Tel** 02-805 71 48. **2** 2, 3, 14. **3** 7:30am–noon, 3:30–6pm *daily*. **4** 6pm *pre-hols*; 11am *hols*; 8am *Mon–Fri*.

Founded in 750, this church was named after an ancient Roman *palatium* which stood here. It was radically changed in 1623 and 1800–21 by the architects Richini and Cagnola respectively, and little remains of the original or Romanesque (1129) structures. The third chapel in the right-hand aisle contains paintings by Bernardino Luini (1516) with scenes from the Passion. On the vault there is a fresco of the Crucifixion.

Santa Maria presso San Satiro 17

Via Speronari 3. **Map** 7 B1. **Tel** 02-87 46 83. **M** 1, 3 *Duomo*. **2** 2, 3, 14, 15, 16. **3** 7:30–11:30am, 3:30–6:30pm *Mon–Fri*; 3:30–7pm *Sat*; 10am–noon, 3:30–7pm *Sun*. **4** 7:45am, 6pm *Mon–Sat*; 11am, 6pm *Sun*.

The original nucleus of this church, founded by archbishop Ansperto da Biassono, dates from 876. The only remnant is the Sacello della Pietà (chapel of pity), which was altered by Bramante in the 15th century, and the Lombard Romanesque bell tower. In 1478 Bramante was asked to rebuild the church to salvage a 13th-century fresco on the façade, which was said to have miraculous powers. Bramante set it on the high altar, solving the problem of lack of space by creating a sort of *trompe l'oeil* apse of only 97 cm (38 in) with stuccowork and frescoes. The transept leads to the Chapel of San Satiro with a terracotta *Pietà* (c.1482). In the right-hand aisle is the octagonal baptismal font decorated by De Fondutis.

Pinacoteca Ambrosiana 13

The Ambrosiana art gallery was founded in 1618 by Cardinal Federico Borromeo, the cousin of San Carlo and his successor in charge of the archdiocese of Milan. A true art connoisseur, Borromeo planned the gallery as part of a vast cultural project which included the Ambrosiana Library, opened in 1609, and the Accademia del Disegno (1620) for the training of young Counter-Reformation artists. The gallery, founded to provide inspiration for emerging artists, held 172 paintings – some of which already belonged to Borromeo, while others were purchased later after painstaking research by the cardinal. The collection was then enlarged thanks to private donations.



★ Portrait of a Musician

This is the only Milanese wood panel painting by Leonardo da Vinci. The subject is Franchino Gaffurio, the Sforza court composer.



Adoration of the Magi

Cardinal Borromeo considered this painting by Titian (purchased in 1558) a treasure trove for painters "for the multitude of things therein".

STAR EXHIBITS

- ★ Portrait of a Musician
- ★ Cartoon for the School of Athens
- ★ Basket of Fruit
- ★ Madonna del Padiglione

The Library is on the ground floor.

★ Madonna del Padiglione

The restoration of this work by Botticelli has revealed its masterful and elegant brushwork.



GALLERY GUIDE

The most famous works are held in the Borromeo Collection, which was subsequently enriched with important 15th–16th-century paintings and sculptures. The Galbiati Wing contains 16th–20th-century paintings, a collection of objects, the Sinigaglia Collection of miniature portraits and scientific instruments.

Nicolò da Bologna Room

San Sepolcro was annexed to the gallery in 1932.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Piazza Pio XI 2.

Map 7 B1 Tel 02-80 69 21.

M 1, 3 Duomo, 1 Cordusio.

2, 3, 4, 14, 19, 24, 27.

9am–7pm Tue–Sun

(last adm: 6:30pm)

partial.

www.ambrosiana.it

Centrepiece with Fishing Scene

This is part of the prestigious collection of Neo-Classical gilded bronze objects donated to the Ambrosiana by Edoardo De Peci in 1827.



KEY

- Borromeo Collection and 15th–16th-century paintings
- Galbiati Wing
- De Peci Collection & 19th century
- Sculpture



★ Basket of Fruit

Caravaggio painted this extraordinarily realistic work around 1594. The fruit alludes to the symbolism of the Passion of Christ.



★ Cartoon for the School of Athens

This was a preparation for the painting now in the Vatican. Raphael used the faces of contemporary artists – Leonardo, for instance, appears in the guise of Aristotle.

Exploring the Pinacoteca Ambrosiana



18th-century silver
stoup

After seven years of painstaking restoration work, the Pinacoteca was reopened in October 1997. It is housed in a palazzo originally designed by Fabio Mangone in 1611. It was enlarged in the 19th century and again in 1932, when San Sepolcro was added. The new rooms were inaugurated on the third centenary of the death of Federico Borromeo, when about 700

paintings were exhibited, arranged in rows or set on easels. Today the Pinacoteca, whose collections are even larger thanks to donations, has 24 rooms and is one of Milan's finest museums.

THE BORROMEO COLLECTION, 15TH–16TH-CENTURY PAINTINGS

The visit begins in the atrium, which has plaster casts of Trajan's Column, narrating the emperor's victories against the Dacians; on the staircase there are other casts of the *Laocoön* and Michelangelo's *Pietà*. Rooms 1, 4, 5, 6 and 7 house the Borromeo Collection, which boasts many of the best-known works in the gallery. Room 1, which features Venetian and Leonardo-esque painting, opens with the *Holy Family with St Anne and the Young St John the Baptist* by Bernardino Luini (c.1520). Next to this is Titian's *Adoration of the Magi* (1559–60), which is still in its original frame



Holy Family with St Anne and the Young St John the Baptist by Bernardino Luini

bearing the carved initials of Henry II of France and his wife, who commissioned the work. The main scene is at the far left, while animals and minor figures fill the right-hand half of this original composition. On the opposite wall is a series of portraits, including *Profile of a Lady* by Ambrogio De Predis, and those of *The Young St John the Baptist* and *Benedictory Christ* by Luini, ending with Titian's *Man in Armour*. Rooms 2 and 3 have works acquired after 1618. One is

Leonardo da Vinci's *Portrait of a Musician* with its innovative three-quarter profile position and intense expression; it was probably painted in early 1485. Next to it is Botticelli's *Madonna del Padiglione*, with its many symbols of the Virgin Mary, and *Sacred Conversation* by Bergognone (c.1485). Another unmissable work is *Adoration of the Child*, by the workshop of Domenico Ghirlandaio. Room 3 features 15th–16th-century Leonardo-esque and Lombard



Portrait of a Young Man, a copy of Giorgione's work

paintings, among which is Salaino's *St John the Baptist*, whose finger pointing upwards alludes to the coming of Christ. Next to this are three works by Bartolomeo Suardi, known as "il Bramantino". In his *Madonna of the Towers* (which may have had an anti-heretic function), next to the



Adoration of the Child,
Domenico Ghirlandaio's workshop

Virgin are St Ambrose and St Michael Archangel kneeling and offering a soul to the Christ Child. Room 4 has copies from Titian and Giorgione and the *Rest on the Flight into Egypt* by Jacopo Bassano (c.1547). In room 5 is a

Raphael study for *The School of Athens*, the only great Renaissance cartoon that has come down to us. It was purchased by Cardinal Borromeo in 1626. Raphael executed the cartoon in 1510 as a study for his marvellous fresco in the Vatican. The fresco's architectonic setting and figure of Heraclitus (portrayed with Michelangelo's face) are not seen in the cartoon because Raphael only added them when, halfway through painting, he got a glimpse of the Sistine Chapel and was deeply impressed.

One of the most famous works in the museum, *Basket of Fruit*, is in room 6. Caravaggio painted it in the late 1500s on a used canvas.

The withered leaves represent the vanity of beauty.

The large body of Flemish paintings in the Borromeo Collection is on display in room 7, where you can compare the works of Paul Bril and Jan Brueghel. *Landscape with St Paul* is the most dramatic of the several Bril works on display. Bril worked with the early 17th century's most popular sacred scenes, but set them in his beloved, intricately executed landscape form. Interesting works by Brueghel include *The Mouse with Roses* and *Allegories of Water and Fire*, which Napoleon removed and took back to France. They were later returned.

THE GALBIATI WING

The Sala Della Medusa and the Sala delle Colonne feature Renaissance paintings and a collection of objects, the most curious of which are Lucrezia Borgia's blonde hair and Napoleon's gloves.

A short passageway leads to the Spiriti Magni courtyard, decorated with statues of illustrious artists. The three rooms that follow feature 16th-century Italian and Venetian paintings, including an *Annunciation* by Bedoli (room 10), the *Portrait of Michel de l'Hospital* by Giovan Battista Moroni (1554) and Moretto's altarpiece, *Martyrdom of St Peter of Verona* (c.1535, room 12). This latter room, known as the "exedra room", is decorated with a mosaic reproducing a miniature by Simone Martini from the volume of Virgil annotated by Petrarch in the Biblioteca Ambrosiana.

Italian and Flemish painting of the 16th and 17th centuries is on display in the Sala Nicolò da Bologna, on the upper floor, along with an unfinished *Penitent Magdalen* (1640–42) by Guido Reni. Seventeenth-century Lombard painting is on display in rooms 14, 15 and 16. Among the interesting works are *Still Life with Musical Instruments*

by Evaristo Baschenis (room 14) and Morazzone's *Adoration of the Magi* (room 15), while the following room has works by Francesco Cairo and Daniele Crespi, as well as *Magdalen* by Giulio Cesare Procaccini. Paintings by Magnasco, Magatti, Fra Galgario and Londonio represent 18th-century Italian art in room 17, but the jewels are two works by Tiepolo on the wall near the entrance.



Lucrezia Borgia's hair

DE PECIS COLLECTION AND 19TH CENTURY

Rooms 18 and 19 form the largest section of the Pinacoteca Ambrosiana, donated by Giovanni Edoardo De Pecis in 1827. This collection consists mostly of Italian and Flemish paintings and includes a series of small



Funerary monument by il Bambaia

Neo-Classical bronze pieces and a *Self Portrait* by sculptor Antonio Canova, inspired by Roman portraiture. The exhibition in this wing ends with a selection of 19th- and early 20th-century canvases, including works by Andrea Appiani (*Portrait of Napoleon*), Mosè Bianchi and Francesco Hayez. Emilio Longoni is represented with his masterpiece *Locked out of School* (1888). Room 21 has 15th–17th-century German and Flemish art as well as the *Dantesque Stained Glass* by Giuseppe Bertini, the Duomo master glassblower. It was executed in 1865 and depicts the author of the *Divine Comedy* surrounded by his characters and with the Virgin Mary above him.

SCULPTURE

Room 22 is given over to sculpture. There are ancient Roman, Romanesque and Renaissance pieces as well as the highly elegant bas-reliefs by Agostino Busti – known as "il Bambaia" – sculpted for the tomb of Gaston de Foix around 1516.

BIBLIOTECA AMBROSIANA



Virgil illuminated by Simone Martini

This was one of the first libraries open to the public. It boasts over 750,000 printed volumes, 2,500 of which are incunabula, and 35,000 manuscripts. Among them is the 5th-century *Ilias Picta*, a copy of Virgil's book annotated by Petrarch and illuminated by Simone Martini; a volume of Aristotle with annotations by Boccaccio; as well as Arab, Syrian, Greek and Latin texts. The Ambrosian Library also has over 1,000 pages of Leonardo da Vinci's *Codex Atlanticus*, purchased in 1637, removed by Napoleon in 1796 and only partly returned in 1815. The Library opened in 1609, already equipped with shelves and wooden footstools to protect readers from the cold floors.



NORTHWEST MILAN

In the 14th century, when the construction of the Castello Sforzesco began, this district stood outside the city walls and was covered in woods. After the demolition of the Spanish walls around the Castello in the early 19th century, a new plan for the area was drawn up (but only partly realized). The aim was to transform the zone into a monumental quarter by building the Arco della Pace and a number of



The personification of a river, part of the Arco della Pace (Arch of Peace)

elegant buildings, which were to be used as offices, luxury residences, markets and theatres. By the end of the century, Via Dante, which leads to the Castello and is lined with fine buildings, was complete, as was the Corso Magenta residential district around Santa Maria delle Grazie. Northwest Milan also hosts two historic theatres: Dal Verme (1872) and the Piccolo Teatro (now called Teatro Grassi), founded in 1947.

GETTING THERE

Fieramilanocity (Amendola, Lotto) and Castello (Cairoli) are served by metro lines 1 and 2. A number of tramlines pass Piazza Cordusio (No. 16 goes to Santa Maria delle Grazie or San Siro stadium).



SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Parks and Gardens

Parco Sempione 2

Streets, Squares and Historic Buildings

Arco della Pace 5

Arena Civica 4

Castello Sforzesco see pp64-7 1

Certosa di Garegnano 10

Corso Magenta 12

Corso Sempione 7

Palazzo Litta 19

Piazza Affari 18

Piazza Cordusio 17

Via Brisa 16

Public Buildings

Acquario Civico 3

Fieramilanocity 8

Meazza (San Siro) Stadium 9

Churches

San Maurizio 15

Santa Maria delle Grazie
see pp71-3 11

Museums

Civico Museo Archeologico 14

Triennale Design Museum 6

Street-by-Street: Around the Castello Sforzesco



Visconti
coat of arms

The Castello Sforzesco and Sempione park today are the result of late 19th-century landscaping and restoration. Architect Luca Beltrami managed to thwart attempts to demolish the castle by converting it into a museum centre. He

restored many of its original elements. In the early 1800s, the Arco della Pace and the Arena were built in the Parco Sempione, which was landscaped as an “English” garden by Emilio Alemagna. To mark the 1906 opening of the Galleria del Sempione, an International Exposition was held, featuring new products that later became household names in Italy.



★ Parco Sempione

The 47-hectare (116-acre) English-style garden was designed by Emilio Alemagna in 1893. It contains a number of historic buildings and monuments 2

Corso Sempione

Napoleon built this avenue leading to the Castello, modelling it on the Champs-Élysées in Paris 7



★ Arco della Pace

Modelled on the triumphal arch of Septimius Severus, the Arch of Peace was built to celebrate Napoleon's victories. However, it was inaugurated by Francis I in memory of the peace declared in 1815 5



Arena Civica

This amphitheatre, built in 1806, was used for boating displays, when it was filled with water from the Naviglio canals 4



STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Castello Sforzesco
- ★ Parco Sempione
- ★ Arco della Pace



Acquario Civico

The Civic Aquarium was built in 1906 as an exhibition and educational centre. The building still has its original decoration of tiles and reliefs 5

The Foro Buonaparte

is a semicircular boulevard lined with imposing late 19th-century buildings.



LOCATOR MAP

See Street Finder, maps 2, 3

KEY

--- Suggested route



Via Dante, one of the city's most elegant streets, is a pedestrian precinct, and one of the few in Milan where you can sit and have a drink outdoors.



Triennale Design Museum

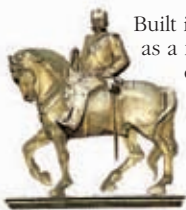
The Palazzo dell'Arte is home to the Triennale Design Museum, which features decorative art, fashion and handicrafts 6

★ Castello Sforzesco

The castle, a symbol of Milan, was initially the palace of the Visconti, who built it in 1368 and named it Castello di Porta Giovia, and then of the Sforza, who embellished it, turning it into a magnificent Renaissance residence 1



Castello Sforzesco ①



**Umberto I, the
Filarete Tower**

Built in 1368 by Galeazzo II Visconti as a fortress, the Sforza castle was enlarged in the 14th century by Gian Galeazzo and then by Filippo Maria, who transformed it into a splendid ducal palace. It was partly demolished in 1447 during the Ambrosian Republic. Francesco Sforza, who became lord of Milan in 1450, and his son Lodovico il Moro made the castle

the home of one of the most magnificent courts in Renaissance Italy, graced by Bramante and Leonardo da Vinci. Under Spanish and Austrian domination, the Castello went into gradual decline, as it resumed its original military function. It was saved from demolition by the architect Luca Beltrami, who from 1893 to 1904 restored it and converted it into an important museum centre.



★ Trivulzio Tapestries

The 12 tapestries designed by Bramantino, depicting the months and signs of the zodiac, are masterpieces of Italian textile art.

The Torre Castellana was where Lodovico il Moro kept his treasury. It was "guarded" by a figure of Argus, in a fresco by Bramantino at the Sala del Tesoro entrance.

The Cortile della Rocchetta was the last refuge in the event of a siege. Its three porticoes, formerly frescoed, were designed by Ferrini and Bramante. The oldest wing (1456–66), opposite the entrance to the Corte Ducale, was the apartment of Lodovico and his wife before he became duke.



The holes in the castle walls, now used by pigeons, were made to anchor the scaffolding used for maintenance work.

Porta Vercellina

Only ruins remain of the great fortified structure that once protected the gate of Santo Spirito.



Cappella Ducale

The Ducal chapel still has the original frescoes painted in 1472 by Stefano de Fedeli and Bonifacio Bembo for Galeazzo Maria Sforza. On the vault is a Resurrection and on the wall to the left of the entrance is an Annunciation with saints looking on.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Piazza Castello. **Map** 3 B5.

Tel 02-88 46 37 00. **M** 1 Cairoli-Cadorna, 2 Lanza-Cadorna. **Tram** 1, 3, 4, 12, 14, 27. **Bus** 18, 50, 57, 58, 61, 94. **Castello** ☐ 7am–6pm daily (to 7pm in summer).

Musei Civici ☐ 9am–5:30pm Tue–Sun (last adm: 5pm).

☑ 1 Jan, Easter, Easter Mon, 1 May, 25 Dec. ♿ partial.

♿ ♿ www.milanocastello.it

Ducal court



★ Sala delle Asse

This pergola, painted to look like an open air space, was the work of Leonardo (1498). The room owes its name to the planks (asse) once thought to cover the walls.

★ Rondanini Pietà

Michelangelo's final work, held in the Civiche Raccolte, was altered several times and never completed. Christ's arm on the left and a different angle for Mary's face, visible from the right, are part of the first version.

STAR FEATURES

- ★ Rondanini Pietà
- ★ Sala delle Asse
- ★ Trivulzio Tapestries

The Filarete Tower collapsed in 1521 when the gunpowder kept there exploded. It was rebuilt in 1905 by Luca Beltrami, who worked from drawings from the period.

Exploring the Civic Museums in the Castello Sforzesco

Since 1896, the Castello Sforzesco has housed the Civic Museums with one of the largest collections of art in Milan. The Corte Ducale houses the Raccolte di Arte Antica and the art and sculpture gallery, as well as the furniture collection, while the Rocchetta holds decorative arts (ceramics, musical instruments and gold) and the Trivulzio Tapestries. The stamp collections and the Achille Bertarelli Collection, featuring about 700,000 prints and books, are also here. Major institutions, such as the Art Library, the Trivulziana Library and the Drawing Collection are also housed here.



Relief of the Three Magi,
School of Antelami (12th century)

CIVICHE RACCOLTE d'ARTE ANTICA

The displays making up the collections of Ancient Art are arranged in chronological order (except for Room 6) in rooms facing the Corte Ducale, where the 14th-century Pusterla dei Fabbri postern, rebuilt after being demolished in 1900, has 4th-6th-century sculpture. In room 1 ① is the Sarcophagus of Lambrate (late 4th century) and a bust of the Empress Theodora (6th

century). Room 2 ② features Romanesque and Campionesc sculpture, with a fine early 12th-century telamon. The relief of the Three Magi is by the school of Benedetto Antelami, the great 12th-century sculptor and architect. The main attraction, however, is the *Mausoleum of Bernabò Visconti*, sculpted by Bonino da Campione in 1363 for the lord of Milan. He is portrayed on horseback between Wisdom and Fortitude, while on the sarcophagus are *Scenes from the Passion*. Room 3 ③ has a window with a 14th-century Tuscan *Benedictory Christ*. Room 4 ④ is given over to Giovanni di

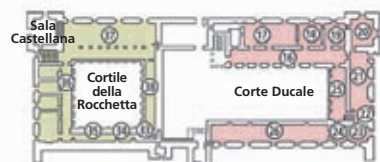
Balduccio, with fragments from the façade of Santa Maria di Brera (14th century). A passage leads to the Cappella ⑤, dominated by a 14th-century wooden Crucifix.

Room 6 ⑥ features reliefs from the Porta Romana (1171) narrating the *Return of the Milanese after Being Driven out of Town by Barbarossa and St Ambrose Expelling the Arians*. In room 7 ⑦ is the *Gonfalone* (Standard) of Milan designed by Giuseppe Meda in 1566, with scenes from Sant'Ambrogio's life. On the walls are 17th-century Flemish tapestries. The Sala delle Asse ⑧ is known for its fine fresco decoration on the vault, designed by Leonardo in 1498, which, despite its poor condition, is a good example of Sforza decoration. From here you go to the bridge over the moat ⑨ ⑩, with important small sculptures by Agostino Busti (Il Bambaia). Next is the Sala dei Ducali ⑪, named after the arms of Galeazzo Maria Sforza, with Lodovico's set above. Here the early 15th-century sculpture is dominated by Agostino di Duccio's relief of *St Sigismund on a Journey* from the Malatesta Temple in

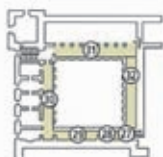


The Mausoleum of
Bernabò Visconti

PLAN OF THE CASTELLO SFORZESCO



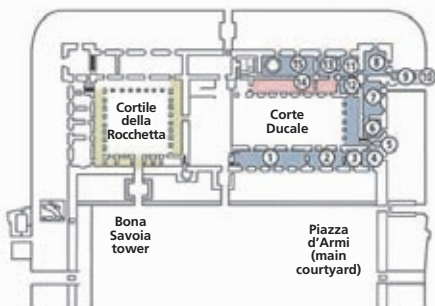
First floor



Second floor

KEY

- Civiche Raccolte d'Arte Antica
- Applied Art collection
- Furniture; art gallery



Bertarelli
Collection

Ground floor



The armour collection in the Sala Verde

Rimini. Left, is the door to the Cappella Ducale ⑫, with a braided Virgin, *Madonna del Coazzone*, a 15th-century work attributed to Pietro Antonio Solari. On the vault is a *Resurrection* painted around 1472 by Bonifacio Bembo and Stefano de' Fedeli. Late 15th-century sculpture is featured in the Sala delle Colombine ⑬, with the Visconti coat of arms and motto, *A Bon Droit*. One of the finest works here is Antonio Mantegazza's *Kneeling Apostles*. The 1463 Portale del Banco Mediceo (portal) in the Sala Verde ⑭ is attributed to Filarete. This room also has some fine armour.

The last room, the Sala degli Scarlioni ⑮, boasts two world-famous sculptures: Gaston de Foix's funerary monument with marvellous reliefs, and Michelangelo's *Rondanini Pietà*. The former is by Agostino Busti, known as "Il Bambaia", and commemorates the death on the battlefield of the young captain of the French troops in 1512. Behind a partition is Michelangelo's unfinished masterpiece, which he was working on until a few days before his death in 1564 (he had begun it in 1552-3): the standing Mother of Christ supporting the heavy body of her Son. The exit route goes through the Cortile della Fontana, where the only original window left in the castle can be seen. It was used by Beltrami as a model in his restoration of the Castello.

FURNITURE COLLECTION AND PINACOTECA

Showcasing the traditions from which Milanese furniture design has grown, "From the Sforza to Design" is the name given to the furniture collection ⑯, ⑰, ⑱, ⑲, housing pieces from the 15th to the 20th centuries. Beginning with Court and Church furniture from the 15th to the 16th centuries and Baroque inlaid furniture, as well as collections from aristocratic Milanese families, the collection ends with 20th-century pieces by important Milanese designers such as Giò Ponti and Ettore Sottsass.

The art gallery houses works in chronological order from the mid-15th to the 18th centuries. It begins in



Madonna in Glory and Saints, by Andrea Mantegna

room 20, the former Falconry Tower ⑳, with 14th-15th-century Italian paintings, while rooms 21 ㉑ and 22 ㉒ contain works by Milanese artists such as Vincenzo Foppa. Room 23 ㉓ contains major works such as Mantegna's *Madonna in Glory and Saints* (1497), Antonello da Messina's *Saint Benedict* (c. 1470-73), Lorenzo Veneziano's *Resurrection* (1371), Giovanni Bellini's *Madonna and Child* (c. 1460-65) and *Madonna of Humility* by Filippo Lippi (1430). Room 24 ㉔ features Correggio's *Portrait of a Man Reading* along with examples of Cremonese Mannerism, an Italian art movement founded during the Renaissance period. In room 25 ㉕ Venetian paintings are displayed, boasting examples by Titian and Tintoretto, which contrast with pieces from the 16th-century schools of Brescia and Bergamo. Room 26 ㉖, the former Salone della Cancellaria, houses works by "plague painters" such as Morazzone and Il Cerano (Crespi), finishing with two views of Venice by Canaletto.

APPLIED ART COLLECTION

Return to the entrance for access to the first floor to see the collection of old musical instruments ㉗ ㉘, which includes a Flemish double virginal with ottavino. Between these two rooms is the large Sala della Balla (ballroom) ㉙, with Bramantino's splendid Trivulzio Tapestries of the months (1503-09). On the second floor (rooms 28-32) is a large collection of fine Italian and European glass, ceramics, majolica and porcelain, and collections of costumes, ivory works, gold jewellery and scientific instruments.

Lastly, in the basement, are a Prehistoric section and an Egyptian section with funerary cult objects, including a tomb dating from c.640 BC.

Parco Sempione 2

Piazza Castello–Piazza Sempione
(Eight entrances around perimeter).

Map 2 F3–4, 3 A3–4. **M** 1 Cadorna, Cairoli, 2 Lanza, Cadorna. **F** Ferrovie Nord, Cadorna. **B** 1, 3, 4, 12, 14, 27, 29, 30. **Bus** 43, 57, 61, 70, 94.

☐ Mar–Apr: 6:30am–9pm; May: 6:30am–10pm; Jun–Sep: 6:30am–11:30pm; Oct: 6:30am–9pm; Nov–Feb: 6:30am–8pm.

Although it covers an area of about 47 ha (116 acres), this park occupies only a part of the old Visconti ducal garden, enlarged by the Sforza in the 15th century to make a 300-ha (740-acre) hunting reserve. The area was partly abandoned during Spanish rule, and in the early 1800s part of it was used to create a parade ground extending as far as the Arco della Pace. The present-day layout was the work of Emilio Alemagna, who in 1890–93 designed it along the lines of an English garden. In World War II the park was used to cultivate wheat, but after the reconstruction period it returned to its former splendour as a locals' haunt, especially in spring and summer, when it plays host to many entertainment events. Walking through the park after dark is not advisable.

Standing among the trees are the monuments to Napoleon III (designed by Francesco Barzaghi), De Chirico's

Metaphysical construction *Mysterious Baths*, the sulphur water fountain near the Arena and the Torre del Parco, a 108-m (354-ft) tower made of steel tubes in 1932 after a design by Gio Ponti.

Acquario Civico 3

Via Gadio 2. **Map** 3 B4.

Tel 02-88 46 57 54.

M 2 Lanza. **B** 3, 4, 7, 12, 14. **Bus** 43, 57, 70. **☐** 9am–1pm, 2–5:30pm Tue–Sun.

The Civic Aquarium was built by Sebastiano Locati for the 1906 National Exposition, and it is the only remaining building. Its 36 tanks house about 100 species (fish, crustaceans, molluscs and echinoderms) typical of the Mediterranean sea and Italian freshwater fauna. There are also rare kinds of tropical fish on display.

The aquarium museum is also home to the Hydrobiological Station, which has a library specializing in the subject. The aquarium building itself (1906) is a fine example of Art Nouveau architecture and is decorated with Richard-

Ginori ceramic tiles and statues of aquatic animals, dominated by Oreste Labò's statue of Neptune.

Arena Civica 4

Via Legnano, Viale Elvezia.

Map 3 A-B3. **M** 2 Lanza.

B 3, 4, 12, 14. **Bus** 57.

☐ for exhibitions and events only.

This impressive Neo-Classical amphitheatre, designed in 1806 by Luigi Canonica, was – together with the Arco della Pace, Caselli Daziari and Foro Buonaparte – part of the project to transform the Castello Sforzesco area into a monumental civic centre. Napoleon

was present at the Arena inauguration, and it was the venue for various cultural and sports events, from horse and mock Roman chariot races to hot-air balloon launchings, mock naval battles and festivities. With

a seating capacity of 30,000, it has also been a football stadium, but San Siro (see p70) is now the more important ground. The Arena is mainly a venue for athletics (it has a 500-m, 1,640-ft track), concerts and civil weddings.






Sea creature decorating the facade of the Aquarium



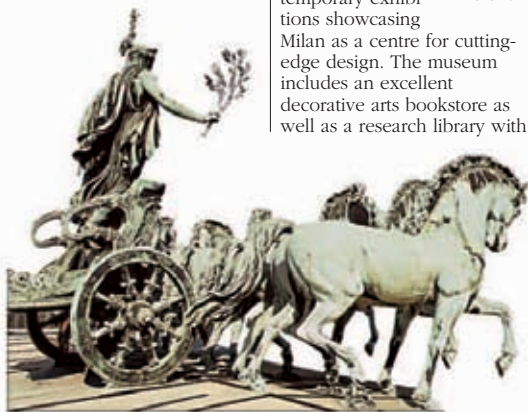
View of the Parco Sempione: in the foreground, the artificial lake and in the background, the Castello Sforzesco

Arco della Pace 5

Piazza Sempione. **Map 2 F3.**  1, 29, 30.  61.  for renovation.

Work on Milan's major Neo-Classical monument was begun by Luigi Cagnola in 1807 to celebrate Napoleon's victories. It was originally called the Arch of Victories, but building was interrupted and not resumed until 1826 by Francis I of Austria, who had the subjects of the bas-reliefs changed to commemorate the peace of 1815 instead. The Arch of Peace was inaugurated on 10 September 1838 on the occasion of Ferdinand I's coronation as ruler of the Lombardy-Veneto kingdom. The arch is dressed in Crevola marble and decorated with bas-reliefs depicting episodes of the restoration after Napoleon's fall. On the upper level are personifications of the rivers in the Lombardy-Veneto kingdom: the Po, Ticino, Adda and Tagliamento.

At the top of the monument stands the huge bronze Chariot of Peace, by Abbondio Sangiorgio, surrounded by four Victories on horseback. The chariot originally faced France. However, when Milan was ceded to Austria in 1815, it was turned to face the centre of the city, and was the site of the triumphal entrance into Milan of Victor Emmanuel II, first king of Italy upon unification in 1861.





The horses on the Arco della Pace, each cast in one piece



Tree-lined Corso Sempione


Triennale Design Museum 6

Viale Alemagna 6. **Map 3 A4. Tel** 02-72 43 41. **M** 1-2 Cadorna.  61.  10:30am-8:30pm Tue-Sun (to 11pm Thu & Fri; last adm: 7:25pm).     www.triennale.it

The Palazzo dell'Arte, southwest of Parco Sempione, was built by Giovanni Muzio in 1932-3 as a permanent site for the International Exhibition of Decorative Arts. The Triennale show was founded in 1923 to foster the development of Italian arts and always played a primary role in promoting architectural development. The building now houses the Triennale Design Museum, offering both a permanent collection and temporary exhibitions showcasing Milan as a centre for cutting-edge design. The museum includes an excellent decorative arts bookstore as well as a research library with

specialized and often rare research resources in the fields of architecture, art and fashion. The DesignCafé is worth a visit to take in the surroundings and Michelin-starred cuisine. Next to the museum is the Teatro dell'Arte, redesigned in 1960.

Corso Sempione 7

Map 2 D1, E2, F3.  1, 19, 29, 30, 33.  43, 57.



Obelisk in front of the Palazzo dell'Arte

Modelled on the grand boulevards of Paris, Corso Sempione was the first stage of a road built by Napoleon to link the city with Lake Maggiore, Switzerland and France via the Simplon Pass. The first section, starting at the Arco della Pace, is pedestrianized. The Corso is lined with late 19th-century and early 20th-

century houses and is now the main thoroughfare in a vast quarter. The initial stretch (towards the park) is considered an elegant area, with good shops, bars and restaurants, the headquarters of Milanese banks and Italian State Radio and TV, RAI (at No. 27). Opposite, at No. 36, is a residence designed by Giuseppe Terragni and Pietro Lingeri in 1935, one of the first examples of Rationalist architecture in Milan.

The semicircular Via Canova and Via Melzi d'Eril cross the Corso, every angle of which offers a different view of the Arco della Pace.

Fieramilanocity 8


Largo Domodossola 1. **Map** 1 C3.

Tel 02-499 71. **Fax** 02-49 97 76 05.

M 1 Amendola Fieramilanocity, Lotto.

Tr 19, 27. **Bus** 48, 68, 78. Shuttle

from Linate airport. ATM circle line

buses (free).  for exhibitions only.

    www.fieramilano.it

The Fiera Campionaria, or Trade Fair, was founded in 1920 to stimulate the domestic market in postwar Italy. It was originally located near Porta Venezia and in 1923 was moved to the ground behind the Castello Sforzesco. It was fitted out with permanent pavilions and buildings, many of which were damaged or destroyed in World War II. Some original Art Nouveau buildings have survived at the entrance in Via Domodossola and the Palazzo dello Sport (sports arena). The old main entrance to the Fiera is in Piazza Giulio Cesare, which is dominated by a

Four Seasons fountain, placed there in 1927. One of the leading exhibition centres in Europe, the Fiera di Milano has become a symbol of Milanese industriousness. It hosts 78 specialist international shows attracting 2.5 million visitors and 31,000 exhibitors every year.

Specialist trade fairs are held at an innovative centre opened in 2005 known as Fieramilanocity, located just outside Milan, in Rho. Plans are afoot to enhance the centre, which will house Expo 2015.

Specialist trade fairs are held at an innovative centre opened in 2005 known as Fieramilanocity, located just outside Milan, in Rho. Plans are afoot to enhance the centre, which will house Expo 2015.



Façade of the Certosa di Garegnano (1608)

For hotels and restaurants in this area see pp160–61 and p173



San Siro Stadium, now named after footballer Giuseppe Meazza

Meazza (San Siro) Stadium 9


Via Piccolomini 5. **Tel** 02-404 24 32



or 02-48 70 71 23. **M** 1 Lotto

(**Map** 1 A2); shuttle bus for Inter

& Milan games. **Tr** 16.

San Siro Museum Entrance gate

14.  10am–5pm Mon–Sat.

  www.sansirotour.com




Fiera di
Milano logo


Named after Giuseppe Meazza, the famous footballer who played for the local teams, Inter and Milan, Italy's top stadium is commonly known as San Siro, after the surrounding district.

It was built in 1926, rebuilt in the 1950s with a capacity of 85,000, and then renovated in 1990, when another ring of tiers and a roof were added (see *Entertainment* pp202–3). The stadium and changing rooms can be visited on the museum tour.

Certosa di Garegnano 10

Via Garegnano 28. **Tel** 02-38 00 63

01. **Tr** 14.  7am–noon, 3–7pm

daily.  6pm pre-hols; 8:30, 10 &

11am & 6pm.

The church that forms the heart of this important Carthusian monastery, dedicated to Our Lady of the Assumption, was founded in 1349 by Archbishop Giovanni Visconti. Sadly, the Certosa is well-known because the main cloister was ruined by the construction of the A4 motorway. The courtyard is of

impressive size, with the monks' houses, each with a kitchen garden, around the sides. The rules imposed by the semi-closed order required each monk to live independently. The complex was rebuilt in late Renaissance style in 1562; the façade, completed in 1608, was decorated with obelisks and statues, crowned by a statue of Our Lady. A porticoed atrium with an exedra-shaped vestibule provides a harmonious introduction to the complex.

Vincenzo Seregni designed the interior in the 1500s. The aisleless nave is crowned by a barrel vault flanked by blind arcades. The church is famous for the frescoes by Daniele Crespi, a leading 17th-century Lombard artist. He reputedly painted the entire cycle (*The Legend of the Foundation of the Order*) to thank the Carthusian monks for offering refuge after he had been charged with murder. The cycle begins by the first arch on the right, continues on the wall behind the façade, designed by Simone Peterzano, and is resumed on the vault, where there are four medallions. In the first bay on the left Crespi included a self-portrait of himself as a servant blowing a horn and added the date (1629) and his signature in a scroll.

Simone Peterzano painted the frescoes in the presbytery and apse (1578), with scenes from the life of Mary. The chapel on the right has two macabre 17th-century paintings informing novices of the various forms of torture they might encounter while spreading Christianity. On leaving, look at the 14th-century cloister on the right, the only surviving part of the original monastery.

Santa Maria delle Grazie 11

Piazza Santa Maria delle Grazie.

Map 2 F5. **Tel** 02-46 76 111. **M** 1, 2 *Cadorna*, 1 *Conciliazione*. **16**.

☐ 7am–noon, 3–7pm *Mon–Sat*, 3:30–5:30pm *Sun*. **F** 7:30, 8, 8:30 & 9:30am, 6:30pm *Mon–Sat*; 6:30pm *pre-hols*; 8, 9:30, 10:30 & 11:30am, 6:30 & 8pm *hols*.

Construction of this church designed by Guiniforte Solari, began in 1463 and was completed in 1490. Two years later Lodovico il Moro asked Bramante to change the church into the family mausoleum: Solari's apse section was demolished and replaced by a Renaissance apse. After il Moro lost power in 1500, the Dominicans continued to decorate the church, later assisted by the court of Inquisition, which had moved here in 1558. Restoration was undertaken only in

the late 19th century. In 1943 a bomb destroyed the main cloister, but the apse and the room containing Leonardo's *Last Supper* were miraculously left intact; restoration work has continued since then. On the exterior, Solari's wide brick façade is worthy of note. The doorway was designed by Bramante; it is preceded by a porch supported by Corinthian columns and the lunette has a painting by Leonardo da Vinci with the Madonna between Lodovico and his wife, Beatrice d'Este.



Frescoed cross vaulting in Santa Maria delle Grazie

The sides and polygonal apse are also of interest. As you enter the church you notice the difference between Solari's nave, which echoes Lombard Gothic architecture – entirely covered with frescoes and with ogival arches – and Bramante's design for the apse, which is larger, better lit and is almost bare of decoration. The two parts of the church reflect Bramante's impact on Milanese culture; he introduced the Renaissance style that dominated Tuscany and Umbria in the early 15th century.

The all-pervasive painting decoration of the aisle walls is by Bernardino Butinone and Donato Montorfano (1482–6). The Della Torre chapel is the first one in the right-hand aisle: the altar has a 15th-century fresco and to the left is the tomb

of Giacomo Della Torre, with bas-relief sculpture by the Cazzaniga brothers (1483). The fourth chapel, dedicated to Santa Corona, has frescoes by Gaudenzio Ferrari. In the next chapel is a *Crucifixion* by Giovanni Demio (1542).

The apse, decorated only with graffiti to maintain the purity of the architectural



The nave of Santa Maria delle Grazie

volumes, is a perfect cube crowned by a hemisphere. It was built to house the tomb of Lodovico il Moro and Beatrice d'Este, sculpted by Cristoforo Solari, but the work never reached Santa Maria delle Grazie (it is now in the Charterhouse of Pavia). The decoration of the dome is rich in Marian symbols, while the Doctors of the Church appear in the roundels in the pendentives. The carved and inlaid wooden stalls of the choir are lovely; above them on the walls are figures of Dominican saints.

A door on the right leads to the small cloister known as Chiostro delle Rane because of the frogs (*rane*) in the central basin. The cloister leads to the old sacristy, with its painted wardrobes, one of which conceals a secret underground passageway, used by Lodovico to come from the Castello on horseback. Back in the church, the chapels in the north aisle begin with the Madonna delle Grazie chapel, with Cerano's *Madonna Freeing Milan of the Plague* (1631) on the entrance archway. The altarpiece, *Madonna delle Grazie*, dates from the 15th century. The sixth chapel has a *Holy Family with St Catherine* by Paris Bordone, and the first chapel contains the cloak of St Catherine of Siena.



The façade of Santa Maria delle Grazie, designed by Guiniforte Solari

Leonardo da Vinci's *Last Supper*



**Lodovico
il Moro**

This masterpiece was painted for Lodovico il Moro in the refectory of Santa Maria delle Grazie in 1495–7. Leonardo depicts the moment just after Christ has uttered the words, “One of you will betray me”. The artist captures their amazement in facial expressions and body language in a remarkably realistic and vivid *Last Supper*. It is not a true fresco, but was painted in tempera, allowing Leonardo more time to achieve the subtle nuances typical of his work. The room was used as a stable in the Napoleonic era and was badly damaged by bombs in 1943. Fortunately, the work was saved because it was protected by sandbags.



Jesus Christ

The isolated, serene figure of Christ contrasts with the agitated Apostles. Half-closed lips show he has just spoken.



Judas

Unable to find a truly evil face for Judas, Leonardo drew inspiration from that of the prior in the convent, who kept on asking when the work would be finished.

The Last Supper is famous for the gesturing hands of the Apostles, which are so harmonious and expressive that critics have said they “speak”.

The Apostle Andrew

with his arms upraised, expresses his horror at Christ's words.

The Crucifixion by Montorfano

The Dominicans asked Donato Montorfano to paint a fresco of the Crucifixion on the opposite wall to depict Christ's sacrifice. In this dense composition the despairing Magdalen hugs the cross while the soldiers on the right throw dice for Christ's robe. On either side of the work, under the cross, Leonardo added the portraits – now almost invisible – of Lodovico il Moro, his wife Beatrice and their children, signed and dated (1495).



THE RESTORATION

It was not the humidity but the method used by Leonardo, *tempera forte*, that caused the immediate deterioration of the *Last Supper*. As early as 1550 the art historian Vasari called it “a dazzling blotch” and regarded it as a lost work. There have been many attempts to restore the *Last Supper*, beginning in 1726, but in retouching the picture further damage was done. The seventh restoration ended in spring 1999: although it lacks the splendour of the original, it is at least authentic.

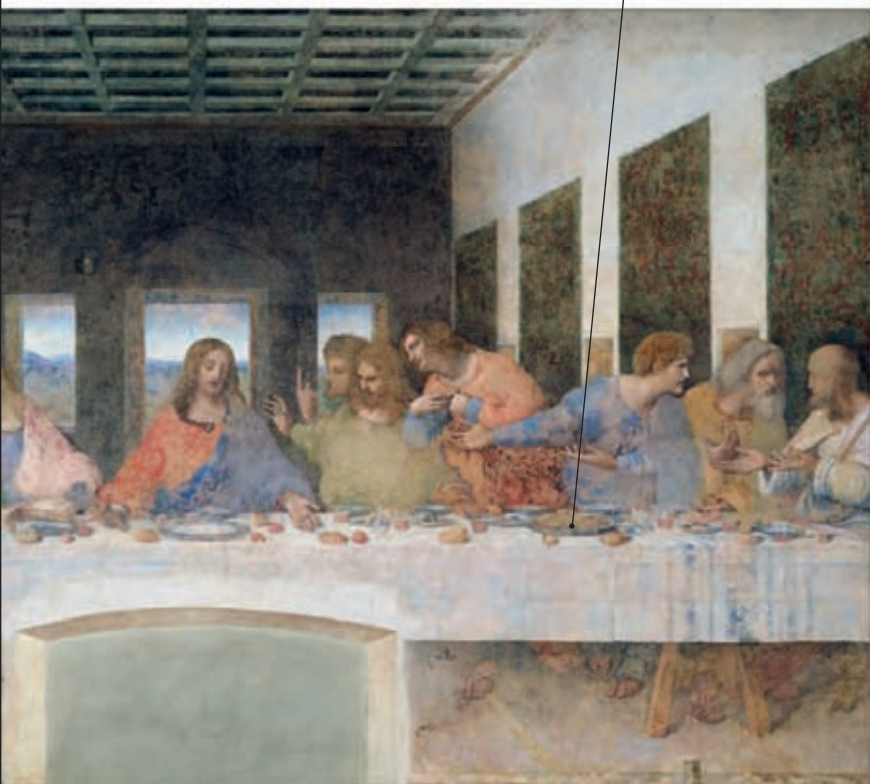


Material used for restoration

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Piazza Santa Maria delle Grazie
 2. **Map** 2 F5. **Tel** Compulsory advance booking: 02-92 80 03 60.
M 1, 2 **Cadorna**. **16**. **8:15am–6:45pm Tue–Sun**. **pub** hols, 1 May, 15 Aug. **www.cenacolovinciano.org**

The tablecloth, plates and bowls were probably copied from those in the convent to give the impression that Christ was at table with monks.



Sketches of the Apostles

Leonardo used to wander around Milan in search of faces to use for the Apostles. Of his many sketches, this one for St James is now in the Royal Library in Windsor.



CHRIST AND THE APOSTLES



- | | |
|---------------------|---------------------|
| 1 Christ | 8 John |
| 2 Thomas | 9 Peter |
| 3 James the Greater | 10 Judas |
| 4 Philip | 11 Andrew |
| 5 Matthew | 12 James the Lesser |
| 6 Thaddaeus | 13 Bartholomew |
| 7 Simon | |

Corso Magenta 12

Map 3 A5. **M** 1 Conciliazione, 1, 2
Cadorna. **P** 16, 19. **M** 18.

This street is fascinating, with its elegant shops and historic buildings making it one of the loveliest and most elegant quarters in Milan. At No. 65, just past Santa Maria delle Grazie, is a building incorporating the remains of the Atellani residence, decorated

by Luini, where Leonardo da Vinci stayed while working on the *Last Supper*. Piero Portaluppi carried out the work on No. 65 in 1919. In the garden at the back there are some vines, said to be the remains of the

vineyard that Lodovico il Moro gave to the great artist. The next building (No. 61), Palazzo delle Stelline, originally a girls' orphanage, is now a convention centre and houses the Fondazione Stelline, which holds art exhibitions. The Fondazione also has a garden, created from the land given to Leonardo. At the corner of Via Carducci, which was built over the original course of the Naviglio canal, is Bar Magenta (see p186). The medieval city gate, the Porta Vercellina, once stood at this junction.

Palazzo Litta 13

Corso Magenta 24. Map 3 A5. **M** 1, 2
Cadorna. **P** 16, 19. **M** 18. **C**
during cultural events only.

Considered one of the most beautiful examples of 18th-century Lombard architecture, this palazzo was first built in 1648 for Count Bartolomeo Arese by Francesco Maria Richini. At the end of the century the interior was embellished and in 1763 the pink façade was built at the request of the heirs, the Litta Visconti Arese. The façade,



The Sala Rossa in Palazzo Litta, with mementos of Napoleon's visit here

by Bartolomeo Bolli, is late Baroque, the door flanked by large telamones. Since 1905 the building has housed the State Railway offices.

Inside is a number of sumptuous rooms looking onto a 17th-century courtyard. The broad staircase, designed by Carlo Giuseppe Merlo in 1740 and decorated with precious marble and the family coat of arms (a black and white check), has a double central flight. It leads up to the *piano nobile*, where one of the rooms is named the Sala Rossa (Red Room) after the colour of its wallpaper (a copy of the original). Set in the floor is a pearl, there to commemorate a tear said to have been shed during a meeting between the Duchess Litta and Napoleon.

The next room is the Salone degli Specchi, which seems to be enlarged to infinity by the large mirrors (*specchi*) on the walls. The vault decoration is by Martin Knoller. The Salotto della Duchessa is the only room in the palazzo which still has its original 18th-century wallpaper. The Teatro Litta stands to the left of the palazzo, the oldest theatre in the city.

Civico Museo Archeologico 14

Corso Magenta 15. Map 3 A5.
Tel 02-86 45 00 11. **M** 1, 2
Cadorna. **P** 16, 19. **M** 18, 50, 58,
94. **C** 9am-1pm, 2-5:30pm Tue-Sun. **E** (phone ahead). **P**

The Archaeological Museum is well worth a visit for the finds and to see the only remaining part of the city's Roman walls. At the entrance visitors are greeted by a huge stone from the Val Camonica (see p155) with Bronze Age engravings. Further on is a model of Milan in Roman times. The visit begins in a hall on the right, with clay objects, including a collection of oil lamps. This is followed by Roman sculpture. One of the most interesting pieces in the series of portraits dating from Caesar's era to late antiquity (1st-4th century AD), is the *Portrait of Maximin* (mid-3rd century AD).



Roman sarcophagus of a lawyer, on display in the Civico Museo Archeologico

At the end of this room is a huge fragment of a torso of Hercules from the Milanese *thermae*, dating from the first half of the 2nd century AD. Behind this are some 3rd-century AD floor mosaics found in Milanese houses.

By the window are two of the most important works in the museum: the Parabiago Patera and the Diatretra Cup. The Patera is a gilded silver plate with a relief of the triumph of the goddess Cybele, mother of the gods, on a chariot pulled by lions and surrounded by the Sun and Moon and sea and Zodiac divinities (mid-4th century AD). The marvellous Diatretra Cup, also dating from the 4th century AD, comes from Novara and consists of a single piece of coloured glass, with finely wrought, intricate decoration. Winding around the cup is the inscription *Bibe vivas multis annis* ("Drink and you will live many years"). To the left of the entrance are 6th-century Lombard finds. The entrance hall leads to a second courtyard, where you will see the Torre di Ansperto, a Roman tower from the ancient Maximian walls. The basement contains a collection of Attic red- and black-figure vases and the museum display ends with a fine collection of Etruscan pieces.



Stela with portraits, Museo Archeologico

San Maurizio 15

Corso Magenta. **Map** 3 A5. **Tel** 02-86 66 60 (Santa Maria alla Porta).

M 1, 2 Cadorna. **☰** 16, 19. **🕒** 50, 58. **🕒** 9:30am–5:30pm Mon–Sat. **🕒** 6pm Mon–Fri, 10:15am (Greek–Albanian) Sun.

In 1503 Gian Giacomo Dolcebuono began construction of this church, which was intended

for the most powerful closed order of Benedictine nuns in Milan, with one hall for the public and another for the nuns. In the first hall, to the right of the altar, is the opening through which the nuns receive the Body of Christ. Most of the decoration was done by Bernardino

Luini. He painted the frescoes in the first hall, including the *Life of St Catherine* (third chapel to the right) and those on the middle wall. The second chapel on the right was decorated by Callisto Piazza, the chapels to the left by pupils of Luini. On the altar is an *Adoration of the Magi* by Antonio Campi. The middle wall of the second hall, occupied by the choir, has frescoes by Foppa, Piazza, an *Annunciation* attributed to Bramantino and *Episodes of the Passion*. Concerts are held here in the winter.



The Roman ruins in Via Brisa

Via Brisa 16

Map 7 B1. **M** 1, 2 Cadorna. **☰** 16, 19. **🕒** 50, 58.

Excavations carried out after the 1943 bombing of this street revealed Roman ruins which were probably part of Maximian's imperial palace: the foundation of a round hall surrounded by apsidal halls and preceded by a narthex. Note the columns that raised the pavement to allow warm air to pass into the palace.

Piazza Cordusio 17

Map 7 C1. **M** 1 Cordusio. **☰** 16, 19, 27.

This oval-shaped piazza was named after the *Curtis Ducis*, the main seat of the Lombard duchy. The area, Milan's financial district, was laid out from 1889 to 1901. Buildings include Luca Beltrami's Assicurazioni Generali building, Casa Dario, and the main offices of Credito Italiano, designed by Luigi Broggi.

Piazza Affari 18

Map 7 B1 (9 B3). **M** 1 Cordusio. **☰** 16, 19, 27.

The heart of the financial district, this square was laid out in 1928–40 to house the city's markets (especially farm produce). The Borsa Valori, Italy's most important Stock Exchange, stands here. Founded in 1808, it is housed in a building designed by Paolo Mezzanotte in 1931. Ruins of a 1st-century BC Roman theatre were found in the basement area.



The Milan Stock Exchange in Piazza Affari, built in 1931



SOUTHWEST MILAN

Religious complexes once covered this district, preventing further building until the early 19th century. The suppression of the monasteries in the late 18th century paved the way for the urbanization of the area between the medieval and Spanish walls, crossed by two large avenues, Corso Italia and Corso di Porta Ticinese. Beyond Porta Ticinese, which leads to the southern part of Milan, is Corso San Gottardo. The area is bordered by the inner ring



Vault mosaic,
Sant'Ambrogio

road, which follows the course of the medieval walls, and the outer ring road, which replaced the Spanish walls. Further on is the Naviglio canals quarter, with the Naviglio Grande and the Pavese, the last vestiges of what was once a major network for communications and commerce. Barges used the Naviglio Grande to transport the Candoglia marble used to build the Duomo and, in the 1950s, the material for postwar reconstruction.

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Streets, Squares and Historic Buildings

Largo Carrobbio and Via Torino 3
Piazza della Vetra and medieval Porta Ticinese 2
Via Circo 4

Churches

San Bernardino alle Monache 5
San Lorenzo alle Colonne
see pp80-81 1
San Paolo Converso 12

San Vittore al Corpo 8
Sant'Alessandro 13
Sant'Ambrogio see pp84-7 6
Sant'Eustorgio 10
Santa Maria presso San Celso 11

Museums and Galleries

Museo Diocesano 9
Museo Nazionale della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci 7



KEY

Street-by-Street map
See pp78-9

M Metro

Taxi



GETTING THERE

Sant'Ambrogio is served by bus Nos. 50, 58 and 94 (which continues to San Lorenzo) and by metro line 2. Trams 3, 9, 29 and 30 go to the Navigli, and No. 3 is connected to Via Torino by Nos. 2 and 14. Metro line 3 (Missori stop), trams 15, 16 and 24 and buses 77 and 94 stop at Corso di Porta Romana.

Street-by-Street: From Sant' Ambrogio to San Lorenzo



Statue,
Università
Cattolica

Situated just outside the Roman walls, this area was occupied by Early Christian cemeteries and Imperial Age buildings such as the Arena and Circus. Though little remains of this ancient heritage, it is significant, particularly the columns of the triumphal entrance to the basilica of San Lorenzo. Nine kings of Italy were crowned in Sant' Ambrogio in the 9th–15th centuries with four buried here.

Napoleon came here in 1805, and Ferdinand of Austria in 1838, after their respective coronations in the Duomo. On the feast day of Sant' Ambrogio, 7 December, the *Ob bej Ob bej* ("how beautiful" in Milanese dialect) fair is held in the streets.



Via Circo

The remains of an ancient Roman circus, used for public spectacles, were found in this street 6



The **Tempio della Vittoria** (1930), designed by Giovanni Muzio, commemorates the 10,000 Milanese who perished in World War I.

The **Università Cattolica** (1921) is located in the monastery and cloisters of old Sant' Ambrogio, built by Bramante in 1497.



★ Sant' Ambrogio

Founded by Sant' Ambrogio in the 4th century, this church contains masterpieces such as the San Vittore mosaics and the Golden Altar 6



Cloister of
Santa Maria
Maddalena
al Cerchio

San Bernardino alle Monache

This church was rebuilt in 1450 for Franciscan nuns. The façade is decorated with majolica hollows 5



0 metres 100
0 yards 100



Largo Carrobbio
*The name of the crossroads at the end of Via Torino may derive from *Quadrivium*, meaning a place where four streets converge* ③



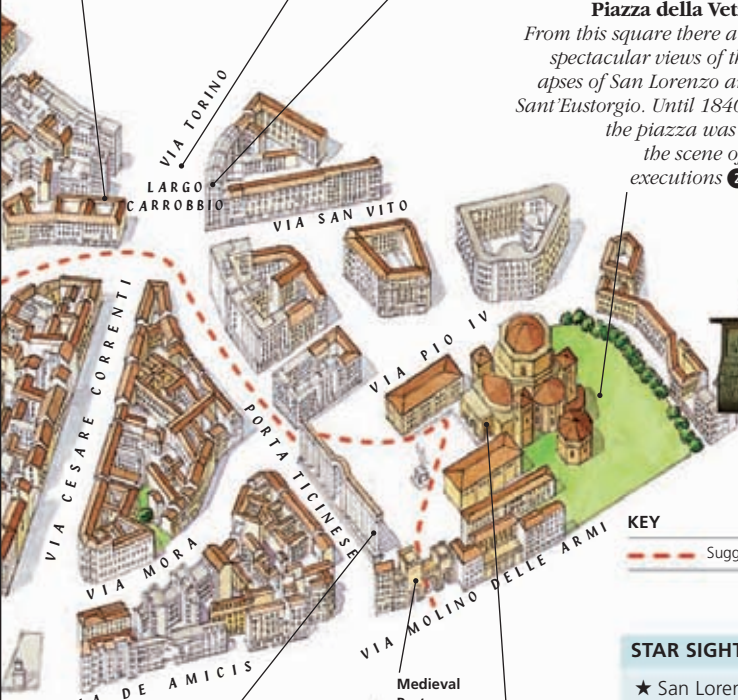
LOCATOR MAP
 See Street Finder, map 7, 8

A tower from the Roman Porta Ticinese is hidden in the courtyard of a building between Via del Torchio and Via Medici.

In Largo Carrobbio
 the small deconsecrated church of San Sisto houses the Museo Messina.

Piazza della Vetra

From this square there are spectacular views of the apses of San Lorenzo and Sant'Eustorgio. Until 1840 the piazza was the scene of executions ②



KEY
 - - - Suggested route

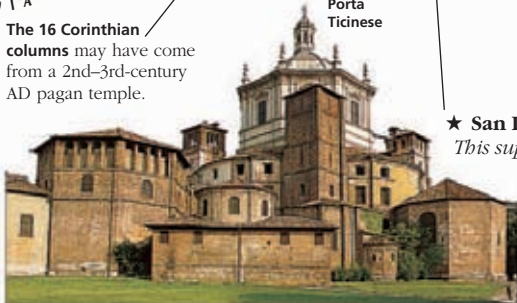
STAR SIGHTS

- ★ San Lorenzo alle Colonne
- ★ Sant'Ambrogio

The 16 Corinthian columns may have come from a 2nd-3rd-century AD pagan temple.

Medieval Porta Ticinese

★ **San Lorenzo alle Colonne**
This superb 4th-century basilica consists of a main domed section linked to a series of minor buildings, dating from different periods ①



San Lorenzo alle Colonne ❶

Dating from the 4th century, San Lorenzo is one of the oldest round churches in Western Christendom and may have been the ancient Imperial palatine chapel. The church was built utilizing materials from a nearby Roman amphitheatre. The plan, with exedrae and women's galleries, is unlike Lombard architecture and reveals the hand of Roman architects and masons. Some art historians also see the influence of Byzantine art in the unusual plan. After several fires the church was reconstructed in the 11th and 12th centuries and was again rebuilt after the dome collapsed in 1573, but the original quatrefoil plan has been preserved. The chapel of Sant'Aquilino contains some of the best mosaics in Northern Italy.

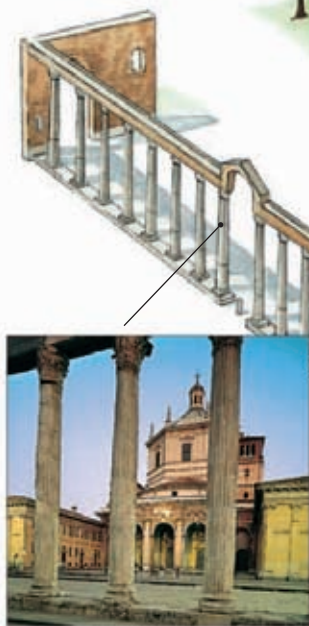


Cappella di San Sisto

This chapel was frescoed by Gian Cristoforo Storer in the 17th century.

A bas-relief above the entrance depicts San Lorenzo, who was burnt over live coals in the 3rd century (a recurring symbol in the church).

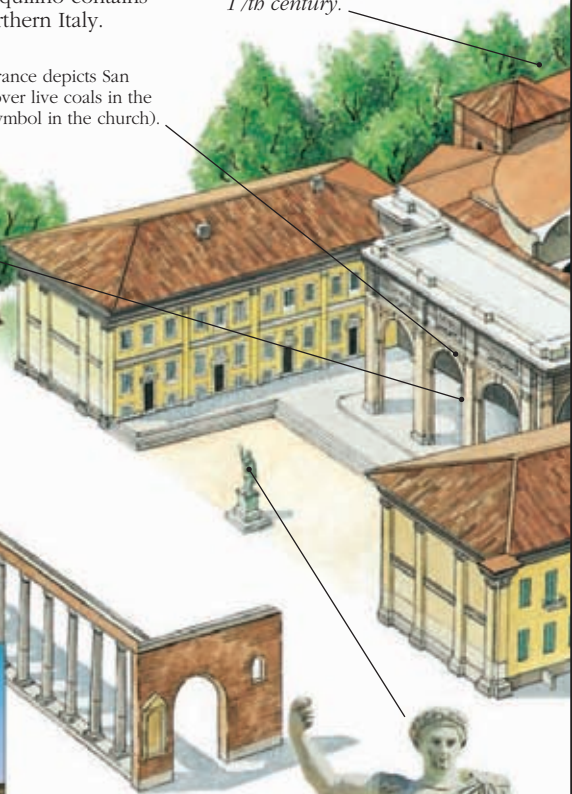
Main entrance



★ Roman Columns

The 16 Corinthian columns, from the 2nd–3rd century, were part of an unidentified temple and were placed in their present location in the 4th century.

For hotels and restaurants in this area see p161 and pp173–5



Statue of Constantine

This bronze work is a copy of a Roman statue of the emperor who issued the Edict of Milan in AD 313, bringing persecution of Christians to an end.



The dome, the largest in Milan, is supported by an octagonal tambour lit by eight large windows. It was rebuilt by Martino Bassi after it collapsed in 1573.

An upside-down column symbolizes Christianity rising from the ruins of paganism.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Corso di Porta Ticinese 39.

Map 7 B2. **Tel** 02-89 40 41 29.

M 3 Missori. **3**. **94**. **7:30am–12:30pm**, **2:30–6:45pm**

daily. **6pm Mon–Fri**; **6pm pre-hols**; **9:30**, **11:30am**, **4pm** (in *Philippine language*), **6pm hols**.

Cappella di Sant'Aquilino

9am–6:30pm daily. **www.sanlorenzomaggiore.com**



★ Cappella di Sant'Aquilino

This 5th-century chapel has mosaics from the same period: Elijah on the Chariot of Fire and Christ with the Apostles. The entire chapel was once decorated with mosaics.

Byzantine sarcophagus

Behind the altar, steps lead to the crypt, which has stones taken from the amphitheatre and used for compacting the earth.

The 17th-century presbyteries, designed by Trezzi and Richini, were originally designed to join up with the columns so as to revive the pattern of the ancient quadriporticus.

STAR FEATURES

- ★ Roman Columns
- ★ Cappella di Sant'Aquilino

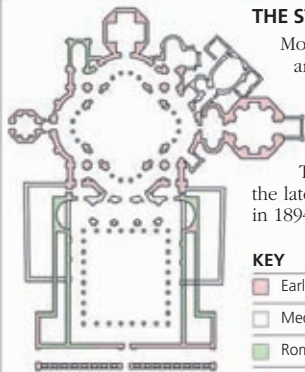
THE STRUCTURE

Most of the walls, towers and three chapels date from the late 4th century. The upper parts of the towers are Romanesque.

The dome was built in the late 1500s and the façade in 1894 by Cesare Nava.

KEY

- Early Christian
- Medieval and modern
- Romanesque





Piazza della Vetra, linking San Lorenzo to Sant'Eustorgio

Piazza della Vetra and medieval Porta Ticinese ②

Map 7 B2. 📍 2, 3, 14. 🚶 94.

The vast area of greenery dominated by a column bearing the statue of San Lazzaro (1728) is also called Parco delle Basiliche, because it lies between the basilicas of San Lorenzo and Sant'Eustorgio. The name "Vetra" seems to derive from the Latin *castra vetera*, which probably alluded to the Roman military camps positioned here to defend the nearby imperial palace. The name was also given to a canal that was once on the northern side of the square and was lined with tanners' work-shops (the tanners were



Detail of the tabernacle of Porta Ticinese: *Madonna and Child with St Ambrose Proffering the Model of the City* by the workshop of Giovanni di Balduccio

called *vetraschi*). Until 1840 the square was used for the public hangings of condemned commoners, while nobles were decapitated in front of the law court, the Broletto (see p54).

During the Roman era there was a small port here, at the point where the Seveso and Nirone rivers converged in the navigable Vettabbia canal.

This square is worth visiting just for the magnificent view of the apses of the basilicas. In the 12th century, when the city walls were enlarged to include San Lorenzo, the Roman gate at present-day Largo Carrobbio was replaced by the "new" medieval Porta Ticinese. A moat ran around the new walls and along present-day Via Molino delle Armi, which was named after the water mills (*molini*) used mostly to forge weapons.

Porta Ticinese was remodelled after 1329 by Azzone Visconti and decorated with a tabernacle of the *Madonna and Child with St Ambrose Proffering the Model of the City* by the workshop of Giovanni di Balduccio (14th century).

This city gate – the only one, along with Porta Nuova on Via Manzoni, still standing – was fortified with two towers in 1865.

Largo Carrobbio and Via Torino ③

Map 7 B2. 📍 2, 3, 14. Museo Messina Via San Sisto 4. Tel 02-86 45 30 05. 🕒 2–5:30pm Tue–Sat. 🗓 1 Jan, Easter, 1 May, 15 Aug, 25 Dec. 📞 📧

The vast Carrobbio square, which connects Via Torino and Corso di Porta Ticinese, was either named after the *quadrivium*, a crossroads of four streets, or after *carribium*, a road reserved for carts. One of the towers flanking the Roman Porta Ticinese still stands at the corner of Via Medici and Via del Torchio. The name of the gate derived from the fact that it opened onto the road for Pavia, which in ancient times was called *Ticinum*. At the junction with Via San Sisto is the deconsecrated 17th-century church of San Sisto. In 1976 it became the museum-studio of sculptor Francesco Messina (who died in 1990) and now houses a collection of his bronze and



Female nude by Francesco Messina (1967)

coloured plaster sculpture pieces and graphic art.

Largo Carrobbio is at one end of Via Torino, a major commercial street that developed after the merger of the old city districts, which were filled with the workshops of oil merchants, silk weavers, hatters and famous armourers – as can be seen by the names of some streets.

The 16th-century Palazzo Stampa, built by Massimiliano Stampa, stands in Via Soncino. When the Sforza dynasty died out in 1535, Stampa introduced Spanish dominion to the city by hoisting the flag of Charles V on the Castello Sforzesco in exchange for land and privileges. The imperial eagle still stands on the palazzo tower, over the bronze globe representing the dominions of Charles V.



The cloister at Santa Maria Maddalena al Cerchio

Via Circo 4

Map 7 B1. ☞ 2, 3, 14.

The area extending from Largo Carrobbio to Corso Magenta is very rich in 3rd- and 4th-century ruins, particularly mosaics and masonry, much of it now part of private homes. This was the period when the Roman emperor Maximian lived in Milan: his splendid palace was near Via Brisa. In order to create a proper imperial capital, he built many civic edifices to gain the favour of the Milanese: the Arena, the *thermae* and the huge Circus used for two-horse chariot races. The Circus, 505 m

(1,656 ft) long, was one of the largest constructions in the Roman Empire. The only remaining parts are the end curve, visible at the junction of Via Cappuccio and Via Circo, and one of the entrance towers, which became the bell tower of San Maurizio in Corso Magenta.

The Circus, active long after the fall of the Roman Empire, was the venue of the coronation of the Lombard king Adaloaldo in 615, while in the Carolingian period it became a vineyard, as the place name of nearby Via Vigna indicates. At No. 7 Via Cappuccio, the 18th-century Palazzo Litta Biumi has incorporated, to the left of the central courtyard, the delightful 15th-century nuns' convent Santa Maria Maddalena al Cerchio, which has been partly rebuilt. Its name, a corruption of the Latin *ad circum*, refers to the Circus over which it was built. The hood of the nuns' habit (*cappuccio*) is probably the origin of the name of the street where the convent is located. Further along, at No. 13, is Palazzo Radice Fossati (a private house), of medieval origin, with a 13th-century portal and 18th-century frescoes inside.

On Via Sant'Orsola you come to Via Morigi, named after a famous Milanese family who once lived here; all that remains of their residence is a 14th-century tower with a small loggia. The nearby square is dominated by the 14th-century Torre dei Gorani, another tower crowned by a loggia with small stone columns.



Fifteenth-century frescoes by the school of Vincenzo Foppa

San Bernardino alle Monache 5

Via Lanzzone 13. Map 7 A1.

Tel 02-86 45 08 95.

☞ 2, 3, 14. ☐ 4-6pm Fri, 10am-noon Sun.

The church is the only remaining building in a Franciscan nuns' convent dating from the mid-15th century and attributed to the Lombard architect Pietro Antonio Solari. The church was named after the preacher Bernardino da Siena, whose relics are kept here. It was partly rebuilt in 1922. The narrow, elegant brick façade is decorated with majolica bowls and a fine elaborate cornice with small arches.

The interior houses fine 15th-century frescoes painted by the school of Vincenzo Foppa, and others dating from the early 16th century. Of note is *Madonna and Child with Saint Agnes*.



Part of the curve of the Circus built by the Roman emperor Maximian in the late 3rd century AD

Sant' Ambrogio 6



Detail of the apse mosaic

The basilica was built by Bishop Ambrogio (Ambrose) in AD 379–86 on an Early Christian burial ground as part of a programme to reorganize the Christian face of Milan. The church was dedicated to Ambrogio, a defender of Christianity against Arianism, after his burial here. The Benedictines began to enlarge it in the 8th century, then in the following century Archbishop Anspert built the atrium, which was rebuilt in the 12th century. In the 11th century, reconstruction of the entire church

began. The dome collapsed in 1196, and the vaults and pulpit were rebuilt. In 1492 the Sforza family asked Bramante to restructure the rectory and the Benedictine monastery. Sadly, the basilica was badly damaged by bombs in 1943.

The Canons' bell tower was erected in 1124 to surpass in height and beauty the campanile of the nearby Benedictines.



The Capitals

The columns are enlivened by Bible stories and fantastic animals symbolizing the struggle between Good and Evil. Some date from the 11th century.

Anspert's Atrium (11th century) was used by local people as a refuge from danger before the city walls were built.

The Interior

The solemn proportions typical of Lombard Romanesque characterize the interior.

The nave is covered by ribbed cross vaulting supported by massive piers.

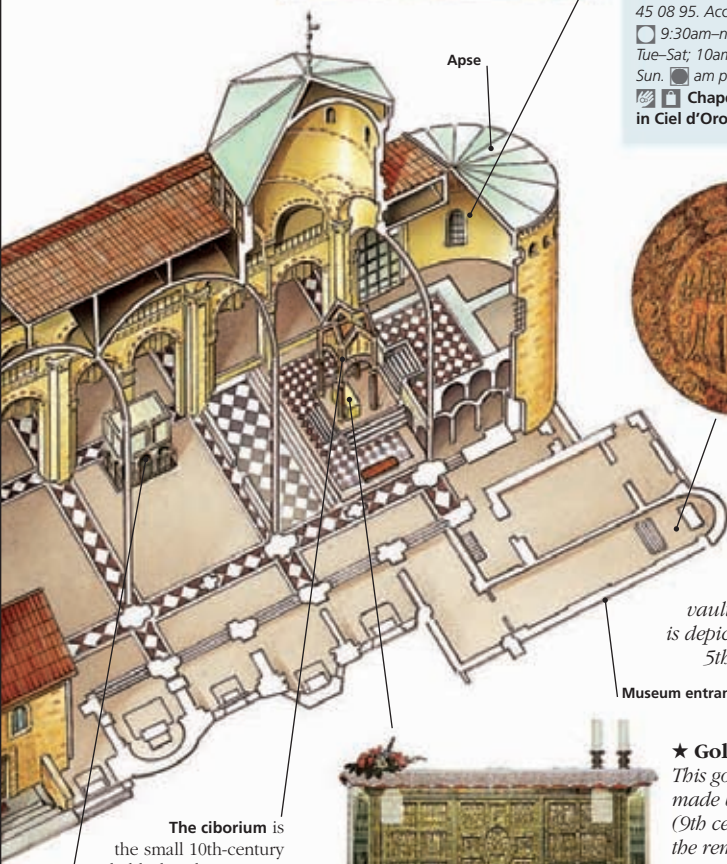


Apse Mosaic

The mosaic dates from the 4th–8th centuries and was partially restored after the 1943 bombings. It depicts the enthroned Christ and scenes from Sant'Ambrogio's life.

**VISITORS' CHECKLIST**

Piazza Sant'Ambrogio 15. **Map** 7 A1. **Tel** 02-86 45 08 95. **M** 2 Sant'Ambrogio. **Bus** 50, 58, 94.
 7am–noon, 3–7pm daily. **+** 6:30pm pre-hols; 8, 10 & 11am (in Latin), 12:15, 6 & 7pm hols; 8 & 9am, 6:30pm Mon–Fri. **I** **📷**
Museo della Basilica Tel 02-86 45 08 95. Access via presbytery.
 9:30am–noon, 2:30–6pm Tue–Sat; 10am–1pm, 3–6pm Sun. **🕒** am pre-hols and hols.
📍 **Chapel of San Vittore in Ciel d'Oro** **📍**



The ciborium is the small 10th-century baldachin that protects the Golden Altar. It is supported by four Roman porphyry columns and decorated with stuccowork.



★ **Chapel of San Vittore in Ciel d'Oro**

The chapel was named after the gold (oro) mosaics on the vault. Sant'Ambrogio is depicted in one of the 5th-century panels.

Museum entrance

★ **Golden Altar**

This golden altar was made by Volvinius (9th century) for the remains of Sant'Ambrogio. The reliefs depict the lives of Christ (front) and Ambrogio (to the rear).



★ **Sarcophagus of Stilicho**

Situated under the pulpit, this 4th-century masterpiece has a wealth of relief figures with religious significance. It is traditionally referred to as the tomb of the Roman general Stilicho, but probably contained the remains of the emperor Gratian.

STAR FEATURES

- ★ Golden Altar
- ★ Chapel of San Vittore in Ciel d'Oro
- ★ Sarcophagus of Stilicho

Exploring Sant' Ambrogio



Papal
statue

The fact that the church of Sant' Ambrogio houses the remains of the city's patron saint, the church's founder, makes it a special place for the Milanese. Most of its present-day appearance is the result of rebuilding in the 10th and 12th centuries by the Benedictines from the nearby monastery, who made it a model of Lombard Romanesque religious architecture. All that remains of the 4th-century basilica are the triumphal arch and its columns, which became part of the apse. In 1937–40 and in the postwar period the Romanesque structure and delicate colours were restored. From

the Pusterla (gate) there is a marvellous view of the church, with its two bell towers and atrium, flanked by the rectory and museum.

PUSTERLA DI SANT'AMBROGIO

The Pusterla di Sant' Ambrogio, one of the minor gates on the medieval walls, is a good starting point for a visit to the church. Rebuilt in 1939, it houses a museum with old weapons and instruments of torture.



A decorated capital
in the atrium

ANSPERT'S ATRIUM

Just before the atrium, to the left, is the isolated Roman Colonna del Diavolo (Devil's Column), with two holes halfway up which, according to tradition, were made by the Devil's horns while he was tempting Sant' Ambrogio. The present-day atrium, with its blind arches, dates from the 12th century and replaced one built by Archbishop Anspert in the 9th century.

This large courtyard acts as an entrance foyer for the church proper and sets off the façade. A row of piers

(some Roman) with sculpted capitals continues into the basilica.

The rhythmic pattern of the arches, half-columns and small suspended arches, as well as the proportions, match those in the church, creating a harmonious continuity between exterior and interior. The atrium houses finds and tombstones from this area, which was once an Early Christian cemetery.

The fourth side of the atrium, or narthex, has five bays and is part of the façade, which has an upper loggia with five arches. In the narthex is the main portal (8th–10th centuries), with small columns with figures of animals and the Mystic Lamb, while its wooden wings (1750) have reliefs of the *Life of David*.



The atrium, with finds and tombstones from the surrounding area

THE INTERIOR

The nave provides the best view of the interior, revealing the basilica in all its splendour. The nave has two side aisles divided by arcades supporting the women's galleries with piers with carved capitals. At the beginning of the nave is the Serpent's Column, said to have been erected by Moses in the desert. Beside it, to the left, excavations show the level of the original 4th-century floor.

The pulpit (or ambo) is made of pieces saved when the dome collapsed in 1196. This magnificent monument is decorated with an eagle and a seated man, symbols of the evangelists John and Matthew. Underneath is the sarcophagus of Stilicho (4th century) with reliefs representing (going clockwise) *Christ Giving the Law to St Peter*, four scenes from the Old Testament, *Christ among the Apostles* and the *Sacrifice of Isaac*. Under the octagonal cupola is the ciborium (10th century), the heart of the basilica, supported by columns taken from the 4th-century ciborium. Its painted stucco sides depict various episodes: on the front is *Christ Giving the Keys to St Peter* and the *Law to St Paul*. The ciborium acts as a baldachin for the Golden Altar, an embossed work that Archbishop Angilberto commissioned from Volvinus in the 9th century. On the back, a silver

relief narrates the *Life of Sant' Ambrogio* and has the artist's signature. On the same side, two small doors allowed the faithful to worship the body of St Ambrose, once kept under the altar. The front is made of gold and jewels, and narrates the *Life of Christ*.

Behind the ciborium is the wooden choir with the *Life of Sant' Ambrogio* (15th century) and, in the middle, the bishop's throne (4th and 9th centuries), also used by



The Serpent's Column, at the beginning of the nave

the kings of Italy crowned here. Part of the large mosaic in the apse dates from the 6th and 8th centuries. The scene on the left, a *Benedictory Christ*, is of the same period, while the one on the right is the result of 18th-century and postwar reconstruction.

Next to the presbytery is the stairway to the crypt, decorated with stucco (c.1740). Under the Golden Altar, an urn (1897) has the remains of Saints Ambrogio, Gervasio and Protasio. Back upstairs, at the end of the south aisle is the stunning San Vittore in Ciel d'Oro Sacellum,

the 4th-century funerary chapel of the martyr, which was later incorporated into the basilica. The 5th-century mosaics on the walls show various saints, including Saints Ambrogio, Gervasio and Protasio.

THE SOUTH AISLE

Returning to the entrance in the south aisle, you will see the monks' chapels, built in different eras. St George's chapel – sixth from the entrance – houses an altarpiece of the *Madonna and Child with the Infant St*

John the Baptist by Bernardo Lanino, who frescoed the *Legend of St George* on the sides (1546). The Baroque chapel of the Holy Sacrament, the fifth, contains the frescoes *The Death of St Benedict* by Carlo Preda and *St Bernard* by Filippo Abbiati (17th and



The Risen Christ by Bergognone (c.1491)

18th century respectively). In St Bartholomew's chapel (the second) are the *Legends of Saints Vittore and Satiro* (1737) by Tiepolo, detached from the San Vittore Sacellum; they demonstrate the cultural openness of the Cistercians, who commissioned the work. The altarpiece in the

second chapel, *The Virgin Mary with St Bartholomew and St John the Baptist*, is attributed to Gaudenzio Ferrari, as is the 1545 *Deposition* in the next chapel, which also has frescoes by Luini on the pillars.

THE NORTH AISLE

Go up this aisle from the baptistry (first chapel), which has a porphyry font by Franco Lombardi with the *Conversion of St Augustine* (1940), the saint baptized by Sant'Ambrogio in Milan. It is dominated symbolically

by Bergognone's *The Risen Christ* (c.1491).

In the third chapel is an interesting painting by Luini, a *Madonna with Saints Jerome and Rocco*.

MUSEO DELLA BASILICA

At the end of the north aisle you come out into the Portico della Canonica, the presbytery portico, which was left unfinished by Bramante (1492–4) and rebuilt after World War II. The columns of the central arch, sculpted to resemble tree trunks, are unusual. The entrance to the Basilica Museum, with six rooms featuring objects and works of art from the church, is here. Among the most interesting pieces are a 12th-century multicoloured tondo of St Ambrose; a cast of Stilicho's sarcophagus; St Ambrose's bed; fragments of the apse mosaics and four wooden panels from the 4th-century portal. The museum also has a *Triptych* by Bernardo Zenale (15th century) and *Christ among the Doctors* by Bergognone. In the garden opposite is St Sigmund's oratory, already famous by 1096, with 15th-century frescoes and Roman columns.



Plaque of the Università Cattolica del Sacro Cuore

UNIVERSITÀ CATTOLICA DEL SACRO CUORE

On the right-hand side of the church (entrance at No. 1 Largo Gemelli), in the former Benedictine monastery, is the university founded by padre Agostino Gemelli in 1921. Its two cloisters, with Ionic and Doric columns, were two of the four Bramante had designed in 1497. In the refectory is *The Marriage at Cana* by Callisto Piazza (1545).



Old motion picture camera, the Science and Technology Museum

Museo Nazionale della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci 7

Via San Vittore 21. **Map** 6 F1. **Tel** 02-48 55 51. **M** 2 Sant' Ambrogio. **Bus** 50, 58, 94. **Open** 9:30am–4:30pm Tue–Fri; 9:30am–6pm Sat, hols. **Info** (book at Ufficio Didattico). Library, lecture rooms. **www.museoscienza.org**

The Science and Technology Museum is housed in the former Olivetan monastery of San Vittore (16th century) – partly designed by Vincenzo Seregni – which became a military hospital and then a barracks after monasteries were suppressed in 1804. In 1947 it became the home of the museum. In the two courtyards surrounded by the old section of the museum, you can see part of the foundation of the San Vittore fortress and that of the octagonal mausoleum of Emperor Valentinian II, both ancient Roman.

The museum boasts one of the world's leading science and technology collections. The vast exhibition space is housed in different buildings. The former monastery contains the technological sections on metallurgy, casting and transport, as well as science sections featuring physics, optics, acoustics and astronomy. Another section shows the development of calculation, from the first mechanical calculating machine, invented

by Pascal in 1642, to IBM computers. There is also a section on time measurement, with a reconstruction of a 1750 watchmaker's workshop. The printing section shows the 1810 automatic inking method by which 800 sheets an hour could be printed, and also has the father of the modern typewriter (1855).

The cinema photography section shows how the claw device, used to make motion-picture film move, grew out of a sewing machine needle conceived by Singer in 1851. In the rooms given over to telephones and television, there is a reconstruction of the 1856 pantelegraph, the ancestor of the fax machine.

The history of trains begins with the first locomotive in Italy, used for the Naples-Portici line in 1839, and ends with 1970s models. A pavilion in Via Olona houses the air and sea transport section, featuring two historic pieces: the bridge of the transatlantic liner *Conte Biancamano* and a naval training ship.

The Leonardo da Vinci Gallery has fascinating wooden models of the machines and apparatus invented by the genius, shown together with his drawings. Some, like the rotating crane and the helical airscrew, which demonstrate principles of physics and applied mechanics, can be operated by the public.

San Vittore al Corpo 8

Via San Vittore 25. **Map** 6 F1. **Tel** 02-48 00 53 51. **M** 2 Sant' Ambrogio. **Bus** 50, 58, 94. **Open** 7:30am–noon, 3:30–6pm daily. **Tram** 8am, 6pm Mon–Fri; 8:30am, 10:30am, noon Sun; 6 & 9pm hols. **Info** available for groups (book in advance).

The original basilica on this site was founded in the 4th century, next to the mausoleum of Emperor Valentinian II, who died in 392. The church was rebuilt in the 11th and 12th centuries by Benedictine monks, and again altered in 1560 by the Olivetans, who replaced the monks. The architect (either Alessi or Seregni) reversed the orientation and made it one of Milan's most sumptuous churches, with splendid late 16th-century paintings. The Baroque Aresè Chapel (1668), designed by Gerolamo Quadrio, and the right-hand apse, with scenes from the life of St

Gregory by Camillo Procacini (1602), are

of particular interest.

Moncalvo frescoed the angel musicians on the cupola in 1619. The wooden choir stalls, with carvings of episodes from St

Benedict's life, date from 1583; above them are three canvases on the same subject by Giovanni Ambrogio Figino. Last, the chapel of Sant'Antonio Abate was entirely frescoed in 1619 by Daniele Crespi.



Façade detail, San Vittore al Corpo



The façade of San Vittore al Corpo

Along the Naviglio Grande

Now one of the liveliest quarters in Milan, the Navigli area formed the city's port district until the 19th century. Work on the Naviglio Grande canal first began in 1177, followed by the Pavia, Bereguardo, Martesana and Paderno canals. A system of locks allowed boats to travel along the canals on different levels (Candoglia marble was taken to the Duomo of Milan in the 14th century in this way).



One of the 12 locks

Lodovico il Moro improved this network of canals with the help of Leonardo da Vinci in the 15th century. Barges arrived laden with coal and salt and departed with handmade goods and textiles. Some sections of the canals, which once extended for 150 km (93 miles), were filled in during the 1930s and navigation ceased altogether in 1979. Thanks to the Navigli canals, in 1953 Milan was ranked the 13th port in Italy despite being landlocked.



Typical houses
Along the Naviglio there are typical blocks of flats in "Milan yellow", built with running balconies around courtyards.

There are many antiques workshops and shops here.



San Cristoforo al Naviglio
The church of the patron saint of boatmen is two buildings in one (12th and 14th century).



The big barges have become nightclubs.

On the towpaths, horses or oxen once pulled the barges.



The church of Santa Maria delle Grazie al Naviglio faces the water.



Mercatone dell'Antiquariato
On the last Sunday of the month, from September to June, 400 antique dealers take part in this lively market on the Naviglio Grande.



Vicolo dei Lavandai
On the towpath you can still see the old washing troughs, sheltered by wooden roofs, where women washed clothes in the canal water.

Museo Diocesano 9

Corso di Porta Ticinese 95.

Map 7 B3. Tel 02-89 42 00 19.

3, 9, 29, 30. 94.

10am–6pm Tue–Sun. 19.

(to book, call 02-89 42 00 19).



A stucco of Sant'Ambrogio kept at the Museo Diocesano

The mission of the Museo Diocesano is to recover and highlight the artistic heritage of the Milan diocese, which extends as far north as the towns of Varese and Lecco.

This museum of religious art is housed in the cloisters of Sant'Eustorgio, next to the basilica. It features about 320 works of art dating from the 6th to the 19th centuries, from paintings from the private collections of past Milanese archbishops to items rescued from tiny village churches. Two of the highlights are the frescoes of the Stations of the Cross by late 19th-century artist Gaetano Previati and the section devoted to Milan's patron saint, Sant'Ambrogio.

THE RELICS OF THE MAGI

Emperor Constantine donated the relics in around 315 and they were taken to Milan by Bishop Eustorgius. Legend has it that the sarcophagus was so heavy the cart had to stop at the city gates, where the original Sant'Eustorgio basilica was founded and the Apostle Barnabas baptised the first Milanese Christians. Barbarossa transferred the relics to Cologne in 1164. Some were returned in 1903, an event still celebrated at Epiphany with a procession.



Tabernacle with the relics of the Magi

Sant'Eustorgio 10

Piazza Sant'Eustorgio 1. Map 7 B3.

Tel 02-58 10 15 83. 3, 9, 15,

29, 30. 94. 7:30am–noon,

3:30–6:30pm. 7:45am & 5pm

pre-hols; 9am, 11am, 5pm hols; 5pm

Jul, Aug. Portinari Chapel Tel 02-

89 40 26 71. 10am–6pm daily.

In the 11th century work began on building a basilica over one founded by St Eustorgius in the 4th century, to house the relics of the Magi. The main body of the present-day church was built in the 1300s. On the right-hand side of the façade, which was rebuilt in 1865, there are several chapels dating from the 13th–15th centuries. The Brivio chapel houses Tommaso

Cazzaniga's tomb of Giovanni Stefano Brivio (1486). The middle bas-relief depicts the *Adoration of the Magi*, and



Sculpture on the façade of Sant'Eustorgio

the altarpiece is a triptych by Bergognone. In the Baroque Crotta-Caimi chapel is a fine sarcophagus by 15th-century sculptor Protaso Caimi, and a *St Ambrose on Horseback*. The Visconti chapel has beautiful 14th-century frescoes: on the vault are the Evangelists; below left, a *St George and the Dragon*; and right, the *Triumph of St Thomas*. The Torriani chapel is frescoed with symbols of the Evangelists. In the south transept is the large late-Roman sarcophagus that once

housed the relics of the Magi, and on the altar is a Campionesse school marble triptych of the journey of the Magi (1347). The Magi are also the subject of the fresco

on the left, attributed to Luini. The high altar houses the remains of St Eustorgius and bears a marble altar-front depicting an unfinished Passion of Christ by various artists.

Behind the altar, a passageway leads to the Portinari chapel, commissioned by banker Pigello Portinari as his tomb, and to house the body of St Peter Martyr. The first example of a 15th-century central-plan church in Milan, it exemplifies the clarity of Bramante's vision and features typical Lombard decoration attributed to Vincenzo Foppa. Under the dome is the tomb of St Peter Martyr (1339) by Giovanni di Balduccio, held up by the eight Virtues and showing scenes of his ministry. The small chapel on the left has an urn containing the saint's skull.



The Neo-Romanesque façade of Sant'Eustorgio, built in 1865

For hotels and restaurants in this area see p161 and pp173–5



The Sanctuary of Santa Maria dei Miracoli and San Celso

Santa Maria presso San Celso ①

Corso Italia 37. **Map** 7 C3. **Tel** 02-58 31 31 87. 15. 94. 7am–noon, 4–6:30pm daily. 7:30am, 9am, 6pm daily (except Jul & Aug); 6pm pre-hols; 9 & 11am, noon, 7pm hols. **San Celso** ask sacristan.

San Celso was founded in the 11th century over a church built by St Ambrose in the 4th century to mark the spot where he had found the remains of the martyrs Celso and Nazaro. In 1493 construction began on a sanctuary dedicated to Santa Maria dei Miracoli, designed by Gian Giacomo Dolcebuono and subsequently by Vincenzo Seregni and Alessi. The late 16th-century façade is enlivened by sculptures by Stoldo Lorenzi and Annibale Fontana. The late Renaissance interior has a pavement by Martino Bassi and was frescoed by Cerano and Procaccini. There are major works of art in the various chapels: a painting (1606) by Procaccini; the *Holy Family with St Jerome* altarpiece (1548) by Paris Bordone; Antonio Campi's *Resurrection* (1560); *Baptism of Jesus* by Gaudenzio Ferrari; Moretto da Brescia's *Conversion of St Paul* (1539–40); *Martyrdom of St Catherine* by Cerano (1603); an altarpiece by Bergognone.

Under the cupola with terracotta Evangelists by De Fondutis and paintings by Appiani (1795) is the high altar (16th century) in semi precious stones. The wooden choir is from 1570. Statues by Fontana

and Lorenzi adorn the pillars. On the Altar of the Madonna is Fontana's *Our Lady of the Assumption*. Below, a 4th-century fresco lies under two embossed silver doors. By the right-hand transept is the entrance to **San Celso**, with 11th–15th-century frescoes and columns with carved capitals.

San Paolo Converso ⑫

Piazza Sant'Eufemia. **Map** 7 C2. 15. 94. for exhibitions only. **Fondazione Metropolitana** **Tel** 02-86 30 50.

This church was founded in 1549 for the Angeliche di San Paolo convent and is attributed to Domenico Giunti, while the façade was designed by Cerano in 1611. Now deconsecrated, the church has a front section for the public and another one to the rear reserved for the nuns. The interior was frescoed in the late 1500s by Giulio and Antonio Campi: in the presbytery are episodes from the life of St Paul, the Ascension of Christ and the Assumption of Mary, framed in an architectural setting with bold foreshortening.

At the end of Corso di Porta Romana is Piazza Missori, with the remains of San Giovanni in Conca

(11th century), once a Visconti mausoleum. The façade was remade for the Waldensian church in Via Francesco Sforza.

Sant' Alessandro ⑬

Piazza Sant' Alessandro. **Map** 7 C2. **Tel** 02-86 45 30 65. 3 Missori. 12, 15, 24. 7:30am–noon, 4–7pm daily. 11:30am, 6pm Mon–Sat; 6:30pm pre-hols; 7:30am (winter), 10:30am, noon, 6:30pm Sun.

Lorenzo Binago built this church in 1601 for the Barnabiti family. The interior has lavish Baroque furnishings and decoration; the frescoes were painted by Moncalvo and Daniele Crespi. In the presbytery is the *Life of St Alexander* by Filippo Abbiati and Federico Bianchi. The high altar (1741) is decorated with semi-precious stones.

Next to the church are the Scuole Arcimbolde, schools for the poor founded in 1609 by the Barnabiti family. Opposite is Palazzo Trivulzio, rebuilt by Ruggeri in 1713, with the family coat of arms on the middle window. This family founded the Biblioteca Trivulziana, the library now in the Castello Sforzesco. Nearby Via Palla leads to the Tempio Civico di San Sebastiano, begun by Pellegrino Tibaldi in 1577 and completed in the 1700s. Its round interior has works by Legnanino, Montalto and Federico Bianchi.



The cupola and bell tower of Sant' Alessandro, seen from Corso di Porta Romana



SOUTHEAST MILAN

The area between Corso Monforte and Corso di Porta Romana was a typical suburb up to the early 19th century, characterized by aristocratic residences, monasteries and more modest houses typical of the artisans' and commercial districts of Milan. Development of the area began in the 17th century with the construction of Palazzo Durini, one of the most important civic buildings of its time. At the end of the 18th century Corso di Porta Romana and the adjacent streets were changed in keeping with the vast street



A statue in the Guastalla gardens

network renewal plans encouraged by Maria Theresa of Austria. When the empress ordered the suppression of many monasteries, the land where they had stood was purchased by rich nobles. Other areas became available when the Spanish ramparts were demolished. The old atmosphere of Southeast Milan survives above all around the Ca' Granda (now the University), which for almost 500 years was the city hospital, and in the first stretch of Corso di Porta Romana. However, the only vestige of the Verziere, the old vegetable market in Largo Augusto, is the place-name.



KEY

Street-by-Street map
See pp94-5

Metro

Taxi

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Streets, Squares and Historic Buildings

- Ca' Granda 4
- Conservatorio di Musica Giuseppe Verdi 12
- Corso di Porta Romana 1
- Largo Augusto and Via Durini 7
- Palazzo di Giustizia 9
- Palazzo Isimbardi 14
- Rotonda di Via Besana 11
- Torre Velasca 2

Churches and Abbeys

- Abbazia di Chiaravalle see pp102-3 15
- San Nazaro Maggiore 3
- San Pietro in Gessate 10
- Santa Maria della Passione 13
- Santo Stefano Maggiore and San Bernardino alle Ossa 6

Parks and Gardens

- Giardino della Guastalla 5

Libraries

- Palazzo Sormani Andreani 8

0 metres 500



0 yards 500

GETTING THERE

The southeastern area of Milan is served by metro line 3 (Crocetta stop). Trams 9, 29 and 30 start from Porta Romana and continue around the entire outer ring road. Bus 54 goes from Via Larga to Piazza 5 Giornate.

Street-by-Street: San Nazaro to Largo Augusto

There are many interesting old buildings in this area, which includes the university quarter, with cafés and specialist bookshops, as well as crafts shops on Via Festa del Perdono. Architectural styles range from the 4th-century San Nazaro, founded by St Ambrose, to the Ca' Granda, the old hospital, a marvellous sight when viewed from Largo Richini because of its sheer size and the beauty of its 15th-century arcade. More changes of style come with the palazzi in Corso di Porta Romana and Via Sant'Antonio, and the modern Torre Velasca. The quarter's hospital tradition can be seen in the votive columns at the crossroads, where mass for the sick was celebrated, and the San Bernardino alle Ossa chapel, decorated with the bones of those who died in the hospital.



Sant'Antonio Abate was rebuilt in 1582. It houses paintings by Bernardino Campi, Moncalvo and Ludovico Carracci and is a kind of gallery of early 17th-century painting in Milan.



Torre Velasca

The symbol of modern Milan was built in 1956–8. The tower, 106 m (348 ft) high, houses both offices and flats and is often compared to medieval towers because of the shape of the upper section **2**

Corso di Porta Romana

Palazzi with magnificent gardens line this avenue. It follows the route of the ancient Roman road which led from Porta Romana all the way to Rome **1**

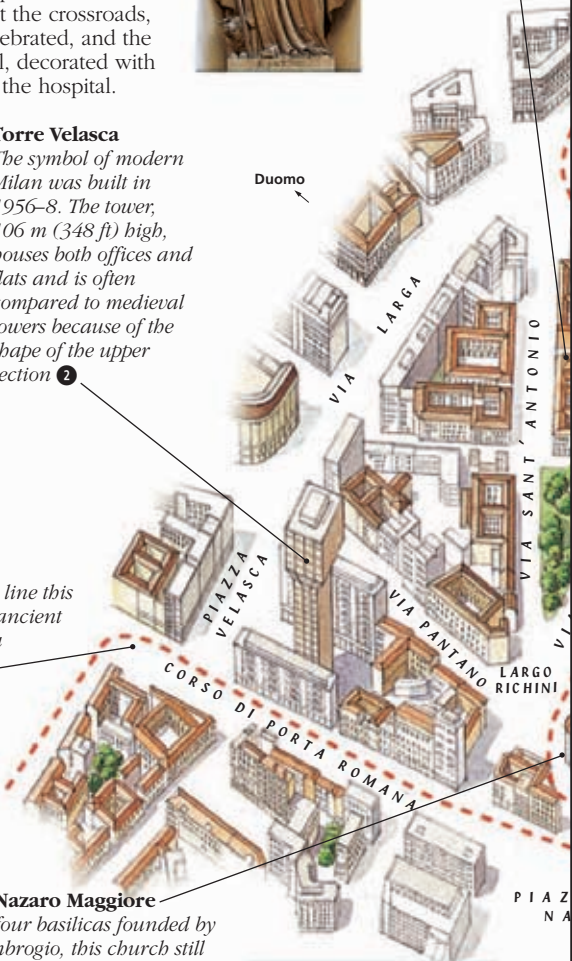
KEY

--- Suggested route



★ San Nazaro Maggiore

One of four basilicas founded by Sant'Ambrogio, this church still has some of the original 4th-century masonry. It is preceded by the Trivulzio Chapel, the only Milanese architectural work by Bramantino (1512–50). The view of the back of the church is very striking **3**



STAR SIGHTS

- ★ San Nazaro Maggiore
- ★ Ca' Granda



Santo Stefano Maggiore and San Bernardino alle Ossa
The San Bernardino ossuary chapel, rebuilt in the 17th century, is entirely covered with human bones and skulls from the cemeteries that were abolished in the 1600s 6



LOCATOR MAP
 See Street Finder, maps 7, 8



Colonna del Verziere
 Santo Stefano
 LARGO AUGUSTO

PIAZZA SANTO STEFANO

VIA DELLA SIGNORA
 VIA LAGHETTO
 VIA FRANCESCO SFORZA
 VIA SAN BARNABA



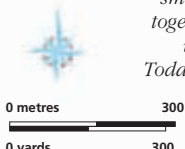
Palazzo Sormani Andreani
The Biblioteca Civica di Milano, housed here, is the largest library in Milan. It includes the private library of the French novelist Stendhal 8

Largo Augusto
The Colonna del Verziere here commemorates the end of the 1576 plague 7



Giardino della Guastalla
Milan's oldest public garden was laid out in 1555. There are several monuments, including a small Neo-Classical temple designed by Luigi Cagnola 5

★ **Ca' Granda**
This was the old city hospital, also known as Ospedale Maggiore. It was built in 1456 to bring all the small hospitals of the city together on a single site. It was in use until 1939. Today it is home to Milan's state university 4



VIA SAN ZARO



Entrance to the Teatro Carcano, in Corso di Porta Romana

Corso di Porta Romana ①

Map 7 C2. **M** 3 Missori.
12, 15, 16, 24, 27. **94**.

This avenue was laid out over a porticoed stretch of the ancient Roman road outside the city walls (2nd–3rd century AD) that led to Rome. It ran from Porta Romana – then just beyond present-day Piazza Missori – to a triumphal arch (near the widening in the road known as Crocetta), transformed by Barbarossa into a fortified gate in the walls in 1162. The new gate (1171), further back, was demolished in 1793.

The Corso is lined with many noble palazzi. The 17th-century Palazzo Acerbi at No.3; Palazzo Annoni at No. 6, designed by Francesco Maria Richini (1631), famous for its art collection which includes works by Rubens and Van Dyck; Palazzo Mellerio at No.13 and Casa Bettoni (1865) at No.20, with statues of Bersaglieri flanking the door. Via Santa Sofia crosses the Corso, and over the Naviglio canal close to the Crocetta, whose name derives from a votive cross set there during the 1576 plague.

Opposite is the Teatro Carcano (1803), where the great Italian actress Eleonora Duse performed. The Corso ends at the Porta Romana (in Piazzale Medaglie d'Oro), built in 1598. To the right you can see a fragment of the Spanish walls built by Ferrante Gonzaga (1545); they ran for 11,216 m (37,000 ft) and were demolished in 1889.

Torre Velasca ②

Piazza Velasca 5. Map 7 C2.
M 3 Missori. **12**, 15, 16, 24, 27.
94.

This tower, built in the late 1950s by architects Belgioioso, Nathan Rogers and Peressutti, is one of the best-known monuments in modern-day Milan. The overhang of the upper part of the building and its red colour are reminiscent of Italian medieval towers, but the shape actually grew out of the need to create more office space in a limited area.



Cappella Trivulzio, in San Nazaro Maggiore (16th century)

San Nazaro Maggiore ③

Piazza San Nazaro. Map 8 D2.
Tel 02-58 30 77 19. **M** 3 Missori.
16, 24. **77**, 94. **7:30am**–
noon, 3:30–6:30pm. **6pm** pre-
hols; 8:30, 10, 11:30am, 6pm hols.
16 **16**

The original basilica was built by Sant'Ambrogio in AD 382–6 to house the

remains of the Apostles Andrew, John and Thomas, which is why it was known as the *Basilica Apostolorum*. It was dedicated to San Nazaro when his remains – found by Sant'Ambrogio near the basilica – were buried here in 396. The church was built outside the walls in an Early Christian burial ground – as can be seen by the sarcophagi outside and the epitaph in the right-hand transept – and looked onto an ancient Roman porticoed street. It was rebuilt after a fire in 1075 reusing much original material.

The church is preceded by the octagonal Trivulzio Chapel, begun in Renaissance style in 1512 by Bramantino and continued by Cristoforo Lombardo. It houses the tomb of Gian Giacomo Trivulzio and his family.

The nave of the church has a cross vault. Either side of the entrance you will see the remains of the Romanesque doorway covered by the Trivulzio Chapel. On the walls, among fresco fragments, are parts of the original masonry. In the crossing, the dome is supported by the 4th-century piers; two altars in the choir contain the remains of the Apostles and San Nazaro. Left of the altar is the small cruciform chapel of San Lino, with traces of 10th–15th-century frescoes. In the transepts are a fine *Last Supper* by Bernardino Lanino (right) and *Passion of Jesus* by Luini (left). The Chapel of St Catherine (1540) has Lanino's *Martyrdom of St Catherine* and a 16th-century stained-glass window depicting the *Life of St Catherine*.



The remains of San Nazaro, found by Sant'Ambrogio in AD 396

Ca' Granda 4



17th-century window

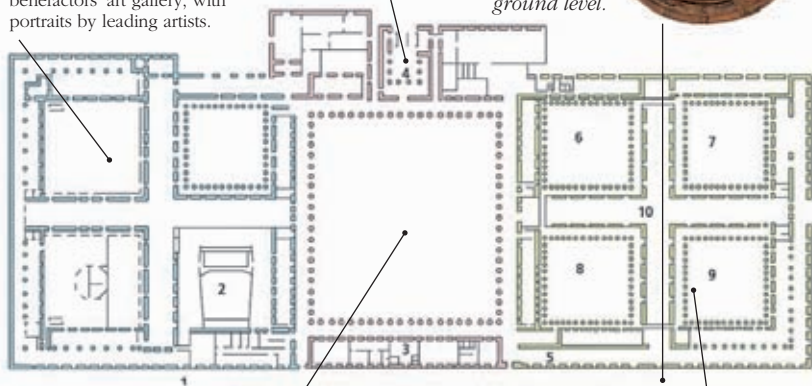
The “Casa Grande”, or Ospedale Maggiore, was built for Francesco Sforza from 1456 on with the aim of uniting the city's 30 hospitals. The “large house” was designed by Filarete, who built only part of it, and was finished in stages in the 17th and 18th centuries. In 1939 the hospital moved to a new site, and since 1952 the Ca' Granda has housed the liberal arts faculties of the Università Statale, Milan's university. The hospital was modern for its time: there were separate wings for men and women – each with a central infirmary – and a large courtyard between them.

The church of the **Annunciata** (17th-century) contains a 1639 canvas by Guercino.

The **Neo-Classical Macchio Wing**, seat of the Faculty of Letters, Philosophy and Jurisprudence, housed the benefactors' art gallery, with portraits by leading artists.

★ Fifteenth-century Façade

The brick façade has round arches and is richly decorated. There were workshops and warehouses at ground level.



★ Cortile Maggiore

Francesco Maria Richini designed the courtyard with a Renaissance arcade and Baroque loggia, adding busts in yellow-pink-grey stone.



★ Fifteenth-century Courtyards

These housed the women's bathrooms, the ice-house and the woodsbed. The Spezieria is the oldest courtyard.

KEY

15th-century section

17th-century section

18th–19th-century section

1 Entrance to the Faculties of Liberal Arts, Philosophy and Jurisprudence

2 Aula Magna

2 Courtyard entrance

2 Chiesa dell'Annunciata

2 Porticoes, 15th-century wing

6-9 Courtyards, 15th-century wing

10 Crociera, formerly the infirmary

STAR FEATURES

★ Fifteenth-century Façade

★ Cortile Maggiore

★ Fifteenth-century Courtyards

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Via Festa del Perdono 5. **Map** 8 D2. **Tel** 02-503 11. **M** 3 Missori. **Tram** 12, 16, 20, 24. **Bus** 54, 77, 94. **Hours** 7:30am–7:30pm Mon–Fri; 8am–noon Sat (first 3 weeks of Aug: 7:30am–3:30pm Mon–Fri). **Open** Sun & hols (open in morning pre-hols). **Chiesa dell'Annunciata Tel** 02-58 30 77 19. **Hours** 8am–7pm (when University is open).



The fish pond in the Giardino della Guastalla, near Via Sforza

Giardino della Guastalla 5

Via Francesco Sforza, Via S Barnaba, Via Guastalla. **Map** 8 D2. **daily.** Mar: 7am–8pm; Apr & Oct: 7am–9pm; May–Sep: 7am–10pm; Nov–Feb: 7am–7pm.

This garden – Milan's oldest – was laid out in 1555 by Countess Ludovica Torelli della Guastalla, next to the college of the same name for the daughters of impoverished aristocrats. In the early 1600s it was transformed into an Italian-style garden, and a goldfish pond on two communicating terraces was added. There is also a 17th-century shrine representing Mary Magdalen attended by angels and a Neo-Classical temple by Luigi Cagnola. In 1939 the garden was separated from the adjacent Sormani park and opened to the public. At the Via Guastalla exit (No. 19) you can visit the Synagogue, designed by Luca Beltrami (1890–92) and, at the corner of Via San Barnaba, the church of Santi Barnaba e Paolo, which is part of the nearby Chierici Regolari di San Paolo college. It is a prototype of 16th-century Lombard churches, founded in 1558 and then modified by Galeazzo Alessi. Inside are paintings by Aurelio Luini, son of Bernardino, Camillo Procaccini and Moncalvo.

Santo Stefano Maggiore and San Bernardino alle Ossa 6

Piazza Santo Stefano. **Map** 8 D1.

Archivio Storico

Diocesano Via San Calimero 13.

Map 8 D2. **Tel** 02-58 49 98 01.

9:15am–12:15pm Mon–Fri. Aug.

San Bernardino alle Ossa Tel

02-76 00 71 87. 7am–noon,

1:30–6pm Mon–Fri; 7am–noon

Sat; 9am–noon Sun. 8:30am

Mon–Sat; 11am hols.



Statue on the façade of San Bernardino alle Ossa

Santo Stefano dates back to the 5th century. It was rebuilt in 1075 after being destroyed by a fire and was again rebuilt in its present form in 1584 by Giuseppe Meda. The Baroque bell tower was built in 1643–74 by Carlo Buzzi: the pilaster at the base is all that remains of the quadriporticus that once faced the medieval basilica.

The church was used as the Diocesan Archive, which has now moved. Next door are San Bernardino alle Ossa, originally medieval but since rebuilt many times, and the ossuary chapel (with a concave façade) built in 1210 and altered in 1695. The latter is small and covered with human bones and skulls. The dim light and dark walls contrast with the bright colours of the fresco on the vault by Sebastiano Ricci (1695): *The Triumph of Souls among Angels*.

Largo Augusto and Via Durini 7

Map 8 D1.

The Verziere Column, commissioned by Carlo Borromeo to celebrate the end of the 1576 plague, has stood in Largo Augusto since 1580. It is one of the few votive columns to survive the late 18th century. Many were lost after the suppression of the monastic orders that owned them, or sacrificed to make room for new buildings. This square marks the beginning of Via Durini, which is dominated by the concave façade of Santa Maria della Sanità (1708). No. 20 is Casa Toscanini, the great conductor's house, and No. 24 is Palazzo Durini, built in 1648 by Francesco Maria Richini and now the headquarters of Inter Milan. On nearby Corso Europa is 16th-century Palazzo Litta Modignani, where a Roman mosaic was found. Palazzo Litta was altered in the 1700s.

Palazzo Sormani Andreani 8

Corso di Porta Vittoria 6. **Map** 8 E1.

Tel 02-88 46 33 97. **Fax** 02-76 00 65 88. 9am–7pm Mon–Sat. public hols, Aug.

The palazzo, constructed in the 18th century, was enlarged in 1736 by Francesco Croce, who made it into one of the most lavish residences



Façade of Palazzo Sormani, the Municipal Library since 1956

of the time. Croce also designed the characteristic late Baroque curved façade. Reconstructed after World War II, the palazzo became the home of the Municipal (or Sormani Andreani) Library, the largest in Milan. It has over 580,000 works, including Stendhal's private library, a newspaper library with about 19,500 Italian and foreign publications, and a record and CD collection. A catalogue of all the Milan libraries is also here, as is the regional periodicals catalogue.

The Neo-Classical back opens onto a garden, part of the larger original one, which is used for small exhibitions. Nearby, at No. 2 Via Visconti di Modrone, is one of Milan's excellent traditional *pasticceria* , the Taveggia pastry shop (see p187).

Palazzo di Giustizia 9

Corso di Porta Vittoria. **Map** 8 E1.
 12, 23, 27. 60, 73, 77, 84.

The centre of attention in the early 1990s because of the Mani Pulite (clean hands) corruption inquests and trials that changed much of the face of Italian politics, the Milan Law Courts were designed in typical Fascist style (1932–40) by Marcello Piacentini. The building also houses the Notarial Acts Archive, formerly in the Palazzo della Ragione (see p54). The Palazzo has 1,200 rooms and 65 law courts with works by contemporary artists, including Mario Sironi's fresco in the Assize Court.



The Palazzo di Giustizia (1932–40), a typical example of Fascist architecture



Detail from *The Legend of the Virgin*, San Pietro in Gessate

San Pietro in Gessate 10

Piazza San Pietro in Gessate.
Map 8 E1. **Tel** 02-54 10 74 24.
 12, 23, 27. 60, 77, 84.
 8am–6pm daily. 1:15pm
 Mon & Fri, 8am Tue & Thu, 8:30am
 Wed, 7pm Sat, 9am, noon, 7pm Sun.

This church was built in 1447–75 by the Solari school and financed by the Florentine banker Pigello Portinari, whose emblem is on the outer wall of the apse. In the middle of the façade, rebuilt in 1912, is a portal with an effigy of St Peter, which was added in the 1600s. The Gothic interior has a three-aisle nave with ribbed vaulting and pointed arches and has preserved some original painting. The church was damaged during World War II, in particular the right-

hand chapels, where there are traces of frescoes by Antonio Campi, Moncalvo and Bergognone (whose *Funeral of St Martin* is in the fifth chapel). The third and fifth chapels on the left have fine frescoes by Montorfano: *Life of St John the Baptist* (1484) and *The Legend of St Anthony Abbot*. The eight choir stalls were rebuilt with the remains of the 1640 ones by Carlo Garavaglia, damaged in 1943 and partly used as firewood during the war. The left-hand transept (or Cappella Grifi) has frescoes of the *Life of Sant' Ambrogio* (1490) commissioned by the Sforza senator Ambrogio Grifi from Bernardino Butinone and Bernardino Zenale. In the lunettes under the vault, next to *Sant' Ambrogio on Horseback*, you can see the figure of a hanged man whose rope "drops" into the scene below, down to the hangman. These frescoes were discovered in 1862 under the plaster put on the walls during the plague to disinfect the church.



The arcade in the Rotonda di Via Besana

Rotonda di Via Besana 11

Via San Barnaba, corner of Via Besana. **Map** 8 F2. **Tel** 02-545 50 47. 9, 29, 30. 77, 84. for exhibitions and summer cultural events only.

The Rotonda was the cemetery of the nearby Ca' Granda Hospital, designed in 1695 by Francesco Raffagno on present-day Viale Regina Margherita. About 150,000 dead were buried in the crypts under the arcades. When it was closed in 1783, viceroy Eugène de Beauharnais tried to change it into the Pantheon of the Regno Italico (1809), but the project fell through and the round brick building first housed patients with infectious diseases and then, up to 1940, was the hospital laundry. It is now used for temporary exhibitions and as an outdoor cinema in summer.

In the middle is the deconsecrated San Michele ai Nuovi Sepolcri, built in 1713. It has a Greek cross plan with a central altar, visible from all sides. The small skulls sculpted on the capitals are a reminder of the original function of this complex.

On Via San Barnaba is Santa Maria della Pace, designed by Pietro Antonio Solari in 1466, the property of the Order of Knights of the Holy Sepulchre. In 1805 the church was suppressed and the paintings removed (some are now in the Brera), but some 17th-century frescoes by Tanzio da Varallo remain.

The nearby monastery is the home of the Società Umanitaria, founded in 1893 to educate and aid the poor.

It has a library devoted to labour problems. The only remaining part of the monastery is the refectory, with a *Crucifixion* by Marco d'Oggiono. Returning to Corso di Porta Vittoria, you come to Piazza Cinque Giornate, with a monument by

Giuseppe Grandi (1895) commemorating the anti-Austrian insurrection of 1848 (see p24). The female figures symbolize the Five Days, whose dead are buried in the crypt below.

Conservatorio di Musica Giuseppe Verdi 12

Via Conservatorio 12. **Map** 8 E1. **Tel** 02-762 11 01. 54, 61, 77. for concerts only. **Library Tel** 02-762 110 219. 8am–8pm Mon–Fri, 8am–2pm Sat.

Milan's Conservatory was founded by viceroy Eugène de Beauharnais in 1808. Important musicians and composers have studied here – but the young Verdi was refused admission. There is a chamber music hall and a large auditorium for symphonic music. The library boasts over 35,000 books and 460,000 pieces of written music, scores, etc, including works by Mozart, Rossini, Donizetti, Bellini and Verdi, as well as a small museum of precious stringed instruments.

Santa Maria della Passione 13

Via Conservatorio 14. **Map** 8 E–F4. **Tel** 02-76 02 13 70. 54, 61, 77. 94. 7am–noon, 3:30–6:15pm Mon–Fri; 9am–12:30pm, 3:30–6:30pm Sat & Sun. 8:15am, 5:30pm Mon–Fri; 5:30pm pre-hols; 10am, 11:15am, 5:30pm hols.

The second largest church in Milan, after the Duomo, was built under the patronage of the prelate Daniele Birago, who had donated the land to the Lateran Canons. Work began in 1486 to a design by Giovanni Battagio. Originally the church had a Greek cross plan but it was lengthened with a nave and six semi-circular chapels on each side in 1573 by Martino Bassi. The façade of the church – and the nearby convent, now the home of the Conservatory – was added in 1692 by Giuseppe Rusnati, who kept it low so that visitors could appreciate the majestic octagonal covering of the dome designed by Cristoforo Lombardo (1530). To enhance this view and link the church with the Naviglio, Abbot Gadio had the Via della Passione laid out in front of the entrance in 1540. The interior, with a frescoed barrel vault, is very atmospheric. Fourteen early 17th-century portraits of the saints of the Lateran Order, attributed to Daniele Crespi and his school, are on the piers. In the right-hand chapels, two works worth seeing are *Christ at the Pillar*



The Giuseppe Verdi Conservatory, housed in a former monastery



The octagonal dome of Santa Maria della Passione (17th century)

by Giulio Cesare Procaccini, on the altar of the third chapel, and the *Madonna di Caravaggio*, a fresco attributed to Bramantino, in the sixth chapel. The presbytery still has its original Greek cross structure. The paintings hanging from the piers, mostly the work of Crespi, narrate the Passion and include *Christ Nailed to the Cross*. Behind the Baroque high altar is a wooden choir (16th century) with mother of pearl inlay. Either side of the choir are two 16th–17th-century organs, still used for concerts. The doors of the left one have scenes from the Passion painted by Crespi.

There are remarkable Cinquecento paintings in the transepts: the right-hand one has a *Deposition* altarpiece by Bernardino Luini (1510–15) with the *Legend of the Cross* in the predella; and on the altar of the left-hand one is Gaudenzio Ferrari's *Last Supper* (1543), with a *Crucifixion* by Giulio Campi (1560) alongside.

The chapels on the left-hand side of the nave contain fine works by Camillo Procaccini and Duchino, and the first chapel is noteworthy because of the impressive realism of Crespi's *St Charles Fasting*. The organ recess to the right leads to the Museum, founded in the old monastery in 1972.

It consists of four sections. The Old Sacristy has 17th-century Lombard paintings and ten 18th-century wooden panels with scenes from the Bible.

The 15th-century Chapter House was designed and painted by

Bergognone: saints and doctors are in a false peristyle.

On the right-hand wall is Christ with the Apostles.

The Gallery has works by Crespi, Procaccini and

Nuvolone; the Sala degli Aredi has

17th-century furniture and a vault frescoed by Giulio Campi (1558). In Via

Bellini you can see the left side of the church and the dome. At No. 11 is the Art Nouveau Casa Campanini (1904), with wrought iron work by Alessandro Mazzucotelli.



Santa Maria della Passione: one of the saints of the Lateran Order

Palazzo Isimbardi 14

Corso Monforte 35. **Map** 4 E5.

Tel 02-774 01 (Lombardy Province PR Office). **M** 1 San Babila.

Tram 9, 23, 29, 30. **Bus** 54, 61, 94.

Info apply to IAT (see p209).

The seat of the Milan provincial government since 1935, this palazzo dates from the 15th century but was enlarged by the noble families who lived in it, among whom were the Isimbardi, who purchased it in 1775. The 18th-century façade on

Corso Monforte leads to the porticoed court of honour (16th century), which still has its original herringbone pattern paving. The garden behind this boasts an admirable Neo-Classical façade designed by Giacomo Tazzini (1826).

The palazzo is open to the public and features many interestingly decorated rooms and fine works of art, such as the wooden 17th-century globe by Giovanni Jacopo de Rossi. The most important room is the Giunta (Council Chamber), which in 1954 became the home of Tiepolo's masterful *Triumph of Doge Morosini*, which came from Palazzo Morosini in Venice. The Sala dell'Antegiunta has a lovely 18th-century Murano glass chandelier, while the Sala degli Affreschi boasts 17th-century frescoes taken from the villa of Cardinal Monti at Vaprio d'Adda. The Studio del Presidente is decorated with a Neo-Classical ceiling, partly in fine gold. In 1940 the Province of Milan enlarged the palazzo. The new façade on Via Vivaio was decorated with bas-reliefs sculpted by Salvatore Saponaro depicting the activities of the Milanese. At No. 31 Corso Monforte is the Palazzo della Prefettura, rebuilt in its present state in 1782. It has frescoes by Andrea Appiani. It is not open to the public.



The 18th-century façade of Palazzo Isimbardi, in Corso Monforte

Abbazia di Chiaravalle 15

French Cistercian monks began constructing this church in 1150–60 and it was dedicated to the Virgin Mary in 1221. The complex is a combination of French Gothic and Lombard Romanesque, resulting in a delightful example of Cistercian architecture. The bell tower was added in 1349. The entrance is in the 16th-century tower flanked by two small churches. In 1798 Napoleon suppressed the monastic order, the monks were forced to leave and the abbey deteriorated so much that in 1861 Bramante's 15th-century cloister was demolished to make room for a railway line. Restored and given back to the monks, the abbey has regained its former splendour and is again an oasis of peace.



★ Wooden Choir

The 44 stalls have carvings of the Life of St Bernard by Carlo Garavaglia (1645), who according to legend took refuge in the abbey to expiate the murder of his brother.

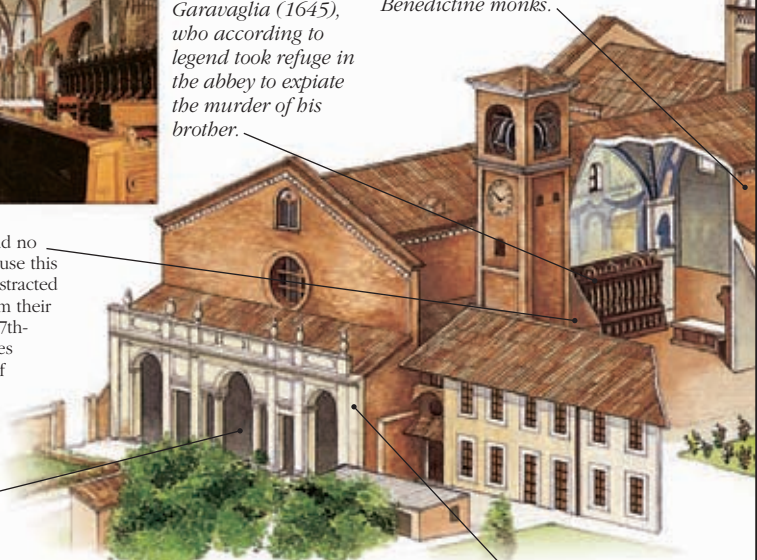
The interior had no paintings because this would have distracted the monks from their prayers. The 17th-century frescoes tell the story of the order.

Entrance



★ Frescoes

The 14th-century frescoes on the dome narrate The Legend of the Virgin. Those in the transept (above), represent among other things the genealogical tree of the Benedictine monks.



The top of the façade, made of brick, is what remains of the original. The porch was added in 1625.

The 16th-century main portal has figures of Cistercian saints, including St Bernard holding the church in his hand.

THE MONKS' LAND RECLAMATION

The Cistercian monasteries were based on the rule of *ora et labora* – prayer and labour – and played a crucial role in reclaiming the marshy Milanese terrain, which thanks to the monks became extremely fertile. They used the new water meadow technique, which consisted in flooding the meadows with water from an adjoining stream (kept at a constant temperature of 12° C/54° F) so that the grass would grow quickly and could be harvested even in winter.



A Cistercian monk at work in the garden

★ Bell Tower (*ciribiciaccola*)

Eighty small marble columns adorn the bell tower designed by Francesco Pecorari in 1329–40. Called ciribiciaccola (clever contraction) by the Milanese, its bells accompanied the farmers' and monks' working day. The tower bell rope still hangs in the church.

The many windows (double, triple and quadruple lancet) lend movement to the tower structure.

Madonna della Buonanotte
Painted in 1512 by Bernardino Luini at the top of the steps leading to the dormitory, this picture is known as the Madonna della Buonanotte because she "said goodnight" to the monks going to bed.



The chapter house, designed in the late 15th century by Bramante, has three graffiti from that period depicting Santa Maria delle Grazie, the Duomo and Castello Sforzesco.

Refectory



★ Cloister

Rebuilt in 1952 by using the one surviving side as a model, the cloister has a plaque commemorating the founding of the church, next to which is a stork, the symbol of Chiaravalle.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Via Sant'Arialdo 102, Chiaravalle Milanese. **Tel** 02-57 40 34 04. **M** 3 Corvetto, then bus 77. **77**.

☐ 9am–noon, 2:30–5:30pm Tue–Sat; 2:30–5pm Sun. **†** 8, 9:15 (Gregorian chant) & 11am, 5:30pm hols; 8am, 5:30pm Mon–Sat. **♿** **📷** **📱** (no flash). **🕒** **🕒** 4pm Sun.

STAR FEATURES

- ★ Wooden Choir
- ★ Cloister
- ★ Bell Tower (*ciribiciaccola*)
- ★ Frescoes



Pinacoteca
Accademia
Biblioteca
Ufficio E

BAS.
Ufficio
↑
←

NORTHEAST MILAN

Elegant Via Manzoni is the heart of a vast area stretching from the Brera quarter to Via Montenapoleone and Corso Venezia. Brera is known for its characteristic winding streets, some of which still have their 18th-century paving. The fashion district around Via Montenapoleone is the domain of the designer shops. Starting from Piazza San Babila and continuing through



Logo of the Museo Bagatti Valsecchi

Corso Venezia, with its many aristocratic palazzi, you will come to the Giardini Pubblici and the Villa Reale, home of the Modern Art Gallery. The area extending beyond the ramps, which was undeveloped up to the early 19th century, includes the Cimitero Monumentale, the Stazione Centrale (main railway station) and the Pirelli building, Milan's tallest.



KEY

Street-by-Street map
See pp106–107

Street-by-Street map
See pp110–111

M Metro station

R Railway station

Passante Ferroviario
station

T Tourist information

Taxi

GETTING THERE

Metro line 3 (Montenapoleone) and trams 1 and 2 go to the fashion area and Brera quarter, which is also served by metro line 2 (Lanza), bus 61 and trams 3, 4, 12, 14 and 27. The Cimitero Monumentale is served by trams 3, 4, 12, 14, 29, 30 and 33, while metro lines 2 and 3 stop at the Stazione Centrale.

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Churches

- San Marco 6
- San Simpliciano 10
- Sant'Angelo 11
- Santa Maria del Carmine 9
- Santa Maria Inconornata 12

Streets, Squares and Historic Buildings

- Archi di Porta Nuova 5
- Bastioni di Porta Venezia 16

Corso Venezia see pp122–3 21

- Palazzo Cusani 8
- Pirelli Building 14
- Stazione Centrale 15
- Via Manzoni 1

Museums and Galleries

- Museo Bagatti Valsecchi 3
- Museo di Storia Naturale 18
- Museo Poldi Pezzoli 2

- Palazzo Morando – Costume Moda Immagine 4
- Pinacoteca di Brera see pp114–17 7
- Planetarium 17
- Villa Belgiojoso Galleria d'Arte Moderna 20

Gardens and Cemeteries

- Cimitero Monumentale 13
- Giardini Pubblici 19

Street-by-Street: the Fashion District



Versace logo

Via Montenapoleone represents the elegant heart of Milan and is one of the four sides of the so-called *quadrilatero* or fashion district (the other three sides are Via Manzoni, Via Sant'Andrea and Via della Spiga). When strolling through this district, besides the shops of some of the top Italian and international fashion designers, you will see grand Neo-Classical aristocratic residences such as Palazzo Melzi di Cusano, at No. 18 Via Montenapoleone, built in 1830. Via Bigli, on the other hand, is lined with 16th- and 17th-century palazzi with porticoed courtyards.



Archi di Porta Nuova

This city gate, once part of the medieval walls, is decorated with copies of 1st-century AD Roman tombstones. Left, a stele representing a family 5

VALENTINO

GIORGIO ARMANI

Via Manzoni

This broad street is lined with aristocratic palazzi 1

Grand Hotel
et de Milan

Under the Portico del Lattèe

(milkman's arcade) is the wall of the demolished church of San Donnino alla Mazza.

★ Museo Poldi Pezzoli

The Portrait of a Young Lady (15th century), attributed to Antonio Pollaiuolo, is the symbol of this museum created by Gian Giacomo Poldi Pezzoli. Besides paintings by Mantegna, Piero della Francesca and Bellini, it has rugs, armour and precious ceramics 2

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Museo Poldi Pezzoli
- ★ Museo Bagatti Valsecchi



0 metres 50
0 yards 50



★ **Museo Bagatti Valsecchi**
This Neo-Renaissance palazzo was built as the family residence by the Bagatti Valsecchi brothers. It still has 16 rooms with their original 19th-century furnishings and many works of art belonging to the owners, who were art collectors ③



LOCATOR MAP
 See Street Finder, map 4



Via Montenapoleone follows the course of the ancient Roman walls. It gets its name from a bank that once stood here called "Monte Napoleone". Designer shops line the street.

KEY
 Suggested route

A Renaissance portal with a bas-relief *Annunciation* leads to the courtyard of Palazzo Bigli, decorated with frescoes by the school of Luini.

VERSACE
GUCCI

TOP FASHION DESIGNERS

- ① **A Ferretti** Via Montenapoleone 21.
- ② **Byblos** Via della Spiga 33.
- ③ **Chanel** Via Sant'Andrea 10.
- ④ **Etro** Via Montenapoleone 5.
- ⑤ **Fendi** Via Sant'Andrea 16.
- ⑥ **Genny** Via della Spiga 30.
- ⑦ **Gianfranco Ferré** Via Sant'Andrea 15.
- ⑧ **Hermès** Via Sant'Andrea 21.
- ⑨ **Jil Sander** Via P Verri 6.
- ⑩ **Krizia** Via della Spiga 23.
- ⑪ **Laura Biagiotti** Via Borgospeso 19.
- ⑫ **Marni** Via della Spiga 50.
- ⑬ **Missoni** Via Montenapoleone 8.
- ⑭ **Prada** Via Sant'Andrea 21.
- ⑮ **Trussardi** Via Sant'Andrea 5.



The inner garden of a palazzo in Via Manzoni

Via Manzoni ①

Map 4 D4. **M** 1 Duomo, 3 Montenapoleone. **Tram** 1, 2, 61, 94. Palazzi not open for visitors.

Once known as “Corsia del Giardino” (Garden Lane) because of its many parks, this street acquired its present name in 1865, when the great Italian novelist Manzoni died. Its aristocratic appearance is created by the patrician palazzi and Teatro alla Scala (see pp52–3), which stimulated the opening of chic cafés attracting a smart clientele. At No. 6 is 19th-century Palazzo Brentani, decorated with busts of medallions with busts of illustrious persons, and No. 10 is Palazzo Anguissola (1775–8), which now houses the historic archive of the Banca Commerciale Italiana. No. 12, another 19th-century building, is the home of the famous Museo Poldi Pezzoli, and No. 29 is the Grand Hotel et de Milan (1865), where Giuseppe Verdi died in 1901.

Near the end of Via Montenapoleone stands Aldo Rossi’s monument to former Italian President Sandro Pertini (1990) and, next to this, Palazzo Gallarati Scotti (No. 30), built in the early 1700s. Opposite, Via Pisoni takes you to the remains of the 15th-century cloister of the Umiliate di Sant’Erasmus monastery, now part of a modern building. In the last stretch is 18th-century Palazzo Borromeo d’Adda, which was a haunt for literati and artists, including Stendhal.

Museo Poldi Pezzoli ②

Via Manzoni 12. **Map** 4 D5. **Tel** 02-79 48 89. **M** 3 Montenapoleone. **Tram** 1, 2, 61, 94. **Hours** 10am–6pm Wed–Mon (last adm: 5:30pm). **Closed** 1 Jan, Easter, 25 Apr, 1 May, 15 Aug, 1 Nov, 8, 25 & 26 Dec. **Icons** (no flash), **L** Lecture hall, **Lib** Library. **www.museopoldipezzoli.it**

This private museum was established by nobleman Gian Giacomo Poldi Pezzoli and opened to the public in 1881. The building, a singular example of a late 19th-century aristocratic Milanese residence, contains Poldi Pezzoli’s fine collection of paintings,

sculpture, rugs, armour, glass, watches and textiles. The ground floor houses arms and armour from ancient Roman times to the 18th century. The Salone dell’Affresco, named after *The Apotheosis of Bartolomeo Colleoni* frescoed by Carlo Innocenzo Carloni, boasts a Tabriz carpet with hunting scenes (Persia, 1522–3), made of wool and silver on silk. In the adjoining room is the museum’s collection of textiles, including a 15th-century cope with Florentine embroidery representing *The Coronation of the Virgin*, after a drawing by Botticelli.

The staircase, decorated with landscapes by Magnasco, leads to the first floor. In the Salette dei Lombardi is 15th–16th-century Lombard painting, with canvases by Bergognone, Luini, the Leonardo-esque painters, a *Polyptych* by Cristoforo Moretti, and Vincenzo Foppa’s *Portrait of Giovanni Francesco Brivio*. The portraits of Martin Luther and his wife by Lucas Cranach

(1529) are in the Sala degli Stranieri. A display case with precious porcelain separates the next room from the Salone Dorato. Designed by Poldi Pezzoli and destroyed by bombs in 1943, this hall was restored in 1974 by Luigi Caccia Dominioni. On display are fine works such as *St Nicholas of Tolentino* by Piero della Francesca, Botticelli’s *Madonna and Child and Pietà*, a *Madonna and Child* by Andrea Mantegna, Giovanni Bellini’s *Pietà* and a *Portrait of a Young Woman* attributed to Antonio Pollaiuolo. Three small rooms house the Visconti Venosta collection of portraits by Fra Galgario, including

Gentleman with Tricorn, and interesting 16th–18th-century clocks. The Saletta dei Vetri Antichi

specimens of glass-work, and the Gabinetto Dantesco features two stained-glass windows narrating episodes from Dante’s life. The last rooms house a collection of small bronzes, paintings by Tiepolo, a *Sacred Conversation* by Lotto, and Giovanni Bellini’s *Crucifixion*. Lastly, the Gabinetto degli Ori has a collection of precious ancient jewellery and goldsmithery.



Poldi Pezzoli Museum logo

di Murano has fine



Botticelli’s *Pietà* (1495), Museo Poldi Pezzoli



A cradle from the Camera Rossa in the Museo Bagatti Valsecchi

Museo Bagatti Valsecchi 3

Via Gesù 5. **Map** 4 D5.

Tel 02-76 00 61 32. **M** 3 Montena-
napoleone. **U** 1, 2. **O** 1–5:45pm
Tue–Sun. **☉** 1 & 6 Jan, Easter,
25 Apr, 1 May, 2 Jun, 15 Aug, 7, 8,
25 & 26 Dec. **♿** **♻** ground floor
only. **📞** by appt. **📧**

www.museobagattivalsecchi.org

Opened in 1994 in the prestigious late 19th-century residence of the two Bagatti Valsecchi brothers, Fausto and Giuseppe, this fascinating museum is an important record of art collectors' taste in that period. The building was designed in Neo-Renaissance style, with an elegant façade and two well proportioned courtyards, and was furnished with works of art and imitation Renaissance furniture. It was seen as a private house and not a museum, and was furnished with every possible comfort. The rooms feature tapestries, ivory work, ceramics and arms, as well as important paintings such as the elegant *Santa Giustina* by Giovanni Bellini (c.1475; kept in what was Giuseppe Bagatti Valsecchi's bedroom), Bernardo Zenale's panels and a *Polyptych* by Giampietrino. The library, with its valuable 15th-century parchments and a series of 16th–17th-century porcelain pharmacy vases, is also worth a look.

The intriguing Valtellinese bedroom has a magnificent 16th-century bed with Christ ascending Calvary and scenes from the Old Testament carved in the bedstead. The

Sala della Stufa

Valtellinese is also interesting, with its marvellous 16th-century wood panelling with an elegant sculpted frieze and a piece of furniture ingeniously concealing a piano.

The Camera Rossa contains a delightful small collection of 15th–17th-century furniture for children that includes a high chair, a baby walker and a cradle. The dining room has a collection of kitchenware, tapestries and sideboards.

Palazzo Morando – Costume Moda Immagine 4

Via Sant'Andrea 6. **Map** 4 D5.

Tel 02-76 00 69 64. **M** 1 San Babila,
3 Montena-
napoleone.

U 1, 2. **O** 9am–1pm, 2–5:30pm
Tue–Sun. **☉** 1 Jan, 1 May, 25 Dec.

www.civicheraccoltestoriche.mi.it

Appropriately located in the Fashion District (Quadrilatero della Moda), Milan's Museum of Costume can be found in an 18th-century aristocratic townhouse that displays the elegant style of the time with its original furnishings.

The collection illustrates the history of Milanese fashion from the 18th to the 20th century, combining the costumes and accessories of the Municipal Collections of Applied Arts, (which used to be stored at the Castello Sforzesco) with the contents

of the former Museum of Milan. The paintings and artifacts displayed alongside the costumes on the first floor reveal the extensive heritage of the city's art in its various forms.

On the ground floor are temporary exhibits connected with the history of Milan's fashion. Documentaries are screened at the museum, and concerts are also held here.

Archi di Porta Nuova 5

Map 4 D4.

M 3 Montena-
napoleone.

U 1, 2. **U** 61, 94.

This city gate, restored in 1861, is one of two surviving ones forming part of the medieval wall system.

Construction began in 1171, and the gate was probably modelled on the corresponding Porta Romana, some of whose building materials it used. The inner side on Via Manzoni is decorated with copies of 1st-century AD Roman tombstones, while the outside facing Piazza Cavour bears a tabernacle decorated with a *Madonna and Child with Saints Ambrose, Gervase and Protasius* (1330–39).

Facing the piazza is Palazzo dei Giornali (No. 2), built in 1942 as the main office of the newspaper *Il Popolo d'Italia* and decorated with bas-reliefs by Mario Sironi. The square is framed by the Giardini Pubblici, in front of which is a monument to Cavour by Odoardo Tabacchi (1865).



The Porta Nuova arches seen from Via Manzoni

Street-by-Street: the Brera Quarter

The name of Milan's traditional Bohemian quarter derives from the Germanic word *braida*, which denoted a grassy area. The presence of art students at the Accademia di Belle Arti and the world-famous Brera art gallery has contributed to the lively feel of this quarter, which is reinforced by the many cafés, restaurants, galleries, antique shops and night-clubs established here. In summer the narrow streets are enlivened even more by street stalls and fortune tellers. An antiques market is held on the third Saturday of each month in Via Brera.



The Naviglio della Martesana canal flowed from the Adda river and along present-day Via San Marco. It was used for transporting foodstuffs and building materials. At the end of the street is the Tombone di San Marco, a wooden canal lock that regulated the water flow.



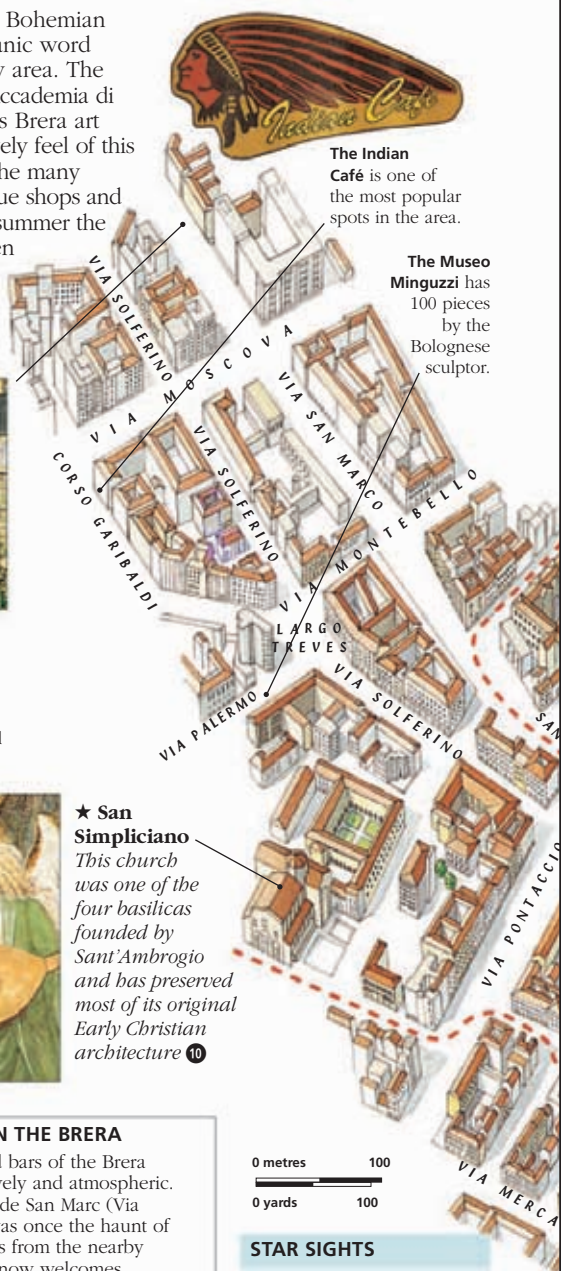
★ **San Smpliciano**
This church was one of the four basilicas founded by Sant'Ambrogio and has preserved most of its original Early Christian architecture 10



Inside the Jamaica café, in Via Brera

CAFÉ LIFE IN THE BRERA

The cafés and bars of the Brera quarter are lively and atmospheric. The Tombone di San Marc (Via San Marco) was once the haunt of the stevedores from the nearby Naviglio and now welcomes customers of all kinds. The famous Jamaica café (Via Brera) has jazz sessions on Mondays. Other atmospheric spots are Sans Égal, in the pedestrian precinct of Via Fiori Chiari, the Indian Café (Corso Garibaldi) and the ethnic Soul to Soul (Via San Marco) (see pp186-7, pp198-9).



The Indian Café is one of the most popular spots in the area.

The Museo Minguzzi has 100 pieces by the Bolognese sculptor.

0 metres 100
0 yards 100

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Pinacoteca di Brera
- ★ San Smpliciano
- ★ San Marco



★ **San Marco**
The façade of this church, founded in 1254, was rebuilt in 1871 in Neo-Gothic style. The only remaining part of the original is the stone doorway, which has a relief of Christ between two saints and among symbols of the Evangelists 6



LOCATOR MAP
 See Street Finder, maps 3, 4

The Civico Museo del Risorgimento, opened in 1896, is in Neo-Classical Palazzo Moriggia.

★ **Pinacoteca di Brera**
The nucleus of one of Italy's top art galleries consists of works taken from churches that were suppressed in the late 1700s. The Brera boasts masterpieces by great artists such as Piero della Francesca, Mantegna, Raphael and Caravaggio 7



Palazzo Cusani
This building with a late Baroque façade (1719) is the headquarters of the Third Army Corps. On the first floor is the Officers' Club 8



KEY
 - - - Suggested route



Santa Maria del Carmine
The 15th-century church was built with material taken from the nearby Castello Sforzesco when it was partly demolished 9



The lunette over the entrance to San Marco

San Marco 6

Piazza San Marco 2. **Map** 3 C4.

Tel 02-29 00 25 98. **www** 61, 94.

☐ 7am–noon, 4–7pm daily.

✚ 7:45, 9:30am, 6:30pm Mon–Fri; 6:30pm pre-hols; 9:30am, noon, 6:30pm hols.

This church was begun in 1254 by the Augustine monk Lanfranco Settala. It was built on the site of an older church, dedicated by the Milanese to St Mark, patron saint of Venice, to thank the Venetians for help in the struggle against Emperor Frederick Barbarossa. In 1871 Carlo Maciachini built a new, Neo-Gothic façade around the Camionese school ogival portal and tabernacle.

The church has a Latin cross plan and nine patrician chapels, which were added to the right-hand aisle in the 14th–19th century. They contain 16th–17th-century paintings, including some by Paolo Lomazzo. In the right-hand transept is the *Foundation of the Augustine Order* by the Fiammenghino brothers, Settala's sarcophagus by Giovanni Balduccio (1317–49), and fragments of late Gothic frescoes found during the 1956 restoration. The presbytery is decorated with large canvases by Camillo Procaccini and Cerano depicting the Legend of St Augustine, and the *Genealogical Tree of the Order* by Genovesino (17th century), who also painted the *Angels' Backs* on the cupola. The left-hand transept leads to the Chapel of the Pietà, with *The Ascent to Calvary* by Ercole Procaccini. The left-hand aisle has canvases by Camillo and Giulio Cesare Procaccini and Palma il Giovane, and a Leonardo-

esque fresco found in 1975. From outside the Romanesque transept the 13th-century bell tower is visible.

Pinacoteca di Brera 7

See pp114–17.

Palazzo Cusani 8

Via Brera 15. **Map** 3 C4.

M 2 Lanza. **www** 3, 12, 14.

☐ 61. ☑ to the public.

Originally built in the 1500s, this palazzo was rebuilt in 1719 by Giovanni Ruggeri, who designed the late Baroque façade with its ornate windows and balconies, while the Neo-Classical façade facing the garden was designed by Piermarini. Tradition has it that the Cusani brothers ordered twin entrances so that each could have independent yet equal access. In the drawing room is an allegorical Tiepolo-like fresco (1740). The palazzo was the seat of the Ministry of War in the 19th century.

Santa Maria del Carmine 9

Piazza del Carmine 2. **Map** 3 B4.

Tel 02-86 46 33 65. **www** 1, 3, 12, 14,

27. **www** 61. ☐ 7:15–11:30am,

3:30–7pm daily. ✚ 8, 9:30am,

6:30pm daily; 5pm (English) Thu;

8:30am (English and Tagalog),

10:30am (English), 11:30am &

4:30pm (English and Tagalog) Sun.

Santa Maria del Carmine was built in Gothic style in 1447 over a Romanesque church

and was then rebuilt in the Baroque period, while the present-day façade was designed by Carlo Maciachini in 1880. The spacious interior has a three-aisle nave covered by cross vaulting. The inclination of the first piers is due to the absence of a façade for a long period and the subsequent gradual settling of the building.

The right-hand transept contains part of the tomb of the Ducal Councillor Angelo Simonetta, above which are two paintings by Carlo Francesco Nuvolone and Fiammenghino; the opposite transept is decorated with a painting by Camillo Landriani.

The statues in the wooden choir (1579–85) are the original plaster models created for the spires of the Duomo by 19th-century artists.

The Cappella del Rosario, built on the right of the choir (1673) by Gerolamo Quadrio, has marble dressing and is decorated with canvases by Camillo Procaccini depicting *The Legend of Mary*.

On the left-hand side of the church is the monastery cloister, with remains of noble tombs and ancient tombstones, and a Baroque sacristy, with furniture made by Quadrio in 1692.



A statue in the choir



Part of the Baroque sacristy, Santa Maria del Carmine



Angel Musicians by Aurelio Luini (16th century), in the church of San Smpliciano

San Smpliciano 10

Piazza San Smpliciano 7. **Map** 3 B4.
Tel 02-86 22 74. **M** 2 Lanza. **94** 3,
 12, 14, 20. **94** 43, 57. **9** 9am–noon,
 2:15–7pm Mon–Fri; 9:30am–7pm
 Sat & Sun. **+** 7:30am (Sep–Jun),
 6pm Mon–Fri; 6pm pre-hols; 8am
 (Sep–Jun), 10 & 11:30am, 6pm hols.

The church was founded by Sant'Ambrogio in the 4th century as the *Basilica Virginum* and completed in 401. It is preceded by a porch and once had open galleries on either side where penitents and new converts could take part in Mass. The façade, decorated with glazed plates, was added in 1870 by Maciachini, who retained the main portal. The capitals have 12th-century carvings of the processions of the Wise and Foolish Virgins. Fourteenth-century frescoes have been discovered in the first chapel on the right, and in the fourth is Enea Salmeggia's *Miracle of St Benedict* (1619). The apse is frescoed with the *Coronation of the Virgin* by Bergognone (1508). The Neo-Classical altar covers the wooden choir (1588),

and on either side are two organ pedestals frescoed by Aurelio Luini in the 1500s. The transept leads to the Early Christian Sacellum of San Smpliciano (closed), built to house the remains of San Smpliciano and of martyrs.

Sant'Angelo 11

Piazza Sant'Angelo 2. **Map** 4 D3.
Tel 02-63 24 81. **94** 43.
94 94. **9** 6:30am–8pm daily.
+ 7, 8, 10am & 7pm daily; 10,
 11am, 12:15 & 7pm hols.

Built in 1552 by Domenico Giunti to replace the older Franciscan church outside the Porta Nuova gate, which had been demolished to make room for the Spanish ramparts, Sant'Angelo is an important example of 16th-century Milanese architecture. The nave is separated from the presbytery by a triumphal arch with the *Assumption of Mary* by Legnanino (17th century). There are many 16th and 17th-century paintings in the chapels. The first one on the right has canvases by Antonio Campi (1584) and a copy of the *Martyrdom of St Catherine*

of Alexandria by Gaudenzio Ferrari (the original is in the Brera); the second has Morazzone's *St Charles in Glory* and in the apse is Procaccini's *Legend of the Virgin*.

Santa Maria Incoronata 12

Corso Garibaldi 116. **Map** 3 C2.
Tel 02-65 48 55. **M** 2 Garibaldi.
94 94. **9** 7:15am–1:30pm,
 4–7pm Mon–Fri, 8am–12:30pm,
 4–7:30pm Sat–Sun. **+** 7:30 &
 9:30am, 4:30pm Mon–Sat; 8:30,
 10 & 11:30am, 6:30pm hols.

This church consists of two buildings designed by Guiniforte Solari, which were merged in 1468. The left one was built for Francesco Sforza in 1451 and the other was built soon afterwards for his wife. The brick façade is double, as is the nave, which has two apses with 15th and 17th-century frescoes. In the right-hand chapels are plaques in memory of Sforzesco court personages. The chapels opposite have frescoes by Montalto and Bernardino Zenale (the fresco in the first chapel is attributed to Zenale).



Lunette over one of the doors of San Smpliciano

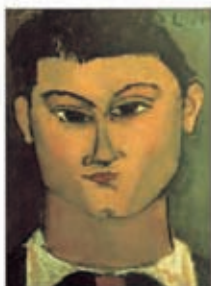
SAN SIMPLICIANO, THE THREE MARTYRS AND THE CARROCCIO

St Ambrose asked the young Sisinius, Martirius and Alexander to go to Anaunia (today Val di Non) in northern Italy to spread Christianity. In 397 they were martyred and the bodies were given to Bishop Smpliciano, who buried them in the *Basilica Virginum*.

According to legend, the martyrs were decisive in leading the Milanese to victory in the battle of Legnano against Barbarossa (1176). On that occasion three white doves flew out of the basilica and landed on the Carroccio (cart), the symbol of Milan, waiting to be blessed before the battle. On 29 May the city commemorates this event with a solemn ceremony.

Pinacoteca di Brera 7

The Brera art gallery holds one of Italy's most important art collections, featuring masterpieces by leading Italian artists from the 13th to the 20th centuries, including Raphael, Mantegna, Piero della Francesca and Caravaggio. The Pinacoteca is housed in the late 16th–early 17th-century palazzo built for the Jesuits in place of the Santa Maria di Brera Humiliati monastery. The Jesuits made this into a cultural centre by establishing a prestigious school, a library and the astronomical observatory – all activities supported by Empress Maria Theresa of Austria, who founded the Accademia di Belle Arti after the Jesuit order was suppressed (1773).



Portrait of Moisé Kisling

Amedeo Modigliani painted this work in 1915, reflecting his interest in African sculpture. (Room 10)



Finding the Body of St Mark

The bold perspective and almost supernatural light in the room where the saint's body is found make this canvas (1562–6) one of Tintoretto's masterpieces. (Room 9)

KEY

| | |
|---|---|
|  | Jesi Collection (20th-century art) |
|  | 13th–15th-century Italian painting |
|  | 15th–16th-century Venetian painting |
|  | 15th–16th-century Lombard painting |
|  | 15th–16th-century Central Italian painting |
|  | 17th–18th-century Italian, Flemish and Dutch painting |
|  | 18th–19th-century Italian painting |

Mocchirolo Chapel

Twin staircases lead to the entrance to the gallery on the first floor.



The Kiss

This canvas by Francesco Hayez (1859) is one of the most reproduced 19th-century Italian paintings – a patriotic and sentimental work epitomizing the optimism that prevailed after Italy's unification. (Room 37)



★ Dead Christ


This masterpiece by Mantegna (c.1480) is striking for its intense light and bold foreshortening. The work was among the artist's possessions at the time of his death. (Room 6)

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Via Brera 28.

Map 3 C4. **Tel** 02-72 26 31.
Info 02-89 42 11 46.

M 1, 3 Duomo, 2 Lanza.
H 1, 4, 12, 14, 27. **61**.

8:30am–7:15pm Tue–Sun
(last adm: 45 mins before closing). **Mon, 1 Jan, 1 May, 25 Dec.** 

www.brera.beniculturali.it

Room 15 has works by painters active in Lombardy from the late 15th to the mid-16th century, including Bergognone, Luini, Bramantino and Vincenzo Foppa.

★ Montefeltro Altarpiece

Piero della Francesca painted this great work in 1475 for Federico da Montefeltro, the Duke of Urbino, who is portrayed dressed in a Milanese suit of armour. (Room 24)



GALLERY GUIDE

The Brera Gallery has 38 rooms, with works arranged in chronological order. The only exception is Room 10, where the Jesi and Vitali collections are on display. It includes 20th-century works which will be exhibited elsewhere in future. The paintings are also grouped together by schools of painting (Venetian, Tuscan, Lombard, etc.). The Sala della Passione on the ground floor is used for temporary exhibitions.

The courtyard with twin columns is the work of Richini (17th century).

STAR PAINTINGS

- ★ Dead Christ
- ★ The Marriage of the Virgin
- ★ Montefeltro Altarpiece

★ The Marriage of the Virgin

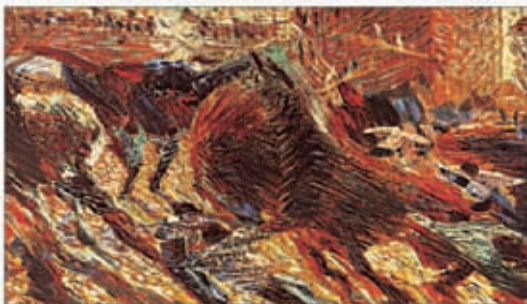
Raphael signed and dated (1504) his masterful altarpiece on the temple in the background. Some scholars say the young man breaking the staff is a self-portrait of the artist. (Room 24)



Entrance

Exploring the Pinacoteca di Brera

The original nucleus of the Brera Gallery consisted mainly of plaster casts and drawings used as models for the art students of the Accademia di Belle Arti (founded in 1776). This collection was augmented with works from suppressed churches in Northern Italy and was officially opened in 1809, the paintings being arranged in rows on the wall, from floor to ceiling. The Pinacoteca became independent from the Accademia in 1882, and its fine collection further expanded through 19th- and 20th-century donations. The gallery has always suffered from lack of space, but there are plans to use the adjacent Palazzo Citterio.



The City Rises (c.1910) by Umberto Boccioni

JESI COLLECTION

The 72 works donated by Emilio and Maria Jesi in 1976 and 1984 are on show in room 10. The collection, mostly by Italian artists, covers the 1910–40 period. Key works include *Portrait of Moisè Kissling* by Modigliani, Umberto Boccioni's *Brawl in the Galleria* (1911) and *The City Rises* (a study for the canvas now in the New York MOMA), Carlo Carrà's *The Metaphysical Muse* (1917) and still lifes by Giorgio Morandi, as well as sculpture by Medardo Rosso, Arturo Martini and Marino Marini.

13TH–15TH-CENTURY ITALIAN PAINTING

The section given over to 13th–15th-century Italian art (rooms 2–4) includes frescoes from the Oratory at Mocchirolo, painted by an unknown Lombard master in around 1365–70. Among the gold-background works are the *Santa Maria*

della Celestia Polyptych by Lorenzo Veneziano (14th century), Ambrogio Lorenzetti's *Madonna and Child and Christ the Judge* by Giovanni da Milano. A fine example of the International Gothic style is the *Valle Romita Polyptych* by Gentile da Fabriano, flanked by Stefano da Verona's *Adoration of the Magi* (1435), in which the viola and carnation at the feet of Jesus symbolize his humility and the Passion.

15TH–16TH-CENTURY VENETIAN PAINTING

Rooms 5 and 6 feature works by 15th–16th-century artists active in the Veneto such as Giovanni d'Alemagna and Antonio Vivarini, who painted the *Praglia Polyptych* (1448). Room 6 also has

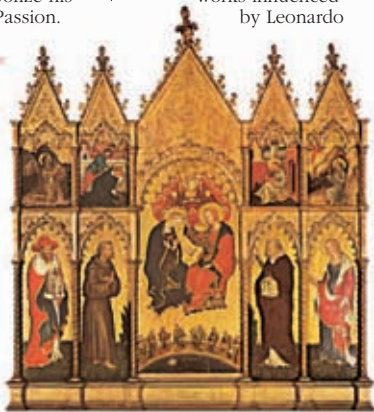
Mantegna's masterpieces *Dead Christ and St Luke Altarpiece* (1453–4). Giovanni Bellini is represented by two Madonnas with Child and a *Pietà* (c.1470), and Carpaccio by *Legend of the Virgin*. There are portraits by Titian, Lotto and Tintoretto in room 7. *St Mark Preaching in Alexandria* (room 8) was painted for the Scuola Grande in St Mark's in Venice by Giovanni and Gentile Bellini.

The following room has works by Titian and Paolo Veronese, as well as the *Finding of the Body of St Mark*, which Tintoretto painted for Tommaso Rangone, who is portrayed as the kneeling man in the middle of the scene.

15TH–16TH-CENTURY LOMBARD PAINTING

A large collection of 15th–16th-century Lombard paintings is exhibited in rooms 15, 18 and 19. The leading figure, Vincenzo Foppa, is represented by the *Polittico delle Grazie* (c.1483). An unknown master contributed the *Sforzesca Altarpiece* (1494), showing Lodovico il Moro and his family worshipping the Madonna. This room also has works by Bergognone, Gaudenzio Ferrari – an artist with a marked narrative vein, as can be seen in *Martyrdom of St Catherine* – and Bramantino's *Crucifixion*.

Works influenced by Leonardo



Gentile da Fabriano's *Valle Romita Polyptych*



Supper at Emmaus, painted by Caravaggio in 1606

da Vinci include the small paintings for private chapels by De Predis and Luini (*Madonna del Roseto*), while the Cremona area is represented by names such as Boccaccino, Campi and Piazza.

15TH–16TH-CENTURY CENTRAL ITALIAN PAINTING

Rooms 20–23 illustrate artistic movements in the regions of Emilia and Le Marche. The Ferrara school is represented by its leading artists, Cosmè Tura, Francesco del Cossa and Ercole de' Roberti (whose *Madonna and Child among Saints* was painted around 1480). Correggio's *Nativity* is a major Emilian school work, while painting in Le Marche is documented by the works of Carlo Crivelli, including his *Madonna della Candeletta* (1490–91), rich in symbols.

Room 24 houses the two best-known masterpieces in the Brera. Piero della Francesca's *Montefeltro Altarpiece* (c.1475), was commissioned by Federico da Montefeltro. The egg suspended from its shell is a symbol of the Creation and of the Immaculate Conception. Next is Raphael's splendid *Marriage of the Virgin* (see p115).

Christ at the Pillar is a rare painting by Bramante, while works by Bronzino and Genga represent Mannerism.

17TH–18TH-CENTURY ITALIAN, FLEMISH AND DUTCH PAINTING

Room 28 features works by the Bolognese school, founded by the Carracci, including Guido Reni and Guercino. The next room boasts a masterpiece by Caravaggio, *Supper at Emmaus* (1606), in which the appearance of Christ occurs in a setting illuminated only by the light emanating from Jesus's face. Lombard artists shown here are Cerano, Morazzone and Giulio Cesare Procaccini, who painted the *Martyrdom of Saints Rufina and Seconda* together. Baroque painting is represented by Pietro da Cortona and the still lifes of Baschenis. Among the non-Italian artists are Rubens (*Last Supper*, 1631–2), Van Dyck, Rembrandt (*Portrait of the Artist's Sister*, 1632), El Greco and Brueghel the Elder (*The Village*).

18TH–19TH-CENTURY ITALIAN PAINTING

The following rooms cover various genres in 18th-century Italian art. Large-scale religious paintings are in room 34 with works by the Neapolitan Luca Giordano and two Venetians: Giovan Battista Tiepolo's *Madonna del Carmelo* (1721–7), intended to be viewed from the side, and Piazzetta's *Rebecca at the Well*.

Giacomo Ceruti (Il Pitochetto) represents "genre painting", which was popular in the 18th century. This is followed by Venetian *vedutismo*, views by Bernardo Bellotto, Guardi and Canaletto. The works of Bellotto and Canaletto are characterized by their bright light and precision of detail (the latter even used a camera obscura to help him render this "photographic" effect).

Portraiture is best exemplified by Fra Galgario (*Portrait of a Gentleman*). A representative 19th-century

painting is Andrea Appian's Neo-Classical *Olympus*, while the Macchiaioli movement is on display with works by Silvestro Lega and Giovanni Fattori, among others. The Brera also has paintings by the leading exponent of Lombard Romanticism, Francesco Hayez: his famous *The Kiss* and several portraits. The gallery closes with Divisionist Giuseppe Pellizza da Volpedo's *The Crowd* (1895–7), a hymn to the struggle of the working class, and an early version of his *Fourth Estate*,



Madonna della Candeletta by Crivelli

now on display at the Villa Belgiojoso – Galleria d'Arte Moderna (see p121).

Cimitero Monumentale 13

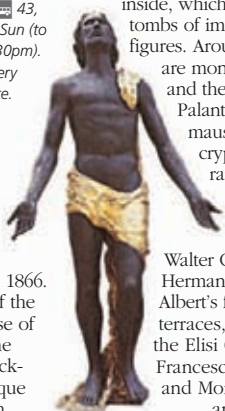
Piazzale Cimitero Monumentale.

Map 3 A1. **Tel** 02-88 46 56 00.

Tram 3, 12, 14, 29, 30. **Bus** 43, 70. **Hours** 8am–6pm Tue–Sun (to 1pm hols; last entry 5:30pm).

Free map of the cemetery available at the entrance.

Extending over an area of 250,000 sq m (300,000 sq yds), the Cimitero Monumentale was begun by Carlo Maciachini in 1866. The eclectic taste of the time dictated the use of various styles for the cemetery, from mock-Lombard Romanesque to Neo-Gothic, with touches of Tuscan thrown in. The linchpin of the structure is the Famedio (*Famae Aedes*), or House of Fame, a sort of pantheon of illustrious Milanese and non-Milanese buried here. Author Alessandro Manzoni, Luca Beltrami, the architect who oversaw restoration of the Castello Sforzesco, the patriot Carlo Cattaneo and the Nobel Prize-winning poet Salvatore Quasimodo all have tombs in this cemetery. There are also busts of Garibaldi, Verdi and Cavour. The Romantic painter Hayez lies in the crypt. A visit



Sculpture by Fontana, Cimitero Monumentale

to the Cimitero Monumentale, which is a kind of open-air museum of art from the late 19th century to the present, begins at the large square inside, which contains the tombs of important Milanese figures. Around the square are monumental shrines and the Civico Mausoleo Palanti, an enormous mausoleum with a crypt, used as an air raid shelter in 1943.

Among its tombs are those of comic actor Walter Chiari and Hermann Einstein, Albert's father. On the terraces, to the left are the Elisi (sculpted by Francesco Penna, 1916) and Morgagni tombs, and an epigraph by Mussolini commemorating a disastrous

aeroplane crash. In the central avenue are two tombs designed and sculpted by Enrico Butti: that of Isabella Casati, *Young Woman Enraptured by a Dream*, a typical Lombard realist work (1890), and the Besenatica shrine with *Work* (1912). On your right, you will come to the monumental Toscanini tomb (Bistolfi, 1909–11), built for the conductor's son.

Among other monumental tombs for major figures in Milanese life are those of Carlo Erba, Bocconi, Campari and Falck. Many famous sculptors made pieces for this place: Leonardo Bistolfi, Giacomo Manzù, Odoardo Tabacchi, Adolfo Wildt and Lucio Fontana. The two enclosures beside the Famedio are for Jews and Catholics, with the remains of sculptor Medardo Rosso, publishers Arnoldo Mondadori and Ulrico Hoepli and Jules Richard, founder of the Richard-Ginori ceramics industry.



The Cimitero Monumentale, with tombs and shrines produced by famous sculptors



The Pirelli Building, symbol of Milan's postwar reconstruction

Pirelli Building 14

Piazzale Duca d'Aosta-Via Pirelli.

Map 4 E1. **M** 2, 3 **Centrale**. **Tram** 2, 9, 33. **Bus** 60, 82. **Hours** to the public.

The symbol of postwar reconstruction in Milan, the Pirelli Building, affectionately called "Pirellone" (big Pirelli) by the Milanese, was built in 1955–60. It was designed by a group of leading architects and engineers: Gio Ponti, Antonio Fornaroli, Alberto Rosselli, Giuseppe Valtolina, Egidio Dell'Orto, Pier Luigi Nervi and Arturo Danusso. At 127.10 m (417 ft) high, it was the largest reinforced concrete skyscraper in the world until the 1960s. The slender, elegant edifice occupies only 1,000 sq m (1,200 sq yds) and stands on the site where, in 1872, Giovan Battista Pirelli built his first tyre factory. The skyscraper was constructed as the Pirelli company's main offices. Among the many records established by the "Pirellone" was that it was the first building in Milan taller than the Madonnina on the Duomo (108.50 m, 356 ft). As a token of respect, a small statue of the Virgin Mary was placed on the Pirelli roof. Since 1979 the building has been the headquarters of the regional government of Lombardy. Next door is the luxurious Excelsior Hotel Gallia, opened in the 1930s.



The Stazione Centrale, with its spectacular iron and glass roof

Stazione Centrale 15

Piazzale Duca d'Aosta. **Map** 4 E1.

M 2, 3 *Centrale*. **Tram** 2, 5, 9, 33.
Bus 42, 60, 82, 90, 91, 92.

Milan's main railway station is one of the largest and perhaps the most monumental in Europe. Ulisse Stacchini's project design was approved and ready in 1912, but construction work proved so slow that the building was not opened until 1931. The new railway station replaced one located in present-day Piazza della Repubblica.

The building is dressed in Aurisina stone, and was clearly inspired by the late Art Nouveau style in vogue in the early 20th century, in marked contrast with the austere 1930s architecture of the surrounding buildings.

The façade is 207 m (679 ft) wide and 36 m (118 ft) tall and is crowned by two winged horses. The large arcades link up with the Galleria dei Transiti, a gallery decorated with four medallions by Giannino Castiglioni representing Labour, Commerce, Science and Agriculture. In the large ticket office hall, flights of steps lead up to the huge departures and arrivals lobby, with tile panels representing the cities of Milan, Rome, Turin and Florence.

The massive building is a landmark in Milan and second only to the cathedral in size. There are numerous shops inside, and some are open 24 hours a day.

Bastioni di Porta Venezia 16

Map 4 E3. **M** 1 *Porta Venezia*, 3 *Repubblica*. **Tram** 5, 9, 29, 30.

What is today a major road was once part of the walls built to defend the city in 1549–61 by the Spanish governor Ferrante Gonzaga. In 1789 the walls became a tree-lined avenue for walking and coach parking. The Porta Venezia ramparts, flanked by the Giardini Pubblici, link Piazza della Repubblica and Piazza Oberdan. The former was laid out in 1931 when the 19th-century railway station was demolished and rebuilt 800 m (2,624 ft) away and greatly

enlarged to cope with increasing traffic resulting from the opening of the St Gotthard (1882) and Simplon (1906) passes through the Alps.

Not far from the piazza, in Via Turati, is the Palazzo della Permanente, designed by Luca Beltrami in 1885 as the home of the Permanent Fine Arts Exhibition and now used for temporary exhibitions.

Piazza Oberdan is dominated by Porta Venezia, the city gate rebuilt in 1828 on the site of the Spanish gate of the same name and used as a customs toll station. The two buildings are decorated with statues and reliefs concerning the history of Milan. Porta Venezia separates Corso Venezia and Corso Buenos Aires, a major commercial thoroughfare.

In 1488–1513, Lazzaro Pallazzi chose a site beyond the gate to build the *lazzaretto*, a hospital for plague victims commissioned by

Lodovico il Moro.

The few remains from the 1880

demolition

can be seen in Via San Gregorio. A slight detour from Piazza Oberdan towards Viale Piave will take you past some interesting Art Nouveau

style buildings: Casa Galimberti, designed by Giovan Battista Bossi in 1903–4, decorated with wrought iron and panels of ceramic tiles, and the Hotel Diana Majestic.



Plaque commemorating the *lazzaretto*



Casa Galimberti, decorated with wrought iron and tile panels

Planetarium 17

Corso Venezia 57. **Map** 4 E4.

Tel 02-88 46 33 40.

M 1 Porta Venezia-Palestro.

Tr 9, 29, 30. **☐** Shows 9pm

Tue & Thu; 3 & 4:30pm Sat & Sun.

☎ **www.comunemilano.it/planetario**

Donated to the city by the publisher Ulrico Hoepli, the Planetarium was built in 1930 in Classical style by Piero Portaluppi. The projection hall features a large hemispherical dome (20 m (65 ft) in diameter), with the skyline outlined just as it was when the Planetarium first opened, and 300 swivelling seats to gaze at the movements of the stars in absolute comfort. The multimedia projection system reproduces the stars as seen from any point on Earth, whether in the past, present or future.

In addition to the shows, the Planetarium offers guided tours aimed at different levels of knowledge, including tours for students of the subject, and a lively programme of scientific and popular-level lectures on astronomy. There are also special events for students on Sundays.

Museo di Storia Naturale 18

Corso Venezia 55. **Map** 4 E4.

Tel 02-88 46 32 80.

M 1 Porta Venezia-Palestro.

Tr 9, 29, 30. **☐** 9am-5:30pm

Tue-Sun. **☉** 1 Jan, Easter, 1 May,

15 Aug, 25 Dec. **☎** **www.comunemilano.it/museo-storia-naturale**

☎ Lecture hall, library.



The Giardini Pubblici, a rare area of greenery in Milan

The museum of Natural History was founded in 1838 with the donation of the Giuseppe de Cristoforis and Giorgio Jan collections. The building was constructed in Neo-Romanesque style and with terracotta decoration in 1893 by Giovanni Ceruti. The museum has a specialist library holding more than 30,000 volumes, including sections on mineralogy and zoology. On the ground floor are the mineralogy and entomology collections, and part of the Museo Settala, which was created by a canon named Manfredo. It features a series of scientific instruments and natural history specimens of varied provenance. In the palaeontology halls there are reconstructions of dinosaurs such as the Triceratops and a large Allosaurus skeleton. The ground floor also has displays of molluscs and insects. The upper floor is reserved for reptiles, cetaceans and mammals.



Reconstruction of a dinosaur skeleton, Museo di Storia Naturale

There are also several reconstructions of animal habitats and an area dedicated specifically to Italian fauna and protected nature reserves in Italy.

Giardini Pubblici 19

Corso Venezia, Via Palestro, Via Manin, Bastioni di Porta Venezia. **Map** 4 E4.

M 1 Porta Venezia-Palestro, 3

Repubblica-Turati. **Tr** 1, 2, 9, 11, 29, 30. **☎** 94. **☐** 6:30am-sunset daily.

Oasi delle Farfalle (Butterfly Oasis).

☐ 2-7pm Tue-Fri, 10am-7pm Sat & Sun. **☎**

The public gardens extend for about 160,000 sq m (192,000 sq yds) and form the largest city park in Milan. They were designed by Piermarini in 1786 and enlarged in 1857 by Giuseppe Balzaretto, who annexed Palazzo Dugnani and its garden. Further changes were made by Emilio Alemagna after the international exhibitions held in 1871-81.

The park is also home to the Padiglione del Caffè (1863), now a nursery school, and the Museo di Storia Naturale.

The Oasi delle Farfalle (Butterfly Oasis), next to the Museo di Storia Naturale, houses around 200 species in a tented structure. A larger, more permanent and eco-friendly structure built entirely from recyclable materials is planned. This will become home to more than 300 species of butterflies from all over the world.

Villa Belgiojoso - Galleria d'Arte Moderna 20

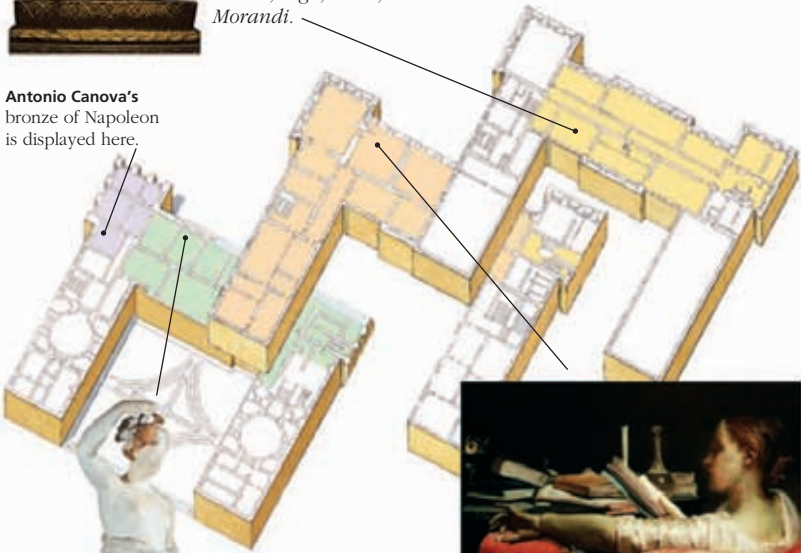
Milan's modern art gallery is housed in a splendid Neo-Classical villa built by the Austrian architect Leopold Pollack in 1790 for Count Ludovico Barbiano di Belgiojoso. It was lived in by Napoleon in 1802 and later by Marshal Radetzky. Furnishings and frescoes decorate the main floor; the top attraction here is the dining room, with a *Parnassus* by Appiani. The gallery is devoted to 19th-century art movements in Italy, from the Romanticism of Francesco Hayez and Il Piccio to Scapigliatura, and from Divisionism to Macchiaioli, with artists like Fattori and Lega.



★ Grassi Collection

In 1956 Nedda Grassi donated this fine collection to the city in memory of her son Gino. It comprises rugs, Oriental objects d'art and 135 paintings, including foreign and Italian 19th- and 20th-century artists such as Van Gogh, Cézanne, Corot and Gauguin, Fattori, Lega, Balla, Boccioni and Morandi.

Antonio Canova's bronze of Napoleon is displayed here.



Hebe by Canova

Inspired by ancient sculpture while reflecting contemporary ideals of beauty, this marble statue by Antonio Canova represents Hebe, goddess of youth.



The Reader

Federico Faruffini was a member of the bohemian Scapigliatura movement of the 19th century. This work displays modern flair, especially in the pose of the sitter, who is smoking a cigarette with her back towards the viewer.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Via Palestro 16. **Map** 4 E4.

Tel 02-76.34.08.09. **M** 1

Palestro. **Tram** 1, 2. **Bus** 61, 94.

Open 9am-1pm, 2-5:30pm Tue-Sun (last adm: 5pm). **Closed** 1 Jan, Easter, 1 May, 15 Aug, 25 Dec.

Website www.gam-milano.com

Giardini di Villa

Belgiojoso Bonaparte only

to adults accompanying children.

9am-noon, 2-7pm daily (Mar,

Oct: to 6pm, Nov-Feb: to 4pm).

KEY

Vismara Collection

Romantic Art

Neo-Classical Art

Grassi Collection

STAR EXHIBIT

★ Grassi Collection

Corso Venezia 21

Formerly called Corso di Porta Orientale, this famous and popular street was named after the gate in the medieval walls corresponding to present-day Via Senato. The same name was given to the quarter, whose emblem is the lion on the column in front of the church of San Babila. Corso Venezia was lined with relatively few buildings and bordered by kitchen gardens and orchards until the mid-18th century, when the reforms carried out by Maria Theresa of Austria led to the construction of the numerous patrician palazzi that make this one of Milan's most elegant streets.

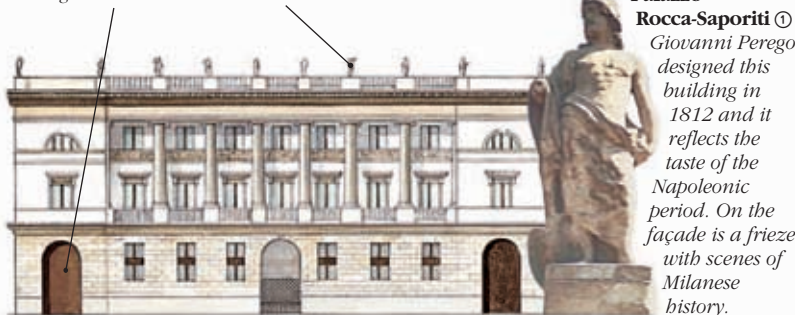


LOCATOR MAP

See Street Finder map 4

Three inner courtyards lead to the garden.

On the balustrade are statues of the *Dei Consenti* (the 12 chief Roman gods) by Pompeo Marchesi and Grazioso Rusca.



Palazzo Rocca-Saporiti ①

Giovanni Perego designed this building in 1812 and it reflects the taste of the Napoleonic period. On the façade is a frieze with scenes of Milanese history.

Palazzo Castiglioni ②

This palazzo was built by Giuseppe Sommaruga in 1904. There were once two female nudes on the façade (later removed), hence its name Ca' di Ciapp (House of Buttocks).

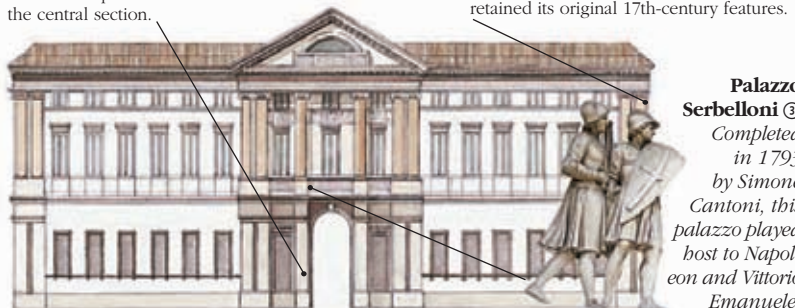


On the first floor is a lovely three-flight staircase and the Sala dei Pavoni.



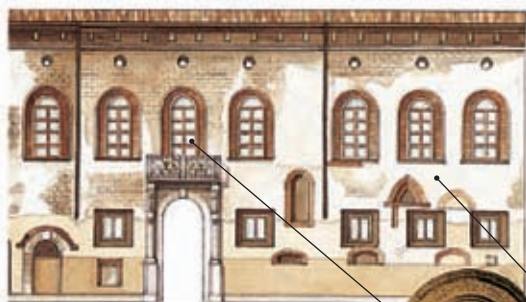
A loggia with Ionic columns emphasizes the central section.

The side facing Via San Damiano has retained its original 17th-century features.



Palazzo Serbelloni ③

Completed in 1793 by Simone Cantoni, this palazzo played host to Napoleon and Vittorio Emanuele.



★ **Casa Fontana-Silvestri** ④
This rare example of a Renaissance residence in Milan was built in the late 15th century by Angelo Fontana. The windows on the façade are framed in brick and the portal by candelabrum columns.



Bramante is thought by a number of scholars to have worked on the decoration of the façade.

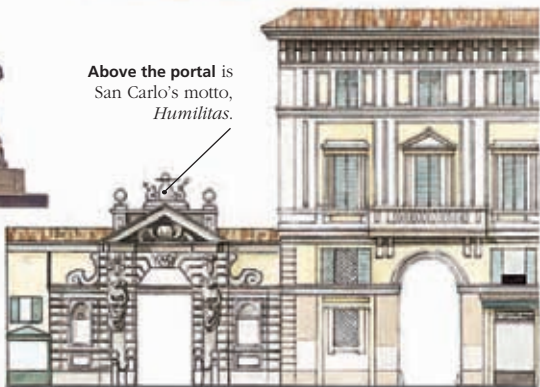


Above the portal is San Carlo's motto, *Humilitas*.

Seminario Arcivescovile ⑤

This seminary was begun in 1565 by Seregni for San Carlo Borromeo. The portal was added in 1652 by Francesco Maria Richini.

The **campanile** was built in 1820, after the original collapsed.



The **present-day Neo-Romanesque façade** was designed in 1906 by Paolo Cesa Bianchi, who also built the high altar.



★ **San Babila** ⑥

The church was built in the 11th century over a 4th-century basilica and rebuilt in the 1500s. The rather heavy-handed restoration of the Romanesque original began in 1853.



VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Map 4 E4. **M** 1 Porta Venezia–Palestro–San Babila. **9**, 29, 30. **61**, 94. *Palazzi not open to public.* **San Babila** Piazza San Babila. **Tel** 02-76 00 28 77. **7:30am–noon**, 3:30–7pm daily. **8**, 8:30 & 10:30am, 6:30pm Mon–Fri; 8, 9:30 & 11am, 12:30 & 6:30pm hols.

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ San Babila
- ★ Casa Fontana-Silvestri

TWO GUIDED WALKS IN MILAN

Most visitors travel around by Metro and come away with the impression that Milan offers little more than the Gothic-spired Duomo, the famed *Last Supper* and some chillingly expensive fashion boutiques. But by strolling around at a slower pace, you can find a Milan of great art, deep history and glorious monuments. The first walk investigates the hidden heart of Milan's historic centre, from church gems to fantastical façades tucked just off busy modern thoroughfares, and from designer boutiques to the elegant townhouses of Milan's 19th-century



A painting of La Scala

elite. The second walk examines the ages of Milan, from its Roman roots to Palaeochristian basilicas rich in mosaics and frescoes, and from the medieval Castello Sforzesco to Renaissance masterpieces by the likes of Bellini, Mantegna and Leonardo da Vinci. In fact, Leonardo pops up frequently on this walk in all his guises, from artist to inventor to engineer. The walk ends at the Navigli, a thriving restaurant and nightlife district based around the remnants of a canal system that the multi-talented Leonardo helped design.

CHOOSING A WALK

The Two Walks

This map shows the location of the two guided walks in relation to the main sightseeing areas of Milan.



Cova, a historic café in the heart of the fashion district (p125)

0 metres 800
0 yards 800

KEY

..... Walk route



The main nave of the Sant'Ambrogio basilica (p126)

A 90-Minute Walk Around Milan's Hidden Glories

Milan's beauty is not immediately obvious. With a few exceptions, such as the Duomo and the Galleria, the city's glories are hidden. This walk takes in stunning Baroque façades lost amid bland buildings, and tours the fashion boutiques in the "Golden Rectangle".

Around the Duomo

Begin at the jewel-box church of Santa Maria presso San Satiro ① (see p55), which is encased by modern buildings making it hard to find (it is down a short alley off Via Torino). A right down Via Sponarari leads to its 10th-century bell tower. Leave the church, turn left up Via Mazzini into Piazza del Duomo ② (see pp44-5) and ascend to the cathedral's roof ③ (see pp46-9) for panoramic views. Descend and stop for a drink at the renowned Caffè Zucca ④ (see p187), which lies near the entrance to the Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II ⑤ (see p50), an imposing 19th-century shopping arcade. Stroll through its glass-roofed atrium, ensuring good luck by stomping on the testicles of the mosaic bull near the centre. Emerge at Piazza della Scala ⑥, for the splendid Teatro alla Scala opera house ⑦ (see pp52-3) and pay your respects to Verdi in the attached Museo Teatrale.

Cross the square and walk behind Palazzo Marino ⑧ (see p50) to the Counter-Reformation church of San Fedele ⑨ (see p50). Head northeast along its left flank past the surreal Casa degli Omenoni ⑩ (see p51). Turn left on Via Morone at the 18th-century Palazzo

Belgioioso ⑪ and turn right onto Via Manzoni ⑫ (see p108), lined with grand palazzi.

The shopping district

Admire the magnificent Grand Hotel et de Milan ⑬, where Giuseppe Verdi died in 1901,

KEY

*** Walk route

□ Pedestrian streets

M Metro station



The Theatre Museum, part of the La Scala opera house ⑦



Cova, a Milanese must for an elegant coffee break since 1817 ⑭

then turn right onto Via Montenapoleone, the heart of the fashion district. Versace, Gucci and Prada all have boutiques here. Continue along the road until you reach Cova ⑭ (see p187), an elegant café famous for its *panettone*.

Turn left and left again onto Via della Spiga, home to chic Dolce & Gabbana ⑮. Turn left onto Via Gesù and half way down is Museo Bagatti Valsecchi ⑯ (see p109), a refined town-house filled with 15th- to 17th-century furnishings. At the end of the road

turn right and right again onto Via Manzoni. Walk through Archi di Porta Nuova ⑰ (see p109), a medieval gate with Roman funerary reliefs, and head to Giardini Pubblici ⑱ (see p120), a welcome respite from the urban streetscape.

TIPS FOR WALKERS

Starting point: Santa Maria presso San Satiro, off Via Torino.

Length: 2.8 km (1.7 miles)

Getting there: Duomo station.

Best time for walk: Morning.

Stopping-off points: Historic cafés such as Zucca and Cova.

A Two-Hour Walk around Milan's Historic Past

Milan is a city that tends to keep its history largely buried under a modern, business-oriented veneer. The following walk seeks out the remnants of Roman, medieval and Renaissance Milan while paying homage to the city's most famous adopted son, Leonardo da Vinci. The Renaissance master has left a distinctive stamp on the city. Examples of his genius are scattered all around town, from the *Last Supper* fresco to models of his inventions in the Museo della Scienza e della Tecnica, not to mention the surviving canals that were once part of a vast and intricate waterway system Leonardo helped plan.

From the Castello Sforzesco to Leonardo's Last Supper

Begin at Milan's splendid 15th-century castle ① (see pp64–7), which houses archaeological artifacts, paintings and sculptures. From the front gate, head towards Largo Cairoli and then turn right into Via San Giovanni sul Muro. At the junction with Via Meravigli turn right into Corso Magenta. Follow it west, and across



The cloistered entrance to the basilica of Sant'Ambrogio ⑦

TIPS FOR WALKERS

Starting point: Castello Sforzesco.

Length: 4.9 km (3 miles).

Getting there: Cairoli metro station.

Best time for walk: Morning.

Stopping-off points: Not far from the Castello Sforzesco is the genteel Marchesi pastry shop (see p178), or you can stop at the Art Nouveau Bar Magenta in Via Carducci (see p178). The walk ends in Milan's best district for wine bars and eateries.

from the Rococo Palazzo Litta ② (see p74), you will see the Museo Archeologico ③ (see p74) – its cloisters preserve a bit of the city's Roman-era walls. Keep moving west on Corso Magenta to the church of Santa Maria delle Grazie ④ (see p71), where you will find Leonardo's *Last Supper* (see pp72–3). (Tickets to see this fresco should be booked at least six weeks in advance.)

Roman and medieval Milan

Trace your steps back along Corso Magenta and turn right at Via Carducci. At the bottom of this street is the Pusterla di Sant'Ambrogio ⑤ (see p86), a remnant of the medieval city gates. Turn right into Via San Vittore for the Museo della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci ⑥ (see p88), which contains models of Leonardo's inventions built to the master's sketches.

Double back along Via San Vittore to visit Sant'Ambrogio ⑦ (see pp84–7), a 4th-century basilica with Palaeochristian mosaics, medieval carvings, and Renaissance frescoes. Head down Via de' Arcimboldi and then left at Piazza Resistenza Partigiana to continue along Via GG Mora ⑧. This street curves slightly since it follows the track of the interred Olona River. In ancient times this stream joined with the



Santa Maria delle Grazie, home to Leonardo's famous *Last Supper* ④

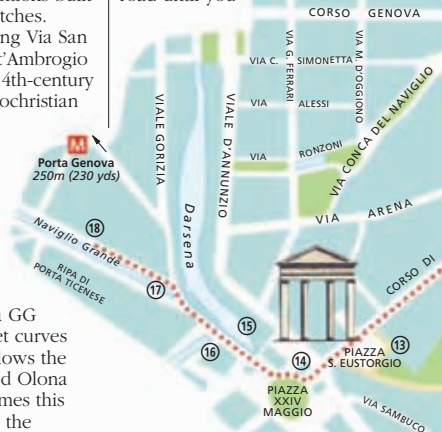
Nirone, Seveso and Vetra rivers at Corso di Porta Ticinese. The Vetra used to run south through what is now Piazza della Vetra and the Parco delle Basiliche ⑨. Head up Via Pio IV and turn left on

Corso di Porta Ticinese for the church of San Lorenzo alle Colonne ⑩ (see pp80–81). This magnificent 4th-century church is preceded by a set of free-standing Roman columns ⑪, probably the portico to a 2nd-century pagan temple, dismantled and moved here when the church was built.

Continue south along Corso di Porta Ticinese and go through the medieval Porta Ticinese ⑫ (see p82), built as part of the city's 12th-century walls and modified in the 1860s. Keep following the road until you



Leonardo-designed wooden model



reach Sant'Eustorgio ⑬ (see p90), a 4th-century church hiding behind an insipid 19th-century façade. Beyond the main church and behind the altar lies the Cappella Portinari, a masterpiece of early Renaissance architecture gorgeously frescoed with the story of St Peter Martyr by Vincenzo Foppa. The church houses a vast marble arch carved in the 1330s.

Along the Navigli

One more road south, past the confusingly named Porta Ticinese ⑭ (see p82) (unlike its medieval



The façade of Sant'Eustorgio hides a 4th-century church ⑬

namesake up the street, this Neo-Classical pile dates from 1801–14), and you are in the Piazza XXIV Maggio. This marks the intersection of the last

1603 Darsena ⑮, an artificial basin at the confluence of the underground Olona River and two canals.

The canal closest to the square is the Naviglio Pavese ⑯, running 33 km (20.5 miles) south to the Ticino River, near Pavia. Once the busiest canal in the entire system, since 1978 it has served as a very long irrigation ditch.

To the southwest of the Darsena is the Naviglio Grande ⑰ (see p89), a 50-km (31-mile) waterway connecting Milan to the Ticino since 1177. Like the Naviglio Pavese, this also



KEY

••• Walk route

▭ Pedestrian streets

M Metro station

significant remnant of Milan's once-vast system of *navigli* (canals). The system was begun in the 12th century and expanded under Lodovico il Moro, who turned to Leonardo for help with the plans. At its late 19th-century peak, the system included 150 km (93 miles) of canals along which 8,300 boats hauled 350,000 tons of merchandise a year, making Milan the 13th-busiest port in Italy – impressive for a land-locked city. The canals' importance faded with the rise of the railways, and from the 1930s they were slowly filled in. West of Piazza XXIV Marzo stretches the main "port", the



The pretty Vicolo dei Lavandai ⑱

now serves merely to irrigate fields south of the city. Walk along its far embankment (Alzaia Naviglio Grande) to the blind alley of Vicolo dei Lavandai ⑱, down which is a pretty miniature canal of stone washbasins covered by a tiled roof.

The Navigli has blossomed into Milan's trendiest bar and restaurant zone, packed with wine bars, trattorias, pizzerias and jazz clubs and is the perfect place for a post-walk drink or lunch. Porta Genova metro station is a short stroll from here.





THE LAKES OF NORTHERN ITALY



INTRODUCING THE LAKES 130-131

EXPLORING THE LAKES 132-133

LAKE MAGGIORE 134-139

LAKE COMO 140-145

LAKE GARDA 146-153

THE SMALLER LAKES 154-155



THE LAKES OF NORTHERN ITALY

Appreciated by the ancient romans for their beautiful location and mild climate, the lakes of Northern Italy – most of which are in Lombardy – are deservedly renowned for the fascinating and unique combination of magnificent scenery and historic and artistic heritage that characterizes the lakeside towns.

Besides Lake Maggiore, Lake Como and Lake Garda, there are smaller and less well-known bodies of water such as the lakes of Orta, Varese, Iseo and Idro. All these lovely lakes are the result of glaciation in the Pleistocene era, which enlarged clefts already in the terrain. The lake shores were inhabited during the prehistoric period – traces of ancient civilizations have been found almost everywhere – and for the most part were colonized by the Romans, as can be seen in the grid street plans of many towns and in the villas at Lake Garda. Churches, sanctuaries and castles were built here in the Middle Ages. In the winter the shores of the lakes can be battered by winds from Central Europe, but the climate remains quite mild thanks to the



water. Typical Mediterranean vegetation can be seen everywhere: vineyards, olive trees, oleanders and palm trees. The many splendid villa gardens along the lakes' shores enhance the environment, and nature reserves have been established to protect some stretches.

In the 18th century a visit to the lake region was one of the accepted stages on the Grand Tour, the trip to Europe considered essential for the education of young people of good birth. These shores were also favourites with writers, musicians and artists such as Goethe, Hesse, Klee, Toscanini, Hemingway, Stendhal, Byron and Nietzsche. The numerous vantage points, connected to the shore by funiculars, narrow-gauge trains and cable cars, offer truly spectacular views over the landscape.



The peaceful shores of Lake Como, southwest of Bellagio



The pretty, colourful harbour of the town of Bellagio, on Lake Como



LOCATOR MAP



Looking over Lago d'Iseo



A 12th-century castle clings to the rock face above the town of Malcesine, on Lake Garda



The Lakes

- Lago d'Idro see p155
- Lago d'Iseo see p155
- Lago d'Orta see p154
- Lago di Varese see pp154-5
- Lake Como see pp140-45
- Lake Garda see pp146-53
- Lake Maggiore see pp134-9

Lake Maggiore



Villa statue,
Isola Madre

With borders in Piedmont, Lombardy and the Ticino canton in Switzerland, Lake Maggiore, or Verbano, is the second largest lake in Italy (212 sq km, 82 sq miles) and has a maximum depth of 372 m (1,220 ft). For the most part it is fed and drained by the Ticino river, and is also fed by the Toce. The towns were embellished with churches and paintings from 1449 on, thanks to the wealthy Borromeo family, and with villas and gardens in the 18th–19th centuries. The opening of the Simplon pass and the introduction of ferry services (1826) helped trade to develop in the area.



★ Isole Borromee

Of the three islands, the best known is Isola Bella, named after Isabella d'Adda, wife of Charles III Borromeo 5

The two castles of Malpaga, built in the 13th–14th century on two islets at the foot of Mount Carza, belonged to the Mazzardites, the pirates who raided the lake.

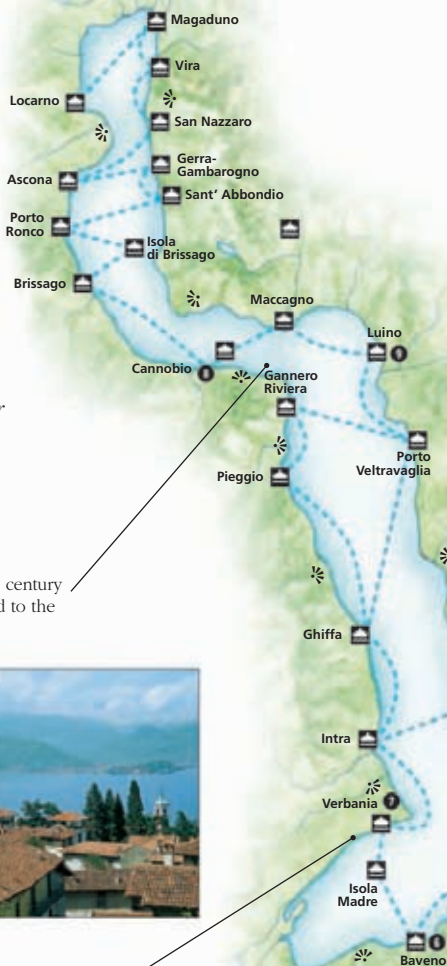
Stresa

This old fishermen's village began to become a tourist attraction thanks to the descriptions of famous writers such as Stendhal, Byron and Dickens 4



★ Villa Taranto

One of Italy's best-known botanic gardens was founded here in 1931 by an Englishman called McEacharn in an area of about 16 ha (40 acres). Many examples of species of plants from all over the world, including Victoria amazonica, are grown here (see p138).





★ Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballarò

Perched on a rocky spur near Laveno, this monastery is one of the most enchanting sights on Lake Maggiore. It was built by a local merchant in the 12th century to fulfil a vow made when he was saved from a storm 11



★ Rocca di Angera

The imposing medieval fortress of the Borromeo family has 14th- and 15th-century frescoes. It now houses the Doll Museum 12

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

- Local tourist bureau.
 - FS Stazione Centrale (89 20 21); Ferrovie Nord Milano Cadorna Station (199 151 152). SAFduemila (0323-55 21 72); Autolinee Varesine (0332-73 11 10).
 - Navigazione Lago Maggiore (800-55 18 01).
- www.navigazionezaghi.it

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

- Arona 2
- Baveno 6
- Cannobio 8
- Isole Borromeo 5
- Laveno 10
- Lesina and Belgirate 3
- Luino 9
- Rocca di Angera 12
- Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballarò 11
- Sesto Calende 1
- Stresa 4
- Verbania 7

Arona

The huge 17th-century statue of San Carlo Borromeo was placed in Arona in honour of its illustrious citizen. A 35-m (115-ft) stairway leads to the top, from where there is a fine panoramic view 2



Sesto Calende

The town museum in Piazza Mazzini contains objects found in nearby Bronze Age sites.



KEY

- Ferry routes
- Ferry service
- Viewpoint

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballarò
- ★ Rocca di Angera
- ★ Villa Taranto
- ★ Isole Borromeo

Sesto Calende ①

Varese. 🏠 9,500.

📍 IAT, Viale Italia 3 (0331-92 33 29).
www.prosestocalende.it

The town at the southern tip of Lake Maggiore marks the end of two motorways leading to the Verbano region. The road to Arona goes to **San Donato**, known as "La Badia" or abbey, a 9th-century basilica rebuilt in the 11th–12th century. The capitals have sculpted figures of animals and humans. There are frescoes from the 15th and 16th centuries in the nave and from the 18th century in the crypt. South of Sesto, near Golasecca, are Iron Age tombs (9th–5th century BC), part of the civilization named after the place. State road 33 to Arona will take you to the **Lagioni di Mercurago Regional Park**, with varied bird species and the remains of ancient villages.

📍 Abbazia San Donato

Via Sandonato 6. Tel 0331-92 42 71.
☑ 8am–noon, 4–7pm daily.

📍 Lagioni di Mercurago Regional Park

Via Gattico 6, Mercurago.
Tel 0322-24 02 39.
www.parchilagomaggiore.it

Arona ②

Novara. 🏠 16,000. 📍 Piazzale Duca d'Aosta (0322-24 36 01).
🕒 antiques, 3rd Sun of month.

Arona once occupied an important trading position between Milan and the lake and mountain regions of Northern Italy. Because of

its strategic location, a Rocca or fortress (the twin of the one at Angera; see p139), was built here; it was enlarged by the Borromeo and dismantled by Napoleon. Corso Marconi has a view of the Rocca at Angera, and leads to Piazza del Popolo. Here are the 15th-century Casa del Podestà, with an arched portico, and the 16th-century Madonna di Piazza church. Santi Martiri has 15th-century paintings by Bergognone, and Santa Maria Nascente has an altarpiece by Gaudenzio Ferrari (1511).

Just north of the centre is a massive **statue of San Carlo**. It was designed by Cerano in 1614 and finished in 1697. In the church of San Carlo there is a reconstruction of the room where San Carlo was born.

Villa Ponti is a mid-18th-century villa with Baroque and Art Deco decoration. It stands in a garden with a nymphaeum and a fountain.

📍 Statue of San Carlo

Piazza San Carlo. Tel 0322-24 96 69.
☑ Mar: 9am–12:30pm, 2–4:30pm
Sat & Sun; Apr–Sep: 9am–12:30pm, 2–6:30pm daily; Oct: 9am–12:30pm, 2–6:30pm Sat & Sun; Nov & Dec: 9am–12:30pm, 2–4:30pm Sat & Sun except 1 Nov, 8, 25 & 26 Dec. Children under eight are not allowed inside the statue.

🕒 Jan, Feb. 📍

📍 Villa Ponti

Via San Carlo 57. Tel 0322-446 29.
🕒 to the public



The square in Arona with the huge statue of San Carlo Borromeo

Lesa and Belgirate ③

Lesa (Novara). 🏠 2,400. Belgirate (Verbania). 🏠 500. 📍 IAT, Via Portici, Lesa (0322-77 20 78).

Lesa lies on a particularly charming stretch of the lake between Arona and Stresa, and has been a resort for noble Lombard families since the 18th century. The **Museo Manzoni** of **Villa Stampa** has mementos of author Alessandro Manzoni, who was a guest here. The hamlet of Villa boasts the Romanesque church of San Sebastiano.

Once past Lesa, continue to Belgirate and its charming historic centre, whose houses have porticoes and porches. This village also commands a panoramic view of the lake. It was a haunt of philosopher Antonio Rosmini and poet Guido Gozzano.

On the hills 4 km (2 miles) from Belgirate is the 13th-century **Castello Visconti di San Vito**, decorated with frescoes of the period. Nearby is the Romanesque church of San Michele, with a leaning bell tower.

📍 Museo Manzoni di Villa Stampa

Via alla Fontana, Lesa. Tel 0322-764 21. ☑ Aug only: 10am–noon
Thu, 5–9pm Sat & Sun.

📍 Castello Visconti di San Vito

Via Visconti 1, Massino Visconti.
Tel 0322-21 97 13.
🕒 to the public.



Looking over the lakeside town of Arona

For hotels and restaurants in this region see pp164–5 and pp178–80

Stresa 4

Verbania. 🏠 4,800. 📍 IAT, Piazza Marconi 16 (0323-301 50 or 0323-31 300).

The origins of medieval Strixia, dating from before 1000, are partially hidden by the palazzi and villas built for the aristocracy in the late 19th–early 20th century, partly because of the opening of an electric rack-railway (the first in Italy), which goes to the top of Mount Mottarone.

The town is now a centre for conferences and tour groups, attracted by the easy access to the Borromeo islands. On the lakefront are 19th-century villas, Sant'Ambrogio (18th century) and the **Villa Ducale** (1770), with mementos of 19th-century philosopher Antonio Rosmini, who died here (the villa is now the Rosmini Study Centre). Mount Mottarone (1,491 m, 4,890 ft), a ski resort, has a view from the Alps to the plain.

🏠 Villa Ducale Centro di Studi Rosminiani

Corso Umberto I 15. 📞 Tel 0323-300 91. 🕒 10am–noon, 3–6pm Mon–Fri.

ENVIRONS

🌳 Parco di Villa Pallavicino

State road 33. 📞 Tel 0323-324

07. 🕒 Mar–Oct: 9am–6pm daily. 🦜 ♿

🌐 📍 www.parcozoopallavicino.it

This villa near Stresa is famous for its gardens. The luxuriant English garden has centuries-old plants as well as exotic creatures such as llamas and pelicans.



The garden at Villa Pallavicino, the home of many species of animals



The garden of the 18th-century palazzo on Isola Madre

Isole Borromeo 5

Verbania. 🚢 from Arona, Laveno, Stresa, Baveno, Pallanza. To Isola Madre and Isola Bella: tel. 0322-23 32 00 or 800 55 18 01.

🕒 late Mar–mid-Oct: 9am–5:30pm daily. 🕒 Nov–Mar. 📞 by appt.

🌐 www.borromeoturismo.it

These three islands, which can be reached easily from Stresa, became famous thanks to the Borromeo family, who built elegant palazzi and magnificent gardens there. The loveliest

is **Isola Bella**, an old fishing village transformed from 1632 to 1671 by the Borromeo family into a lovely complex

consisting of a Baroque palazzo and a terraced Italian-style garden with rare plants. Inside are a music room (where Mussolini met British and French officials in 1935),

the Sala di Napoleone (where Napoleon stayed in 1797), a ballroom, throne room and bedroom with 17th-century decoration and furnishings and paintings by Carracci, Cerano and Tiepolo. The six grottoes are decorated with shells and pebbles.

Isola Madre, the largest island, boasts an 18th-century villa with a garden where white peacocks roam freely; it has rare plants as well as azaleas, rhododendrons and camellias. The villa has period furnishings and a collection of 18th- and 19th-century puppet theatres.

Tiny **Isola dei Pescatori**, once the leading fishing village, has retained its quaint atmosphere and architecture.

Baveno 6

Verbania. 🏠 4,500. 📍 IAT, Piazza Dante Alighieri 14 (0323-92 46 32).

Made famous by its pink granite quarries, which among other things supplied the stone for the Galleria in Milan (see p50), Baveno became a fashionable resort in the mid-19th century, entertaining guests such as Queen Victoria, who stayed in the Villa Clara (now Villa Branca) in 1879. A major attraction is Santi Gervasio e Protasio, with its 12th-century facade and 15th-century octagonal baptistery with Renaissance frescoes. Going towards Verbania, take the turn-off for San Giovanni at Montorfano, one of the loveliest churches in the area.

Verbania 7

☎ 31,000. 🏠 IAT, Corso Zanitello 6-8 (0323-55 66 69); Pro Loco, Viale delle Magnolie 1 (0323-55 76 76).

🕒 antiques, summer: from 7pm Fri.

Pallanza and Intra were merged in 1939 to create the town of Verbania (capital of the Verbano-Cusio-Ossola province established in 1992). The former, facing the Borromeo gulf, is the seat of the municipal government and has retained its medieval aspect and atmosphere. The latter dominates the promontory of Castagnola and has a Baroque and Neo-Classical flavour. Intra, the main port of call on the lake and one of its major industrial centres, was the regional leader in textile manufacturing in the 18th century. Pallanza was the only town in Lake Maggiore not under Borromeo dominion, and it has some of the most important monuments. These include Romanesque Santo Stefano, the parish church of San Leonardo and 18th-century Palazzo Viani Dugnani, home to the **Museo del Paesaggio**, which has on exhibit 16th–20th-century landscape paintings, sculpture by Arturo Martini and Giulio Branca and a plaster cast gallery. Isolino di San Giovanni was a favourite refuge of Arturo Toscanini. In the environs is 16th-century Madonna di Campagna,

with a small Romanesque campanile and frescoes by Gerolamo Lanino and Camillo Procaccini (16th–17th centuries).

🏠 Museo del Paesaggio

Via Ruga 44. 📞 0323-50 24 18.

🕒 Apr–Oct: 10am–noon, 3:30–6:30pm Tue–Sun.

ENVIRONS

🌿 Giardini di Villa Taranto

Via Rossano 22, Pallanza. 📞 0323-55 66 67. 🕒 mid-Mar–Oct: 8:30am–6:30pm (last adm 5:30pm).

📍 🗺 📞 📧

In 1931 a Scottish captain named Neil McEacharn created one of the outstanding botanic gardens in Europe on the Castagnola promontory, using the lake water for irrigation. He is buried in the small park church. McEacharn exploited the valley terrain, creating terraced gardens, a winter garden and a marsh garden among small falls and water lily ponds. He donated the Villa Taranto garden to the Italian state and it was opened to the public in 1952. It has a range of exotic plants, including *Victoria amazonica* in the glasshouses. Azaleas, dahlias and rhododendrons (over 300 varieties) look wonderful in full flower.

Cannobio 8

Verbania. 🏠 5,300. 🏠 IAT, Viale Vittorio Veneto 4 (0323-712 12).

www.cannobio.net

This pleasant tourist resort is the last Italian town on the Piedmontese side of the lake. It still retains its old medieval character, exemplified in the Palazzo della Ragione or Palazzo Parrasio, the town hall with a 12th-century Commune Tower. The Santuario della Pietà, which was rebuilt by San Carlo Borromeo in 1583, contains a fine altarpiece by Gaudenzio Ferrari.



The Orrido di Sant'Anna, in Val Cannobina

In nearby Val Cannobina, the Orrido di Sant'Anna is worth a visit. This deep gorge was carved out of the rock by the Cannobino river.

Luino 9

Varese. 🏠 15,300. 🏠 IAT, Via Chiara 1 (0332-53 00 19).

Luino, which occupies a cove on the eastern side of the lake, is a town dating from ancient Roman times. Its name may have derived from the Luina torrent or perhaps from the local term *luina* (landslide). In the Middle Ages it was contested by the leading Como and Milanese families and became famous when Garibaldi landed here in 1848 with a group of volunteers and routed an entire Austrian detachment.

The large railway station (1882) shows how important the town was when it linked Italy with Central Europe, a position that declined when railway traffic shifted to Chiasso. Luino's market was founded by an edict of Charles V in 1541 and is still a tourist attraction. San Pietro in Campagna has frescoes by Bernardino Luini and a lovely Romanesque bell tower; the oratory of the Chiesa del Carmine is dates back to 1477. A must is a visit to the town's symbol, the 17th-century oratory of San Giuseppe.



Effigy of McEacharn, who created the Villa Taranto gardens

Laveno 10

Varese.  8,800.

 AT, Piazza Italia 18
(0332-66 87 85).



The natural harbour of Laveno, once an Austrian naval base

The name of this town goes back to Titus Labienus, the Roman general who was Caesar's legate in Cisalpine Gaul. Laveno was important strategically because of its port, the only natural harbour on Lake Maggiore. During their period of rule, the Austrians moored the gunboats controlling the lake here. Today the town is the main ferry point to the Piedmontese shores. The Ferrovie Nord railway linked Laveno to Varese and Milan, fostering commercial development, especially in the field of ceramics with the founding of well-known Società Ceramica Italiana Richard-Ginori, in 1856. In the town centre, the garden in the Villa Frua (18th century) is worth visiting.






Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballaro, built on a cliff overlooking the lake

A cable car goes up to Sasso del Ferro, at 1,062 m (3,483 ft), behind Laveno with fine views of the lake, Monte Mottarone and Monte Rosa.

Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballaro 11

Via Santa Caterina 13, Leggiuno.

Tel 0332-64 71 72.  Apr–Oct:
8:30am–noon, 2:30–6pm daily;
Nov–Mar: 9am–noon, 2–5pm Sat
& Sun (except Mar & 23 Dec–6 Jan:
daily).  4:30pm hols. 

To get to this small monastery perched on a steep rock 18 m (59 ft) above the lake, you can either climb the 240 steps near Leggiuno or take the boat and enjoy the lovely views. The place was founded in the mid-12th century by a local merchant. The Dominicans arrived in 1230 and after numerous changes in fortune have since returned. Over the centuries the original building was enlarged and rebuilt, as can be seen by the different architectural styles. The chapter at the entrance has important 14th–15th-century frescoes, including a *Crucifixion with Armigers*. In the second portico the 17th-century fresco, only partly preserved, represents a *Dance of Death*. The frescoes inside the church were executed in the 16th century, and the *Madonna and Child with Saints* on the high altar dates from 1612. By the entrance porticoes there is a large wine press made in 1759.



14th–15th-century frescoes, Rocca di Angera

Rocca di Angera 12

Fortress and museum Via Rocca, Angera. **Tel** 0331-93 13 00.

 Apr–Oct: 9am–5:30pm daily.
   

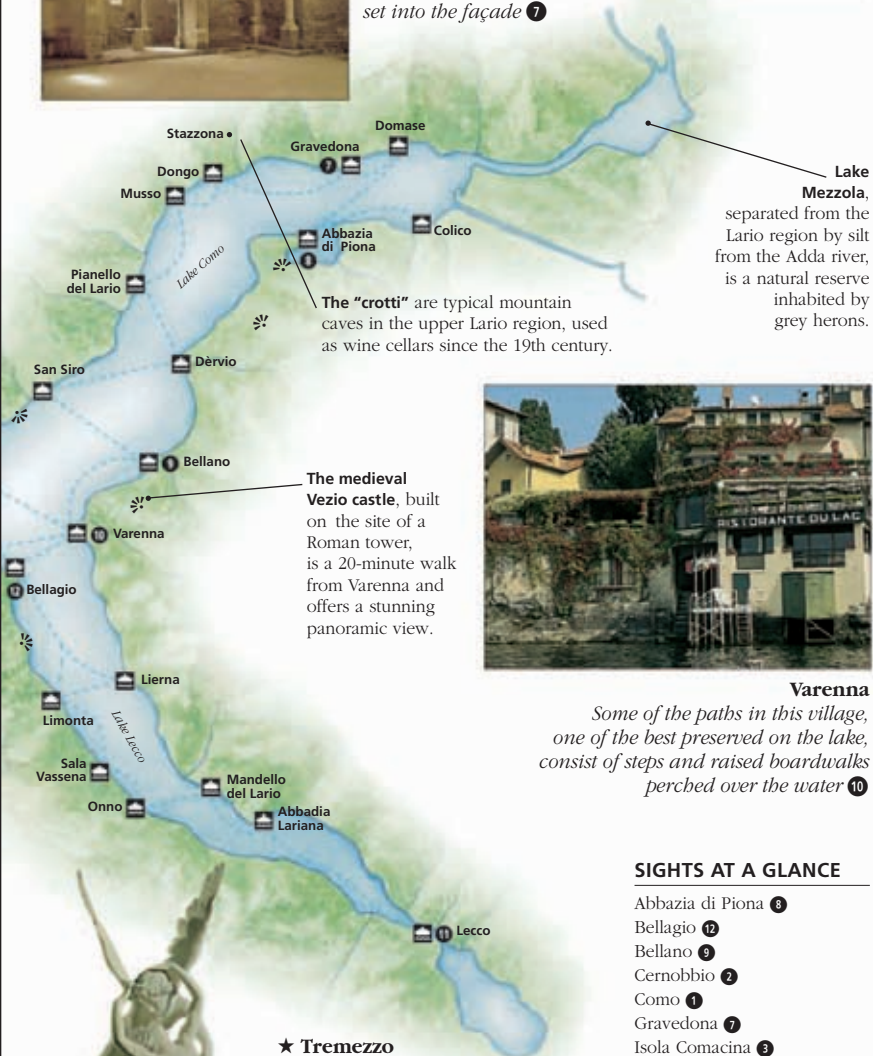
A majestic fortress, probably built over the ruins of an ancient Roman fortification, the Rocca once belonged to the archbishops of Milan. In the 13th century it was taken over by the Visconti family and in 1449 was granted as a fief to the Borromeo family, who still own it. The Visconti building has single and double lancet windows and partly lies against the earlier castle tower. The frescoes in the halls are well worth a look, especially those in the Salone Gotico, with a cycle of the *Battles of Ottone Visconti against the Torriani* (14th century). The vaults in this hall are decorated with the Visconti coat of arms, while those in the other rooms have geometric patterns and signs of the Zodiac. The Borromeo wing has frescoes removed from Palazzo Borromeo in Milan in 1946, with *Aesop's Fables* by the school of Michelino da Besozzo (15th century). The Rocca is used for art shows and is also home to the **Museo della Bambola** (Doll Museum) in the Visconti wing, one of the best of its kind in Europe, created with the collection of Princess Bona Borromeo. Besides dolls and doll's houses, it contains books, games and children's clothing.



Gravedona
Santa Maria del Tiglio in Gravedona is the most famous Lombard Romanesque construction in the Alto Lario region. Its main features are the layers of black and white stone and the unusual octagonal bell tower set into the façade **7**

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

- Local information bureaus.
- FS: Milan–Chiasso line (89 20 21); Ferrovie Nord Milano: (031-30 48 00 or 02-202 22).
- ASF Autolinee, Piazza Matteotti, Como (031-24 01 11).
- Navigazione Lago di Como (800-55 18 01 (freefone) or 031-57 92 11).
- www.navigazionealaghi.it



Lake Mezzola,

separated from the Lario region by silt from the Adda river, is a natural reserve inhabited by grey herons.

The "crotti" are typical mountain caves in the upper Lario region, used as wine cellars since the 19th century.

The medieval **Vežio castle**, built on the site of a Roman tower, is a 20-minute walk from Varenna and offers a stunning panoramic view.



Varenna

Some of the paths in this village, one of the best preserved on the lake, consist of steps and raised boardwalks perched over the water **10**

★ Tremezzo

The *Villa Carlotta* in Tremezzo was a wedding gift for Carlotta of Prussia (1843). Inside there is a copy of Canova's *Cupid and Psyche* **5**



SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

- Abbazia di Piona **8**
- Bellagio **12**
- Bellano **9**
- Cernobbio **2**
- Como **1**
- Gravedona **7**
- Isola Comacina **3**
- Lecco **11**
- Lenno **4**
- Menaggio **6**
- Torno **13**
- Tremezzo **5**
- Varenna **10**

Como 1

86,000. IAT, Piazza Cavour 17 (031-26 97 12). www.lakecomo.org

Comum was founded by the Romans in 196 BC and in the 12th century fought against Milan as an ally of Barbarossa, who built the medieval walls. In 1335 Como came under Visconti rule and in 1451 under Sforza rule. The town shared Milan's fate under Spanish and Austrian domination, becoming part of the Kingdom of Italy in 1859.

Como's many Romanesque churches include the 12th-century San Fedele and the jewel of the Comacine masters, 11th-century Lombard-Romanesque Sant' Abbondio.

The **Duomo**, begun in 1396, is dominated by Filippo Juvara's Baroque dome. The sculpture on the Gothic façade and the Porta della Rana door were executed by Tommaso and Jacopo Rodari (c.1500). The nave and side altars are decorated with 16th-century tapestries and canvases by Ferrari and Luini. Next to the Duomo is the Romanesque-Gothic Broletto (1215).

The **Tempio Voltiano** (1927) contains relics of the physicist Alessandro Volta from Como, who gave his name to "voltage". The Casa del Fascio (1936) exemplifies Italian Rationalist architecture. **Villa Olmo**, designed by Simone



Piazza del Duomo in Como, the birthplace of Pliny the Elder

Cantoni in 1797, has frescoed rooms and a park. A funicular goes up to **Brunate**, with spectacular views of Como and popular hiking trails.


Duomo

Piazza Duomo. **Tel** 031-26 52 44.

7am-noon, 3-7pm daily.

Tempio Voltiano



Viale Marconi. **Tel** 031-57 47 05.

Apr-Oct: 10am-noon, 3-6pm (2-4pm Nov-Mar) Tue-Sun. 

Villa Olmo

Via Cantoni 1. **Tel** 031-57 19 79.

9am-noon, 3-6pm Mon-Sat.

hols.  


conference centre) is known for its interior (visits by request): the Salone da Ballo, chapel and Sala delle Nozze, decorated by architect Giocondo Albertolli, are lovely.

Hotel Villa d'Este


Via Regina 40. **Tel** 031-34 81.

Nov-Mar.

Villa Erba

Largo Visconti 4. **Tel** 031-34 91.  to the public. The Luchino Visconti rooms can be booked for group visits.

Isola Comacina 3

Como. IAT, Piazza Cavour 17, Como (031-26 97 12).  (as far as Sala Comacina, then by boat).

The only island on Lake Como has been inhabited since

Cernobbio 2

Como. 7,200. IAT, Via Regina 33b (031-51 01 98) (open Apr-Sep); Pza Cavour 17, Como (031-26 97 12).



The Villa d'Este in Cernobbio, once host to the Duke of Windsor and Mrs Simpson

Cernobbio marks the beginning of a series of splendid villas that have made the western side of the lake famous. **Villa d'Este**, built by Pellegrino Tibaldi in 1570 for the Gallio family, became a luxury hotel in 1873, frequented by princes and actors. The rooms have period furnishings and are used for conferences. The villa stands in an Italianate garden with a nymphaeum. The 18th-century **Villa Erba** (now a

FROM MULBERRY TO SILK

Como produces about 80 per cent of Europe's silk. Silk worms were imported in the 14th century and production thrived in the 17th century with the large-scale cultivation of mulberries, the worms' food. Silk thread was woven and sent on the "silk route" in Austria and Bavaria. Competition from Chinese silk now forces Como to concentrate on quality silk, as shown in the Museo della Seta (Silk Museum) in Como.



Cocoons

Roman times. It was fortified by the Byzantines and enjoyed a period of splendour in the Middle Ages. The people of Como conquered the fortress in 1169 and destroyed the seven churches on the island. The ruins, along with those of a mosaic-decorated baptistry, were found after World War II and are now being studied. Sala Comacina, where boats depart for the island, has an 18th-century church with a fresco by Carlo Carloni, and the villa of Cesare Beccaria, where Manzoni was a guest.

Lenno 4

Como. 1,600. IAT, Piazza Cavour 17, Como (031-26 97 12).

This town is famous for the **Villa del Balbianello**, built by Cardinal Durini in the 17th century onto a 16th-century building attributed to Pellegrini. The magnificent garden has a loggia with a view of Isola Comacina on one side and the Tremezzina bay on the other. Access to the villa is by boat from Sala Comacina.

Also worth a visit are the octagonal baptistry and church of Santo Stefano, built in the 11th century over a Roman building and decorated with frescoes by Luini. Above the town is the Cistercian abbey of Acquafredda, rebuilt in the 17th century, with frescoes by Fiammenghino. At nearby Giulino di Mezzegra, the Fascist dictator Benito Mussolini and his mistress Claretta Petacci were executed on 28 April 1945, after their capture on the previous day.



Villa Carlotta, built in the 18th century by Marchese Giorgio Clerici

Villa del Balbianello
Balbianello. **Tel** 0344-561 10 (FAI).
Garden mid-Mar–mid-Nov:
10am–6pm Thu–Tue.
Villa by appt only.

Tremezzo 5

Como. 1,300. IAT, Via Regina 3 (0344-404 93) (open Apr–Sep); Piazza Cavour 17, Como (031-26 97 12).

This lakeside town is a major tourist resort and home to the 18th-century **Villa Carlotta**. The residence, surrounded by a terraced garden with landscaped staircases, was converted in the 1800s into a Neo-Classical villa. It houses paintings by Hayez, furniture by Maggolini and sculpture pieces by Canova, including a copy of *Cupid and Psyche* and *Terpsichore*. Among the rooms decorated with stucco-work is one with Appiani's

frescoes taken from the Palazzo Reale in Milan. The villa is famous for its garden, with over 150 species of rhododendrons and azaleas.

Villa Carlotta
Via Regina 2b. **Tel** 0344-404 05.
 mid-Mar–Nov: 10am–4pm daily.
www.villacarlotta.it

Menaggio 6

Como. 3,200. IAT, Piazza Garibaldi 8 (0344-329 24).
www.menaggio.com

The name Menaggio supposedly derives from two Indo-European words: *men* (mountain) and *uigg* (water), referring to the mouth of the Sanagra river on which the town lies. Menaggio is the leading commercial centre in the upper Lario region and a popular tourist resort. It is dominated by the ruins of a castle and has preserved some of its medieval layout. Of note are the parish church of Santo Stefano, the Baroque architecture of which conceals its Romanesque origin and 17th-century San Carlo, with a fine painting by Giuseppe Vermiglio (1625). The lakeside promenade, with arcaded houses and villas, is a must. Past Menaggio, at Lovenno, is the Neo-Classical Milyus-Vigoni villa with family portraits by Francesco Hayez. Around it is a lovely park, designed by Balzaretto in 1840.



Menaggio, a lakeside town especially popular with British visitors

Gravedona 7

Como. 🏠 2,800. 📍 **Piazza Trieste** (0344-850 05); IAT, **Piazza Cavour 17**, Como (031-26 97 12).

A fortified town of some importance in Roman times, Gravedona was destroyed by the people of Como in the 13th century because it was allied with Milan. It later became capital of the small Tre Pievi republic. The town then declined and was ceded to Cardinal Tolomeo Gallio, who in 1583 asked Tibaldi to build Palazzo Gallio. Gravedona is known for the church of **Santa Maria del Tiglio** (12th century). The aisled nave with tall galleries houses a 12th-century wooden Crucifix, a floor mosaic dating from the 6th century and various 12th–14th-century frescoes. Santi Gusmeo e Matteo was frescoed by Fiammenghino, while Santa Maria delle Grazie (1467) contains 16th-century frescoes. Nearby Dongo is an ancient village known for the Falck steelworks, responsible for building the metal parts of the *Italia* and *Norge* airships. Above Gravedona, at Peglio, is the Sant' Eusebio complex, with fine 17th-century frescoes in the church. The Spanish fort in the outskirts was built in 1604 to guard the Adda river plain.

📍 Santa Maria del Tiglio

Piazza XI Febbraio. 📞 0344-852 61.
🕒 9am–6pm daily.



Palazzo Gallio, designed by architect Pellegrino Tibaldi in 1583



The Cluniac Piona abbey, founded in the 11th century

Abbazia di Piona 8

Via Santa Maria di Piona 1, Colico. 📞 0341-94 03 31. 🕒 8:30am–12:30pm, 1:30–6:30pm daily. 📍

A promontory on the north-eastern shore of the lake conceals this extraordinary abbey built by Cluniac monks in the 11th century. The exterior of Romanesque San Nicolao is adorned with small arches and pilasters. The bell tower dates from 1700 and the cloister (1252–7) has sculpted capitals with fantastic figures. There are 13th-century frescoes here as well as in the apse.

Bellano 9

Lecco 🏠 3,400. 📍 IAT, Via Nazario Sauro 6, Lecco (0341-29 57 20).

In the middle ages Bellano was the summer residence of Milanese bishops and it has preserved its medieval character. Among houses with wrought-iron coats of arms is the church of Santi Nazaro, Celso e Giorgio, the work of Campionesi masters (14th century). Santa Marta houses a *Pietà* executed in 1518. However, the main appeal of Bellano is the Orrido, a deep gorge created by the Pioverna torrent.

📍 Orrido

📞 0341-82 11 24. 🕒 Apr–Sep: 10am–1pm, 2–10pm daily; Oct–Mar: 10am–noon, 2–7pm Sat & Sun. 📍

Varenna 10

Lecco. 🏠 800. 📍 Pro Loco (Aug only), Via IV Novembre 3 (0341-83 03 67).

This splendid village of Roman origin, with a perfectly intact medieval layout, was a haven for the inhabitants of Isola Comacina when the citizens of Como burned the island (1169). The 14th-century church of San Giorgio has an altarpiece by Pietro Brentani (1467), while Santa Marta houses the parish art gallery. Varenna is famous for **Villa Cipressi**, with its terraced garden, and **Villa Monastero**, built over a Cistercian monastery. Now a conference centre, the villa has preserved some of its original furnishings and has an elegant garden. All around the town were quarries for black Varenna marble – used for the flooring in the Milan Duomo. Since 1921 Mandello del Lario has been the home of the **Moto Guzzi factory**, with a Motorcycle Museum.

📍 Villa Cipressi

Via IV Novembre 18. 📞 0341-83 01 13. 🕒 (garden) Mar–Oct: 9am–7pm (6pm Mar–Jun) daily. 🕒 Nov–Feb. 📍

📍 Villa Monastero

Via Polvani 2. 📞 0341-83 01 29. 🕒 (garden) Mar–Oct: 9am–7pm (5pm Mar–Jun) daily. 🕒 Nov–Feb. 📍

Museo Moto Guzzi della Motocicletta

Via Parodi 57, Mandello del Lario.
Tel 0341-70 91 11. ☐ 3-4pm
Mon-Fri. 🗓️ hols.

Lecco

 46,000.  IAT, Via Nazario Sauro 6 (0341-29 57 20).
www.aptlecco.com

Lecco lies on the southern tip of the arm of the lake of the same name. It was inhabited in prehistoric times and fortified in the 6th century AD. In the 1300s it was taken over by Azzone Visconti, who built the Ponte Vecchio.

Manzoni set his novel *I Promessi Sposi* (*The Betrothed*) here. Mementos of his life can be found in his childhood home, the **Casa Natale di Manzoni** at Caleotto, which also houses the Galleria Comunale d'Arte. In the centre are the Teatro della Società (1844) and San Nicolò, whose baptistry chapel has 14th-15th-century frescoes. The **Museo di Storia Naturale** in the 18th-century **Palazzo Belgioioso** is also of interest. Sites described by Manzoni in his novel have been identified, including the castle of the Unnamed at Vercurago, and Lucia's home at Olate. Near Civate is Romanesque **San Pietro al Monte** (12th century), with frescoes and reliefs with scenes from the Passion. A turn-off on the road to Bellagio leads to the Madonna del Ghisallo sanctuary.



The Italian writer Manzoni, author of *The Betrothed*



A drawing room in Villa Serbelloni overlooking the lake

Casa Natale di Manzoni

Via Guanella 1. Tel 0341-48 12 47.

☐ 9:30am-5:30pm Tue-Sun. 🗓️ 🗿

Palazzo Belgioioso and Museo di Storia Naturale

Corso Matteotti 32. Tel 0341-48

12 48. ☐ 9:30am-2pm Tue-

Sun. 🗓️ 1 Jan, Easter, 15 Aug,

1 May, 25 & 26 Dec. 🗓️ 🗿

San Pietro al Monte

Civate. Tel 0341-31 91 501.

☐ summer: 9am-4pm

daily; winter: 9am-noon,

2-3pm daily (booking

necessary Mon-Fri).

Bellagio

Como.  3,050.

 Piazza Mazzini

(031-95 02 04).

www.bellagiolakecomo.com

Known since antiquity for its fine climate and scenery, Bellagio still has its medieval layout, with stepped alleyways. It became the site of splendid noble villas in the 1700s and then became a famous resort town in the 19th century. Among the attractive residences, the loveliest are **Villa Serbelloni** and **Villa Melzi d'Eril**. In 1870 the former, set in the middle of a park, became a hotel that numbered Winston Churchill and JF Kennedy among its guests. The Neo-Classical Villa Melzi was built in 1810 by Giocondo Albertolli. The interior is not open to the public, but the Museo Archeologico, the chapel and the gardens are. Near the town are

the 18th-century Trivulzio and Trotti villas. Do not miss the 12th-century San Giacomo, with its pulpit decorated with symbols of the Evangelists.

Villa Serbelloni

Piazza Garibaldi. Tel 031-

95 02 04. ☐ for guided

visits only, Apr-Oct:

11am and 3:30pm Tue-

Sun. 🗓️ 🗿 for groups

of up to six people (book

in advance at IAT).

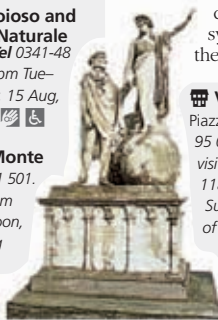
Villa Melzi d'Eril

Lungolaro

Marconi. Tel 031-95

02 04. ☐ 9:30am-

6:30pm Apr-Oct. 🗓️ 🗿



One of the statues at Villa Melzi d'Eril

Torno

Como.  1,100.  IAT, Piazza Cavour 17, Como (031-26 97 12).

The village of Torno boasts the churches of Santa Tecla, which has a beautiful marble portal dating from 1480, and the 14th-century San Giovanni, with its remarkable Renaissance door. However, Torno is best known for the Villa Pliniana, built in 1573 (and attributed to Tibaldi) for Count Anguissola, the governor of Como. The villa is surrounded by a park and stands right by the lake. The writers Foscolo, Stendhal and Byron, and composer Rossini were all guests here.

Lake Garda



Remains of mosaics
in the Roman villa
at Desenzano del Garda

Italy's largest lake was created by glaciation. The scenery is varied, with steep, rugged cliffs at the northern end and softer hills southwards, where the basin widens and Mediterranean flora

prevails. Over the centuries the praises of Lake Garda have been sung by such greats as Catullus, Dante and Goethe, and today it caters for luxury holidays and tour groups alike. Garda is an ideal spot for windsurfing and sailing, and it hosts famous regattas such as the Centomiglia.



★ Desenzano del Garda

This is one of the liveliest and most popular towns on Lake Garda. Above, one of the mosaics in the Roman villa, built in the 4th century and discovered in 1921 ②



★ Gardone Riviera

In this pleasant tourist resort is the Vittoriale degli Italiani, where the writer Gabriele D'Annunzio lived from 1921 to 1938. It embodies the decadence of which this poet and novelist was the last exponent ⑤



★ Sirmione

This Roman villa, which extends over a large area and was once thought to be the residence of the Latin poet Catullus, is one of the most impressive examples of an ancient Roman dwelling in Northern Italy ①

Villa Bettoni in Bogliaco (1756) has elegant frescoed rooms with masterpieces by Reni and Canaletto, as well as a garden with a nymphaeum.





Limone sul Garda

The abundance of citrus trees grown here is supposedly the reason why the locals have the longest life expectancy in Italy 7

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

I Local information bureau. **F** FS Milan–Venice line (89-2021). **A** Azienda Provinciale Trasporti di Verona (045-805 78 11) or Società Italiana Autoservizi (840-62 00 01). **N** Navigazione Lago di Garda (freefone 800-55 18 01). **www.navigazionelaghi.it**



At Torbole, now a surfers' paradise, Venetian ships – which defeated the Visconti in 1440 – were reassembled after being transported along the Val d'Adige.



Punta San Vigilio was named after the bishop from Trent who brought Christianity to the area in the 4th century.

The Camaldolite Hermitage (16th century), which only recently allowed women visitors, has a splendid panoramic view.



Torri del Benaco

The economy of this small town, which thanks to its strategic position controls access to the upper lake region, is based on tourism and fishing. The townspeople have enjoyed special fishing privileges since the 1400s 10

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Bardolino and Lazise 12
Desenzano del Garda 2
Garda 11
Gardaland 14
Gardone Riviera 5
Limone sul Garda 7
Malcesine 9
Peschiera del Garda 13
Riva del Garda 8
Salò 4
Sirmione 1
Torri del Benaco 10
Toscolano Maderno 6
The Valtènesi and San Felice del Benaco 3

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Sirmione
- ★ Gardone Riviera
- ★ Desenzano del Garda

Sirmione ①

Brescia 5,100.

Viale Marconi 8 (030-91 61 14).
www.comune.sirmione.bs.it

Roman Sirmio lay in the hinterland and only the villa quarter faced the lake. In the 13th century the Scaligeri lords of Verona turned it into a fortress to defend Lake Garda. In 1405 Sirmione was taken over by Venice, which then ruled until the 18th century. The main focus of the town is the **Rocca Scaligera**, a castle built by Mastino I della Scala (13th century), the inner basin of which served as shelter for the Veronese boats. Roman and medieval plaques are in the entrance arcade.

Fifteenth-century Santa Maria Maggiore, built over a pagan temple, has a Roman column in its porch, while the campanile was a Scaligera tower. The interior has 15th- and 16th-century frescoes and a 15th-century Madonna.

The **spas** use the water from the Boiola spring, known since 1546. San Pietro in Mavino, re built in 1320, boasts fine 13th–16th-century frescoes. Sirmione is also famous for the so-called **Grotte di Catullo**, a huge Roman residence built in the 1st centuries BC–AD. The most evocative rooms are the Grotta del Cavallo, the Cryptoporticus and the pool. The Sala della Trifora del Paradiso and Sala dei Giganti overlook the lake. The Antiquarium has finds from the villa, including a mosaic of a seascape and a portrait of Catullus (1st century BC).

Rocca Scaligera

Piazza Castello **Tel** 030-91 64 68.

9am–7pm Tue–Sun. hols.

Terme Catullo (Spa)

Piazza Castello **Tel** 030-990 49 23
(for bookings).

Grotte di Catullo

Via Catullo **Tel** 030-91 61 57.

Mar–14 Oct: 8:30am–7pm Tue–Sun;

15 Oct–Feb: 8:30am–4:30pm Tue–Sun. Mon (Tue if Mon is hol).



Christ Enthroned with Angels and Saints, San Pietro in Mavino

Desenzano del Garda ②

Brescia 21,000. Via Porto Vecchio 34 (030-374 87 26).

(antiques, 1st Sun of month except for Jan & Aug).

Probably founded by the Romans on a site inhabited since prehistoric times, Desenzano was taken over by Venice in the 15th century, when it became the leading

lakeside town. Since the 19th century it has been a tourist resort. The heart of the town centre is Piazza Malvezzi, home to an antiques market known for its silverware and prints. The 16th-century town hall and Provveditore Veneto buildings are also here. In the **Duomo** (16th century) is a fine *Last Supper* by Tiepolo. The **Museo Civico Archeologico**, in the cloister of Santa Maria de Senioribus, contains displays of Bronze Age finds and the oldest known wooden plough (2000 BC).

The **Villa Romana** was built in the 4th century AD and rediscovered in 1921. It had been covered by a landslide, which preserved some lovely mosaics with geometric motifs such as the *Good Shepherd* and *Psyche and Cupids*. Finds from the villa are in the Antiquarium.

Duomo

Piazza Duomo **Tel** 030-914 18 49.

8–11:30am, 4–6:30pm daily.

Museo Civico Archeologico

Via Anelli 7. **Tel** 030-914 45 29 or 030-999 42 75. 3–7pm Tue–Sun.

Villa Romana

Via Crocifisso 22. **Tel** 030-914 35 47.

Mar–14 Oct: 8:30am–7pm Tue–Sun; 15 Oct–Feb: 8:30am–5pm Tue–Sun. Mon (Tue if Mon is hol).

The Valtènesi and San Felice del Benaco ③

Brescia 2,500. Via Porto Vecchio 34, Desenzano del Garda (030-374 87 26).

The area between Desenzano and Salò, called Valtènesi, is rich in medieval churches and castles. At Padenghe, the Rocca (9th–10th century) is reached by a drawbridge. Nearby is 12th-century Sant'Emiliano. The houses in Moniga del Garda are protected by a 10th-century wall with turrets. Here stands Santa Maria della Neve, built in the 14th century. The Rocca di Manerba del Garda (8th century) lies on a headland over the lake where a castle once stood. The ruins



The Rocca Scaligera at Sirmione, with its tower and battlements

For hotels and restaurants in this region see pp166–7 and pp181–3



Cappella del Santissimo Sacramento, Salò Duomo (18th century)

have become part of a regional park. At Solarolo, the 15th-century Santissima Trinità has a fresco cycle with the *Last Judgment*, while prehistoric finds from this area can be seen at the **Parco Archeologico Naturalistico della Rocca**. The bay between the Punta Belvedere and Punta San Fermo headlands is dominated by San Felice del Benaco. To the south is the Madonna del Carmine sanctuary (1452) containing outstanding 15th- and 16th-century frescoes. In the town centre the parish church has a *Madonna and Saints* by Romanino. Opposite Punta San Fermo is Isola di Garda. Tradition has it that the Franciscans in the 13th-century monastery introduced citrus fruit cultivation to Lake Garda.

📍 Parco Archeologico Naturalistico della Rocca

Via Rocca 20, Manerba del Garda.
Tel 0365-55 11 21. ☐ 10am–noon,
2–6pm daily.



The medieval church of San Pietro in Lucone

sul Garda and Polpenazze del Garda. In the cemetery of this last-mentioned village is the Romanesque church of San Pietro in Lucone, with its 15th-century frescoes depicting the lives of St Peter and the Apostles.

Salò 4

Brescia. 📍 10,200. 📍 Piazza San Antonio 4 (0365-214 23).

A former Roman town, in 1337 Salò became the seat of the Consiglio della Magnifica Patria, the governing body of 42 towns which met in the palazzo built by Sansovino in 1524 (now the Museo Archeologico). The late Gothic cathedral has a *Madonna and Saints* by Romanino (1529) and an altarpiece from 1476. Palazzo Fantoni is home to the Biblioteca dell'Ateneo di Salò and **Museo del Nastro Azzurro**, a military museum with items from 1796 to 1945. Palazzo Terzi-Martinengo at Barbarano was the seat of Mussolini's Salò puppet government.

📍 Museo del Nastro Azzurro

Via Fantoni 49. Tel 0365-29 68 27.
☐ 10am–noon, 2:30–5:30pm Sat & Sun.

VINES, CHURCHES AND CASTLES

The Valtènesi area is known for its vineyards, where the rosé wine Chiaretto della Riviera del Garda is produced. A visit to the wineries here offers a chance to visit the inland region of this side of Lake Garda and also see the medieval fortresses of Soiano del Lago, Puegnago

Gardone Riviera 5

Brescia. 📍 2,500. 📍 Corso Repubblica 8 (0365-203 47).

Boasting the highest winter temperatures in Northern Italy, Gardone Riviera became a fashionable tourist resort in the late 19th century because of its mild dry climate, which is beneficial for those suffering from lung ailments. Two celebrated villas are Villa Alba and Villa Fiordaliso.

Gardone is also famous for the **Vittoriale degli Italiani**, Gabriele D'Annunzio's residence, where the poet collected over 10,000 objects including works of art, books and mementos, which he later donated to the state. In the garden are the Prioria, his residence, the Schifamondo with mementos, the Auditorium and the Mausoleum. On display are objects related to his exploits during and after World War I, such as his motor boat and aeroplane.

Another attraction is the **Giardino Botanico Hruska**, a fine botanic garden with over 2,000 Alpine, Mediterranean and subtropical species of plants.



D'Annunzio, who lived out his days at the Vittoriale degli Italiani

📍 Vittoriale degli Italiani

Gardone. Tel 0365-29 65 11. ☐ Apr–Sep: 8:30am–8pm daily; Oct–Mar: 9am–5pm daily. 🏠 House
☐ Apr–Sep: 9:30am–7pm Tue–Sun;
Oct–Mar: 9am–1pm, 2–5pm Tue–Sun
(last adm: 1 hour before closing).
📞 📧 🌐 www.vittoriale.it

📍 Giardino Botanico Hruska

Via Motta 2. Tel 0365-203 47
(IAT Gardone). ☐ 15 Mar–15 Oct:
9am–6pm daily. 📞



Canvas by Celesti in the Santi Pietro e Paolo parish church, Toscolano

Toscolano Maderno 6

Brescia. 🏠 6,700. 📍 Via Sacerdoti, Maderno (0365-64 13 30).

This town is made up of the two villages of Toscolano and Maderno. Sights of interest at Maderno are the Romanesque church of Sant'Andrea, with a panel by Paolo Veneziano, and the parish church of Sant'Ercolano, with paintings by Veronese and Andrea Celesti. Here the Gonzaga family built the Palazzina del Serraglio (17th century) for Vincenzo I's amorous assignments. Toscolano, ancient Benacum, was the largest town on Lake Garda in Roman times. At Santa Maria del Benaco, with 16th-century frescoes, archaeologists found Roman and Etruscan objects and the ruins of a mosaic-decorated villa (1st century AD). The parish church of Santi Pietro e Paolo has 22 canvases by Andrea Celesti. Gargnano boasts San Giacomo di Calino (11th–12th century) and San Francesco (1289), whose cloister has Venetian arches. Other sights are Villa Feltrinelli, Mussolini's residence during the Republic of Salò.

Limone sul Garda 7

Brescia. 🏠 990. 📍 Via Comboni 15 (0365-954 070).

Known for its mild climate, Limone may have been named after the lemon tree terraces (no longer used) typical of this area. Or the name may derive from *Limen* (border), since the Austrian frontier was here until 1918. In the town centre are the 15th-century church of San Rocco and a parish church (1685), with canvases by Celesti. Near Tignale is the **Montecastello Sanctuary** (13th–14th century) with a *Coronation of the Virgin* (14th century) and medallions by the school of Palma il Giovane. Towards Tremosine is the Brasa river gorge, in a panoramic setting.

Montecastello Sanctuary

Via Chiesa, Tignale. ☑ 9am–7pm daily mid-Mar–Oct. 📞 0365-730 19.

Riva del Garda 8

Trento. 🏠 13,500. 📍 Largo Medaglie d'Oro (0464-55 44 44). www.gardatrentino.it

Situated at a strategic point on the northern tip of the lake, in the Trentino region, Riva was under Austrian rule until 1918. The Rocca and Torre Apponale (13th century) were built to defend the town; an angel, the town symbol, stands on top of the tower. In the square opposite are Palazzo Pretorio (1370) and Palazzo del Provveditore (1482). The 12th-century Rocca is the home of the **Museo Civico**, with 14th–20th-century paintings. Santa Maria Assunta has two canvases by

Piazzetta, while the octagonal, richly frescoed Inviolata (1603) has works by Palma il Giovane. The impressive waterfalls of the Varone river, above Riva, are 80 m (262 ft) high.

Nearby Torbole was described by Goethe in *Italian Journey* and is a popular spot for sailing.

Museo Civico

Piazza Battisti 3. 📞 0464-57 38 69.

☐ Mar–Oct: 10am–6pm Tue–Sun.

☑ Nov–Feb.

Malcesine 9

Verona. 🏠 3,500.

📍 Seasonal office: Via del Capitanato 6–8 (045-740 00 44).

One of the most fascinating towns along the lake shore, Malcesine stands on a stretch of imperious rock, hence the name *mala silix*, inaccessible rock. The 12th-century **Castello** was rebuilt

by the Scaligeri of Verona in 1277. It houses the Museo di Storia Naturale del Garda e del Monte Baldo, the lake's natural history museum, which among other things shows how the Venetians transported ships to Torbole (1438–40). The parish church contains a 16th-century *Deposition*. Towering above Malcesine is Monte Baldo (2,218 m, 7,275 ft), accessible by cable car, with nature trails and stunning views.



Deposition (15th century), Malcesine parish church



The Legend of Maria (c.1614–20) by Martino Teofilo Polacco, in the Inviolata at Riva del Garda



The castle at Torri del Benaco, built in 1393

♣ Castello Scaligero

Via Castello. **Tel** 045-657 03 33.
 ☐ 9:30am–7pm daily. 🗳 3 & 4
 Jan; Nov; 25, 28 & 29 Dec.

Torri del Benaco 10

Verona. 🗳 2,500. 📍 Via Fratelli
 Lavanda (045-722 51 20).

Roman Castrum Turrium was a major stop between Riva and Garda and has preserved the typical grid plan. Due to its strategic position, Torri was fortified and a castle was built; it is now a **museum**, with old farm tools and prehistoric finds. Santissima Trinità has some 15th-century frescoes.

🏛 Museo del Castello

Via Fratelli Lavanda. **Tel** 045-629
 61 11. ☐ Jun–Sep: 9:30am–1pm,
 4:30–7:30pm daily; Oct: 9:30am–
 12:30pm, 2:30–6pm daily;
 Nov–May: 9am–2:30pm Sat & Sun.

Garda 11

Verona. 🗳 3,500. 📍 Piazzetta
 Donatori di Sangue (045-627 03 84).

Built around a small bay, Garda was one of the major towns along the lake, controlling the southern basin. Its name, then given to the lake as well, comes from the German *Warten* (fortress), referring to the wall around the historic centre with its small port, accessible through the Torre dell'Orologio tower and gate. Among the historic buildings are the 15th-century Palazzo del Capitano, the Iosa, the dock of Palazzo Carlotti

designed by Sanmicheli, and **Santa Maria Maggiore** (18th century) with a painting by Palma il Giovane and a 15th-century cloister. At the new port is Villa Albertini, with an English-style park, while at Punta San Vigilio is Villa Guarienti (1542), designed by Sanmicheli, where the WWF offers a tour of the Bronze Age rock engravings.

🏛 Santa Maria Maggiore

Piazzale Roma. **Tel** 045-725 68 25.

Bardolino and Lazise 12

Verona. 🗳 5,900. 📍 Piazzale
 Aldo Moro (045-721 00 78).
 🗳 antiques, 3rd Sun of month.

The Cornicello and Mirabello headlands enclosing Bardolino made it a natural harbour. Originally it was a prehistoric settlement and then became a Roman camp. The historic centre has two early medieval churches, San Zeno and San Severo. The first still has its 9th-century Carolingian cruciform structure. Romanesque San Severo was founded in the 9th century but rebuilt in the 12th. It has 12th–13th-century frescoes with battle scenes and biblical episodes, and a 10th-century crypt. Among the civic buildings is the Loggia Rambaldi,

in the Rambaldi family palazzo. Bardolino is also famous for its wine.

Lazise also boasted a prehistoric civilization. A castle was built in the 11th century and the lords of Verona erected the walls in the 1300s. The 16th-century Venetian Customs House is all that remains of the old harbour. Next to it is San Nicolò (12th century), with Giotto school frescoes. There is a spa very close to Colà.

♣ Terme di Villa Cedri

Piazza di Sopra 4, Località Colà di Lazise. **Tel** 045-759 09 88.
 ☐ 9am–9pm Mon–Thu, 9–2am
 Fri & Sat, 9am–11pm Sun. 🗳

Peschiera del Garda 13

Verona. 🗳 8,700. 📍 Piazzale
 Betteloni 15 (045-755 16 73).
 www.tourism.verona.it

Peschiera has retained its military image more than any other town on Lake Garda. The old town lies on an island surrounded by a star-shaped wall – “a fortress beautiful and strong”, says Dante. The walls were reinforced by the Scaligeri of Verona, rebuilt for Sanmicheli in 1556, and completed with two forts by the Austrians two centuries later. Besides the frescoed 18th-century San Martino, there is the 16th-century Madonna del Frassino sanctuary, with a beautiful frescoed cloister.



San Zeno in Bardolino, crowned by a tower, containing traces of its original frescoes

Gardaland ¹⁴



The canoe safari, one of the many attractions

This theme park was opened in 1975 and is one of the largest in Italy (500,000 sq m, 600,000 sq yds).

The 38 attractions range from the rollercoaster to reconstructions of the pyramids and a jungle, the PalaBlù dolphin pool and the Village of the Elves, all ideal for families with children. The fun park facilities are good, including a wide range of refreshments, theme shops and souvenir photos.

At busy times queues are kept informed about the length of the wait.



PalaBlù

Italy's largest dolphin pool: four dolphins perform acrobatic tricks in front of the crowd.



Space Vertigo

There's a bacteriological alarm in the space station – everyone must escape! The only hope is to jump into space at top speed from a 40-m (131-ft) high tower. Thrills galore for everyone.

SpongeBob 4D

Top Spin

Dinosaur Island

On a remote island – and without human interference – dinosaurs have continued to exist. You can join an expedition to study and help save them.

Monorail station

The floating tree trunks of the Colorado Boat confront the canyon rapids.

Magic Mountain

This super-fast rollercoaster is one of the most famous rides of all, with two hairpin bends and two death-defying spins. Only for the most intrepid of visitors.



The Valley of the Kings

Lovers of ancient Egypt can go into the temple of Abu Simbel, and discover the pharaohs' secrets among hieroglyphs, archaeologists say and a mysterious green ray.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Peschiera del Garda. **Tel** 045-644 97 77. ☐ Apr–mid-Jun & second week Sep–end Sep: 10am–6pm daily; mid-Jun–first week Sep: 10am–midnight daily; Oct: weekends only & 31 Oct; Dec–first week Jan: 10am–6:30pm daily. 🗓 Nov–Mar. ♿ (free for 🗓 and children under 1m tall). 📷 Cameras for hire. 🌐 📄 www.gardaland.it



★ Blue Tornado

Even more exciting than the rollercoaster, this attraction offers you the chance to experience first-hand the thrills of piloting an American fighter plane.



★ Jungle Rapids

Here you climb aboard a rubber dinghy and are taken over the rapids of a canyon, past a volcano, into the heart of mysterious and magical Southeast Asia with its temples.



★ Fantasy Kingdom

Children will love this! The talking trees, singing animals and puppet show will keep them entertained for hours.



★ Prezzemolo

Gardaland's mascot, Prezzemolo (Parsley) the dragon, is always at the park entrance to welcome all new visitors.



0 metres 100
0 yards 100

★ STAR FEATURES

- ★ Blue Tornado
- ★ Fantasy Kingdom



The stepped Motta ascent, the setting for the Ortafiori festivities in April and May

Lago d'Orta

f APTL, Via Panoramica, Orta-San Giulio (0322-90 56 14). **f** FS Novara-Domodossola line (848-88 80 88). **🚗** Nav. Lago d'Orta (0322-84 48 62).

Lake Orta, or Cusio, is the westernmost lake in the lower Alps region, characterized by soft hills and scenery. Villages are dotted around the lake, along the shore or perched among green terracing. The Mottarone, a ski resort, and the other mountains surrounding the lake offer attractive hiking trails.

As far back as the 1700s, Orta was a tourist attraction and many villas were built in large parks. The chief town is Orta San Giulio, on a promontory in the middle of the lake. The village alleyways wind around Piazza Motta, from which lies the Palazzetto della Comunità (1582) and where the stepped Motta ascent begins. Opposite the square is the island of San Giulio, converted to Christianity by the Greek deacon Julius, who built the 4th-century basilica. The church was restored in the 11th–12th centuries and has a 12th-century Romanesque marble pulpit and

15th-century frescoes. Next door is the Palazzo del Vescovo (16th–18th century). The UNESCO World Heritage site of **Sacro Monte** is a sanctuary built in 1591 on the rise above Orta. Dedicated to St Francis, it consists of 20 chapels with 17th–18th-century terracotta statues and frescoes.

Opposite, perched over a steep quarry, is the Madonna del Sasso sanctuary (1748).

On the northern tip of the lake is Omegna, whose medieval quarter boasts the late Romanesque collegiate church of Sant'Ambrogio.

At Quarna there is the **Museo Etnografico e dello Strumento a Fiato**, with displays of wind instruments, made in this village for centuries. Other interesting villages are

Vaccigione di Ameno, with the Calderara Collection of contemporary art, featuring 327 international avant-garde works of the 1950s and 1960s; Gozzano, with the church of San Giuliano (18th century), Palazzo

Vescovile and the seminary; and, lastly, Torre di Buccione. San Maurizio d'Opaglio has a curious attraction: a museum devoted to the production of taps.



Figure on the pulpit, San Giulio



Fishing boats along the shores of the Lago di Varese

f Basilica di San Giulio

Isola di San Giulio. APTL, ring road, Orta San Giulio (0322-90 56 14). **🕒** 9:30am–12:15pm Mon; 9:30am–12:15pm, 2–6:45pm Tue–Sun (5:45pm solar time).

f Sacro Monte

Via Sacro Monte. **📞** 0322-91 19 60. **Chapels** **🕒** summer: 8:30am–6:30pm daily; winter: 9am–4:30pm daily (5pm hols). **📅** 1 & 6 Jan, 25, 26 & 31 Dec.

m Museo Etnografico e dello Strumento Musicale a Fiato

Via Roma, Quarna Sotto. **📞** 0323-82 63 68. **🕒** Jul–Aug: 2:30–6:30pm Tue–Fri, 10:30am–12:30pm, 2:30–6:30pm Sat & Sun.

Lago di Varese


f IAT, Via Carrobbio 2, Varese (0332-28 36 04). **f** Ferrovie Nord Milano, Milan-Laveno line to Gavirate (02-202 22). **🚗** Autolinee Zani (0332-73 11 10).

This lake basin was created by glacial movement during the Quaternary era. It offers pleasant scenery, with rolling hills and the Campo dei Fiori massif. In prehistoric times it was inhabited by a prehistoric civilization, the important remains of which were found on the island of Isolino Virginia (which can be reached from Biandronno), where they are on display at the **Museo Preistorico**.


Part of the lake shore is now protected as the Brabbia marsh nature reserve. Not far away, at Cazzago Brabbia, are ice-houses used to conserve fish in the 18th century. On the northern tip of the lake,

at Voltorre di Gavirate, the church of **San Michele** is worth a visit. It was part of a 12th-century Cluniac monastery and is now used for exhibitions. On the slopes of Campo dei Fiori you can see the lake of the **Sacro Monte** di Varese, a sanctuary made up of 14 17th-century chapels with frescoes and life-size statues narrating the Mysteries of the Rosary.


Museo Preistorico

Isolino Virginia. **Tel** 0332-25 54 82
(Musei Civici di Varese).  **Apr–Sep:**
2–6pm **Sat & Sun** (Oct: 2–6pm **Sun**).
 (book in advance).

San Michele

Voltorre di Gavirate. **Tel** 0332-74
39 14.  10am–5pm **Tue–Sun**.
www.museoartemoderna.it

Sacro Monte

Varese. **Tel** 0332-83 03 73.  **daily**.

Lago d'Iseo

 **IAT, Lungolago Marconi 26, Iseo**
(030-98 02 09).  **FS to Brescia,**
then **Ferrovie Nord Milano** (02-20
222).  **SAB (west side, 035-28 90**
00); **SIA (east side, 030-377 42 37).**
 **Navigazione Lago d'Iseo** (035-
97 14 83). www.lagodiseo.org

Lake Iseo, also known as Sebino, extends between the provinces of Bergamo and Brescia. It is the seventh-largest lake in Italy and the fourth in Lombardy, created by a glacier descending from the Val Camonica. The chief towns here are Iseo, Sarnico, Lovere and Pisogne. The historic centre of Iseo has kept

its medieval character, with the church of Sant'Andrea (1150), the Neo-Classical interior of which contains a painting by Hayez. Next to this is the tomb of the feudal landowner Giacomo Oldofredi and, on a hill at the entrance to the town, the Castello degli Oldofredi (both built in the 14th century), which in 1585 became a Capuchin monastery. At Provaglio d'Iseo there is the San Pietro in Lamosa Cluniac monastery, founded in 1030. Its 11th–12th-century Romanesque church has frescoes by the school of Romanino. Sarnico, at the southern end of the lake, was an important commercial and industrial town. Among the Art Nouveau houses built here by Giuseppe Sommaruga is Villa Faccanoni (1912), one of the best examples of this style.

The road that follows the western side of the lake rounds the Corno headland, which has fine views of Monte Isola, the largest lake island in Europe, with its typical villages, dominated by the Madonna della Ceriola sanctuary and the 15th-century Rocca Oldofredi. At the northern end of the lake is Lovere, which has medieval tower-houses.

On the lakeside is the **Galleria dell'Accademia Tadini**, featuring fine works of art ranging from the 14th to the 20th century, including Jacopo Bellini, Strozzi, Tiepolo, Hayez and Canova. The church of Santa Maria in Valvendra (1483) has paintings by Floriano Ferramola and



The Piramidi di Zone pinnacles, some reaching 30 m (98 ft)

Moretto and a 16th-century wooden altarpiece on the high altar. At Pisogne is Santa Maria della Neve (15th century), with scenes of the Passion frescoed by Romanino (1534). From here you can go to the Val Camonica rock engravings park. The lake is also famous for its lovely scenery, including the Piramidi di Zone, pinnacles protected from erosion by the rock massif above them, and the Torbiere d'Iseo, a marshy area with peat bogs which is now a nature reserve.

Galleria dell'Accademia Tadini

Via Tadini 40, Lovere. **Tel** 035-96 27
80.  **May–Sep:** 3–7pm **Tue–Sat,**
10am–noon, 3–7pm **Sun & hols;**
Apr & Oct: 3–7pm **Sat, 10am–noon,**
3–7pm **Sun & hols.**  **Nov–Mar.** 

Lago d'Idro

 **Pro Loco, Via Trento 46, Idro**
(0365-832 24).  **SIA** (02-377 42 37).

The highest large lake in Lombardy (368 m, 1,207 ft above sea level) was turned into an artificial basin in 1932 to provide irrigation and hydroelectricity. It is dominated by the Rocca di Anfo, a fortress with a splendid panoramic view that was built over older fortifications by the Venetians in 1450, and then rebuilt many times. From here you can reach Bagolino, with its charming stone houses and San Rocco (1478), which contains a fresco cycle by Giovan Pietro da Cemmo.



Rocca Oldofredi, Monte Isola, the Martinengo residence since the 1500s





TRAVELLERS' NEEDS



WHERE TO STAY 158-167

WHERE TO EAT 168-183

BARs AND CAFES 184-187

SHOPS AND MARKETS 188-195

ENTERTAINMENT 196-205



WHERE TO STAY

It is not easy to find atmospheric hotels or charming guesthouses in Milan because the city caters mostly to businessmen and women and the majority of hotels are therefore geared to their needs, with working facilities in the rooms and public areas. This type of accommodation comes in the medium-high price range and usually offers either private parking or nearby garage facilities. The four-star hotels not only have prestigious restaurants that are among the best in the city, but may also have lovely inner gardens not seen from the street. It is best to book



Porter, Westin Palace, Milan (see p163)

accommodation well in advance, especially during the international fashion shows (held in March and October) and the many top trade fairs. At the lakes, on the other hand, the choice ranges from guesthouses to fascinating historic hotels, which have drawn visitors and celebrities from all over the world since the 19th century. The most luxurious are in charming 17th- and 18th-century villas, with flower-filled terraces, health clubs and heated pools. For more detailed information regarding accommodation in Milan and at the lakes, see pages 160–167.

CHOOSING A HOTEL

The Italian for hotel is *albergo*. A *pensione* or *locanda* theoretically indicates a more modest guesthouse, but in practice the distinctions are quite blurred.

Most of the hotels in Milan are concentrated in the Buenos Aires-Stazione Centrale area, near the Fieramilanocity and in the Città Studi district. The first group is situated for the most part in Piazza della Repubblica and near the main railway station, which is practical for visitors on a short stay. Some of the more interesting hotels are the five-star **Westin Palace** (see p163), the **Sanpi** (see p163),



The elegant Four Seasons Hotel in Milan (see p163)

which features a charming inner courtyard filled with flowers – and the **Principe di Savoia** (see p163), in 1930s style. Around the Fiera, large hotels cater for business visitors. The **Regency** (see p161) is smaller, with a warm atmosphere. At Città Studi you can find clean, inexpensive two-star hotels: an example is the **San Francisco** (see p162).

In the historic centre a few charming, small hotels remain. The **Antica Locanda Solferino** (see p163) has a family atmosphere. The **Grand Hotel et de Milan** (see p163) and the **Four Seasons** (see p163) are both elegant, historic hotels.

At the lakes, hotels are more geared to holiday-makers and families. Some

of Italy's most famous luxury hotels are sited around the lake shores. The **Des Iles Borromées** (see p164) at Lake Maggiore was once a royal residence. Lake Como boasts famous luxury hotels such as the **Grand Hotel Villa d'Este** (see p165) at Cernobbio, and the **Grand Hotel Villa Serbelloni** (see p165) at Bellagio.

BOOKING

Accommodation can be booked by phoning or sending a fax. The hotel will probably ask for a credit card number in advance. Almost all Milanese hotels have e-mail facilities and some, usually the luxury ones, have websites where you can book directly online.



Entrance to the Hotel Regency (see p161) in Milan



The Grand Hotel Villa Serbelloni (see p165) at Lake Como

Milan is a busy commercial city so it is best to book well in advance.

GRADING

Along with the rest of Italy, hotels in Milan and at the lakes are classified by a star system, from one (the lowest) to five stars. Luxury hotels are graded five-star "L". It is best to avoid one-star hotels in Milan (unlike the rest of Italy).

Two-star hotels usually offer bed and breakfast, and rooms may not have private bathrooms. Three-star hotels offer en-suite bathrooms, TV and sometimes a mini-bar; room service is usually available.

Four-star hotels, besides the above facilities, usually provide a laundry service, services for business travellers and (in Milan) a shuttle service to and from the airports. Five-star hotels are luxurious and offer exclusive restaurants and facilities for conferences.

At the lakes, accommodation ranges from luxury hotels to family-run guesthouses. There are also youth hostels and campsites with tents and caravans (RVs). Some have self-catering (efficiency) apartments.

PRICES

Accommodation in Milan is generally expensive. Because Milan is primarily a business destination, there is little seasonal variation in pricing; in fact, tariffs usually increase when the fashion shows are held and when there are major trade shows at the

Fiera, which is quite often. Some of the larger hotels may also require you to take half-board (MAP) during your stay. For a hotel bargain, visit Milan in August. This is when most Italians leave the city to go on holiday – so, as well as cheaper accommodation, you will have Milan to yourself.

At the lakes, prices vary according to the season: in spring and summer, the peak tourist seasons, prices are higher. August is the busiest time. Many hotels expect you to take full board, especially in the summer months. Some hotels close for part of the year, usually in winter.

By law, prices have to be displayed in every hotel bedroom. Beware of extras: mini-bar drinks will be expensive. A view and air conditioning will add to costs, and hotel phone charges are higher

than standard rates. By law, the hotel must issue you with a receipt when you pay, and the receipt should be kept until you leave Italy.

CHILDREN

In general, children are welcomed everywhere in Italy, but hotels may not go out of their way to provide special facilities. Some of the cheaper hotels may not be able to provide cots. However, most hotels, from the simplest to the most grand, will put a small bed or two into a double room for families travelling together. The price is usually an additional 30–40 per cent of the double room rate per bed. Hotels around the lakes tend to be better equipped for children than the business hotels of Milan. Babysitting services are offered by some large hotels at the lakes.

PETS

For those travelling with their dog or other pet, some hotels actively welcome animals and provide special facilities for them, especially at the lakes. In Milan it is more difficult to find hotels and guesthouses that accept pets, but some of the larger hotels have rooms specially furnished for clients and can even offer dog-sitting services. However, if you mean to travel with pets it is always a good idea to check these details when booking.



Four-poster bed in a room at the Villa Crespi (see p167), Lake Orta

Choosing a Hotel

The hotels in this guide have been selected across a wide price range for the quality of service, decor and facilities. Hotels within the same price category are listed alphabetically. All the hotels listed accept credit cards unless otherwise stated. For Milan map references, see pages 224–37 and the inside back cover.

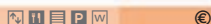
PRICE CATEGORIES

The price ranges are for a standard double room and taxes per night during the high season. Breakfast is not included, unless specified.

- € under €120
- €€ €120–€160
- €€€ €160–€210
- €€€€ €210–€275
- €€€€€ over €275

MILAN

CITY CENTRE Hotel Sempione



Via Finocchiaro Aprile 11, 20124 Tel 02 657 03 23 Fax 02 657 53 79 Rooms 46

Map 4 E2

Located halfway between the train station and Piazza del Duomo, this hotel is close to the shopping and entertainment hub of Corso Buenos Aires. The airy, simple rooms offer all modern comforts, and they all have en-suite bathrooms. Wi-Fi is available in the public areas. Breakfast is included. www.hotelsempionemilan.com

CITY CENTRE Gran Duca di York

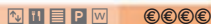


Via Moneta 1, 20123 Tel 02 87 48 63 Fax 02 869 03 44 Rooms 33

Map 7 B1

This 18th-century palazzo is close to Piazza del Duomo and the best designer shops. It has retro bathrooms and cheerful ochre-coloured rooms that are quite compact in size. A small bar adjacent to the lobby serves hot and cold drinks. Parking is available for a daily fee at a nearby garage. www.ducadiyork.com

CITY CENTRE Spadari al Duomo



Via Spadari 11, 20123 Tel 02 72 00 23 71 Fax 02 86 11 84 Rooms 40

Map 7 C1

A cosy hotel just steps from the Duomo, the famous Peck delicatessen and restaurant, and some of Milan's great shops. The blue-themed rooms are decorated with art and designer furniture; the best ones have balconies and even views from the bathroom. There is a small bar with Internet access. Friendly staff. www.spadarihotel.com

CITY CENTRE The Gray

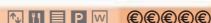


Via San Raffaele 6, 20121 Tel 02 720 89 51 Fax 02 86 65 26 Rooms 21

Map 7 C1

Each room at The Gray has completely different decor, layout and focus, such as split levels, fitness facilities or a steam room. It is Milan's ultimate upmarket design hotel, with a fabulous restaurant and a central location just a stone's throw from the Duomo. Breakfast not included. Wi-Fi available at extra cost. www.sinahotels.com

CITY CENTRE Hotel de la Ville



Via Hoepli 6, 20121 Tel 02 87 91 31 Fax 02 86 66 09 Rooms 109

Map 4 D5

This hotel is located within walking distance of fashionable Via Montenapoleone. The decor is reminiscent of an English country house, with a stunning wood-pannelled hall. The bedrooms have silk tapestries and marble bathrooms. The in-house bar Il Visconteo is popular for pre-dinner drinks. There is a fee for Wi-Fi access. www.sinahotels.com

CITY CENTRE Park Hyatt Milano



Via Tommaso Grossi 1, 20121 Tel 02 88 21 12 34 Fax 02 88 21 12 35 Rooms 117

Map 7 C1

An elegantly designed hotel occupying a former bank. The luxurious modern decor in muted tones and the high level of service are synonymous with the global Hyatt group. The hotel's restaurant is excellent and the bathrooms are very spacious. Breakfast not included. Wi-Fi available at extra cost. www.milan.park.hyatt.com

CITY CENTRE Straf



Via San Raffaele 3, 20121 Tel 02 80 50 81 Fax 02 89 09 52 94 Rooms 64

Map 7 C1

Behind the 1883 Neo-Classic façade, the Straf has an ultra-modern interior. Luxurious natural materials set the minimal design tone. It boasts five unique chromotherapy and aromatherapy rooms. Straf's cosy lounge bar next door is very popular with the fashion and design set. An excellent central location. There is a fee for Wi-Fi access. www.straf.it

NORTHWEST MILAN Antica Locanda Leonardo

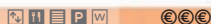


Corso Magenta 78, 20123 Tel 02 46 33 17 Fax 02 48 01 90 12 Rooms 14

Map 3 A5

This hotel is a short walk from the church housing Leonardo da Vinci's *Last Supper*. Period furniture, brocade, bows and lace feature in the cosy rooms. There is also a leafy garden with cobblestones and wrought-iron furniture. A brief tram ride takes you directly to the city centre. www.anticolocandaleonardo.com

NORTHWEST MILAN Enterprise



Corso Sempione 91, 20154 Tel 02 31 81 81 Fax 02 31 81 88 11 Rooms 120

Map 2 D1

This contemporary hotel built in a former radio factory is within walking distance from Fieramilanocity. It is also close to some popular nightspots. It features modern design throughout and a first-class restaurant, Sophia's, with a red dining room. All rooms have a sophisticated digital multimedia system and soundproofing. www.enterprisehotel.com

NORTHWEST MILAN Hotel FieraVia Spinola 9, 20149 **Tel** 02 48 00 53 74 **Fax** 02 48 00 84 94 **Rooms** 29**Map** 1 C3

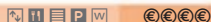
This hotel is located right at Fieramilanocity, ideal for business guests. It is also near the famous San Siro stadium for football and concerts, and Corso Vercelli for shops. Simple and conventional in style, it has clean, spacious rooms, mostly overlooking the garden. Non-smoking rooms are available, as is Wi-Fi (at extra cost). www.hotelciera.com

NORTHWEST MILAN JohnnyVia Prati 6, 20145 **Tel** 02 34 18 12 **Fax** 02 33 61 05 21 **Rooms** 31**Map** 2 D3

This hotel is close to Fieramilanocity in a quiet side street. The colourful decor is understated, with a brick-vaulted breakfast room and a lounge like a winter garden. The metro is nearby and will take you to the Duomo and shops in ten minutes. A small, friendly, family-run hotel. www.hoteljohnny.com

NORTHWEST MILAN Antica Locanda dei MercantiVia San Tomaso 6, 20121 **Tel** 02 805 40 80 **Fax** 02 805 40 90 **Rooms** 15**Map** 3 B5

A peaceful and pleasant inn in a pedestrian area near La Scala, Piazza del Duomo, the Castello Sforzesco and the shops. There is no sign outside, just a number. Four rooms have a terrace and relaxed, Mediterranean-style decor, but some are rather compact. Wi-Fi and broadband access are available throughout the hotel. www.locanda.it

NORTHWEST MILAN AriostoVia G Ariosto 22, 20145 **Tel** 02 481 78 44 **Fax** 02 498 05 16 **Rooms** 49**Map** 2 E5

Close to Conciliazione metro station, near the shops on Corso Vercelli and not far from Leonardo's famous *Last Supper*, this Art Nouveau building has a grand staircase, a detailed façade and wrought-iron railings. The bathrooms have modern frosted-glass doors and there are contemporary mosaics in the courtyard. www.brerahotels.com

NORTHWEST MILAN KingCorso Magenta 19, 20123 **Tel** 02 87 45 45 **Fax** 02 89 01 07 98 **Rooms** 48**Map** 3 A5

This hotel is close to the Castello Sforzesco – and to Cadorna station, for the Malpensa Express train. The style is chintzy, with reproduction tapestries, Regency furniture and a grand old façade. Some rooms have views over the rooftops and castle towers. Bikes available for hire. There is a fee for Wi-Fi access. www.hotelkingmilano.com

NORTHWEST MILAN RegencyVia G Arimondi 12, 20155 **Tel** 02 39 21 60 21 **Fax** 02 39 21 77 34 **Rooms** 71

The Regency is rich in character, style and taste. It is housed in the 19th-century home of a famous nobleman, with a spectacular façade, open fire, marble bathrooms, stained-glass details and an inner courtyard. The rooms are floral in design, while the lounge has chequered walls. Wi-Fi access is subject to extra cost. www.regency-milano.com

SOUTHWEST MILAN Hotel dei FioriVia Renzo e Lucia 14, 20142 **Tel** 02 843 64 41 **Fax** 02 89 50 10 96 **Rooms** 53**Map** 7 A5

Hotel dei Fiori is easily accessible from the motorway and close to the Navigli area, which is great for nightlife. The nearby road is busy, but the clean and comfortable rooms all have soundproofing. They are basic in design, with wooden furnishings. The hotel also offers an Internet point and laundry service. www.hoteldefiori.com

SOUTHWEST MILAN MarriottVia Washington 66, 20146 **Tel** 02 485 21 **Fax** 02 481 89 25 **Rooms** 323**Map** 5 C2

The Marriott is corporate in style and particularly convenient for visitors to the Fiera, for whom there is a complimentary shuttle service. The hotel offers reliable standards of service, with very large public areas and spacious rooms. Decor is a mix of stripes, florals and chintz. Wi-Fi is available for a fee. www.marriott.com

SOUTHWEST MILAN LibertyViale Bligny 56, 20136 **Tel** 02 58 31 85 62 **Fax** 02 58 31 90 61 **Rooms** 52**Map** 8 D4

A classic, elegant hotel with a nice courtyard close to the Bocconi university. Tastefully decorated with spacious comfy rooms and Art Nouveau touches, it is spread over six floors. The lobby is filled with light from the stained-glass roof, while the marble bathrooms have a Jacuzzi. Wi-Fi is available for an extra charge. www.hotelliberty-milano.com

SOUTHWEST MILAN ReginaVia C Correnti 13, 20123 **Tel** 02 58 10 69 13 **Fax** 02 58 10 70 33 **Rooms** 43**Map** 7 B2

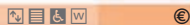
A short tram ride away from Piazza del Duomo is this cosy, pleasant hotel in a converted 18th-century residence. The colonial-style lobby has palms, pillars and a domed glass roof. Some rooms have small balconies. In summer you can breakfast outdoors on the cobblestoned terrace. Wi-Fi is available for a fee. www.hotelregina.it

SOUTHWEST MILAN ZurigoCorso Italia 11/a, 20122 **Tel** 02 72 02 22 60 **Fax** 02 72 00 00 13 **Rooms** 39**Map** 7 C2

The Zurigo is centrally located a ten-minute walk from Piazza del Duomo. The hotel offers single occupancy rooms, making it a good option for sole travellers. Snacks are available from the bar. Bike hire is free, but Wi-Fi access is subject to an additional charge. www.brerahotels.com

SOUTHWEST MILAN CarrobbioVia Medici 3, 20123 **Tel** 02 89 01 07 40 **Fax** 02 805 33 34 **Rooms** 56**Map** 7 B2

This original 1930s-style hotel has pleasant rooms, decorated in a simple style favouring muted colours and plaids or stripes. Rooms look on to the street or an internal courtyard. Suites have a private garden, and some rooms feature large terraces. There is a communal room with Internet access; Wi-Fi is available for a fee. www.hotelcarrobbio.it

SOUTHEAST MILAN Hotel 22 Marzo

Piazza Santa Maria del Suffragio 3, 20129 **Tel** 02 70 10 70 64 **Rooms** 15

Map 8 F1

A good budget option, the Hotel 22 Marzo is a friendly, family-run place conveniently located just east of the city centre, in the Vittoria district. Rooms are clean and simply furnished, and they vary in size. Triples and quads are available, and groups are welcome. Breakfast is included in the price. www.hotel22marzo.com

SOUTHEAST MILAN Hotel del Sud

Corso Lodi 74, 20139 **Tel** 02 57 40 99 18 **Fax** 02 569 34 57 **Rooms** 27

Map 8 F4

Hotel del Sud is a small, homely one-star hotel on Corso Lodi, a busy street with easy access to Porta Romana train station. There are a few bars and pizzerias nearby. The metro station Brenta is opposite the hotel, so access to the city centre is quick and easy. Rooms are small and simple, all with bathroom and TV. www.hoteldelsud.it

SOUTHEAST MILAN Townhouse 31

Via Goldoni 31, 20129 **Tel** 02 70 15 60 01 **Fax** 02 71 31 67 **Rooms** 20

Map 4 F5

With only 20 rooms, this hotel feels very cosy, with a warm, relaxing, friendly atmosphere. The emphasis is on well-being, with tasteful decor, artifacts from the owners' travels, a large communal breakfast table and a cosy lobby. In summer the garden bar is very popular for aperitifs and cocktails. www.townhouse.it

SOUTHEAST MILAN Vittoria

Via Pietro Calvi 32, 20129 **Tel** 02 545 65 20 **Fax** 02 55 19 02 46 **Rooms** 40

Map 8 F1

This fairly central hotel has a modern façade. The compact rooms are decorated in a light, classic style, and the staff are friendly. It is a family-owned hotel on a residential street, not far from the Duomo. In summer, breakfast can be taken in the little garden at the back. Wi-Fi access is available for a fee. www.hotelvittoriamilano.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Ibis Milan Centro

Via Finocchiaro Aprile 2, 20124 **Tel** 02 631 51 **Rooms** 437

Map 4 E2

Close to the Stazione Centrale, the Ibis offers contemporary, no-frills style at low prices. Compact rooms are attractive and functional, with laminate flooring and rich colour tones. Business visitors are well catered for, with a restaurant, private parking and a 24-hour bar. Wi-Fi access is available on payment of a fee. www.ibishotel.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Holiday Inn Garibaldi Station

Via Ugo Bassi 1a, 20158 **Tel** 02 607 68 01 **Rooms** 129

Map 3 F1

This Holiday Inn is situated in a very busy area of the city with good tram links to the centre; the nearest metro is 10 minutes away. The hotel offers standard, but very clean and comfortable, rooms decorated in light, neutral tones. Wi-Fi is available only in the reception area, and there is a charge. www.himilangaribaldi.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Lombardia

Viale Lombardia 74-76, 20131 **Tel** 02 289 25 15 **Fax** 02 289 34 30 **Rooms** 78

Map 4 F3

Housed in an old palazzo with a lovely façade, the Lombardia has a warm, welcoming feel with classic marble and oriental rugs in the lobby. Some of the clean and pleasant rooms look on to a small courtyard garden. Apartments with kitchenette are also available at weekly rates. Wi-Fi is available at extra cost. www.hotellombardia.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Mediolanum

Via Mauro Macchi 1, 20124 **Tel** 02 670 5312 **Rooms** 51

Map 4 F2

A stylish, contemporary design hotel with an emphasis on colour and clever lighting. Rooms and bathrooms are not spacious, but they are individual and come with shuttered windows. Staff are friendly and breakfast is included in the price. Wi-Fi access is available upon payment of a fee. www.mediolanumhotel.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Ritter

Corso Garibaldi 68, 20121 **Tel** 02 29 00 68 60 **Fax** 02 657 15 12 **Rooms** 89

Map 3 B3

Ritter is located in Brera, the bohemian quarter of the city. The decor is rather old, but the hotel offers comfort and a good base from which to explore Milan, being close to Parco Sempione and the Castello Sforzesco. There is a garden terrace, solarium and Internet access for a fee. www.ritter-hotel.com

NORTHEAST MILAN San Francisco

Viale Lombardia 55, 20131 **Tel** 02 236 10 09 **Fax** 02 26 68 03 77 **Rooms** 31

Map 4 F3

Located in the academic area of town, this family-run hotel is small, affordable and only six metro stops from the Duomo and three from Central Station. Rooms are adequate, if sparse. Ask for one overlooking the pretty little garden with its pergola, roses, lawn and paved terrace. Internet point for guests' use. www.hotel-sanfrancisco.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Andreola Central

Via Domenico Scarlatti 24, 20124 **Tel** 02 670 9141 **Rooms** 85

Map 4 F1

An attractive 19th-century hotel located close to the Stazione Centrale. The pillared lobby is spacious and elegant, with marble floors and a large reading area. Double rooms are a good size and classically furnished. A plus are the views from the panoramic restaurant on the top floor. Wi-Fi access is available at a charge. www.andreolahotel.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Baviera

Via Panfilo Castaldi 7, 20124 **Tel** 02 659 05 51 **Fax** 02 29 00 32 81 **Rooms** 50

Map 4 E3

This hotel has a spacious lobby and a design mix of stripes and chintz. It is situated a couple of streets behind Piazza della Repubblica, where there is a metro station. There are restaurants nearby, secure parking and a shuttle to and from the main train station. Bike hire is available, as is Internet access; Wi-Fi costs extra. www.hotelbaviera.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Hermitage

Via Messina 10, 20154 Tel 02 31 81 70 Fax 02 33 10 73 99 Rooms 131

Map 3 A1

Situated between Garibaldi station and Corso Sempione, next to the Cimitero Monumentale, this classic, spacious hotel offers good amenities, such as a garden, spa and fitness facilities. The restaurant Il Sambuco is renowned for great fish and seafood. There is also a sun terrace and garage. Wi-Fi is available for a fee. www.monrifhotels.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Sanpi

Via Lazzaro Palazzi 18, 20124 Tel 02 29 51 33 41 Fax 02 29 40 24 51 Rooms 79

Map 4 E3

With a modern façade and simple, sophisticated decor, Sanpi offers easy access to the shops on Corso Buenos Aires, the public gardens and a metro station. Pick a room overlooking the pretty little garden. Some rooms have balconies, suites have Jacuzzis; the hotel also has Wi-Fi access for a fee. www.hotelsanpimilano.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Antica Locanda Solferino

Via Castelfidardo 2, 20121 Tel 02 657 01 29 Fax 02 657 13 61 Rooms 11

Map 3 C3

Old-world charm reigns at this upmarket B&B, which is more stylish and affordable than most conventional hotels. Located in the heart of bohemian Brera, it features antique and retro details such as tiny wrought-iron balconies, traditional floorboards and narrow corridors. www.anticolocandasolferino.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Cavour

Via Fatebenefratelli 21, 20121 Tel 02 62 00 01 Fax 02 659 22 63 Rooms 113

Map 3 C4

Close to Villa Reale and the public gardens, the Cavour is also near Brera, the lively quarter with art galleries and bars. The impressive lobby has an elegant villa style, with columns and staircases, and the rooms are clean and contemporary. The hotel restaurant Conte Camillo is excellent. Wi-Fi access is available at extra cost. www.hotelcavour.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Manin

Via Manin 7, 20121 Tel 02 659 65 11 Fax 02 655 21 60 Rooms 118

Map 4 D4

The Manin sits in a quiet side street, facing the public gardens of Via Palestro. Part of the Tulip group, it features all the amenities one would expect of such a chain. It has a restaurant, American bar and pretty garden with pergola. Large painted scenes decorate the bedheads. Wi-Fi is available at extra cost. www.hotelmanin.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Sheraton Diana Majestic

Viale Piave 42, 20129 Tel 02 205 81 Fax 02 20 58 20 58 Rooms 107

Map 4 F4

A majestic hotel boasting one of the loveliest gardens in the city. Built in 1908 on the site of Milan's first public baths, the Diana is close to some great design and fashion shops, art galleries and restaurants. Milan's *beau monde* gathers at the hotel bar at happy hour. Breakfast not included; Wi-Fi available at extra cost. www.sheraton.com/dianamajestic

NORTHEAST MILAN Bulgari

Via Privata Fratelli Gabba 7b, 20122 Tel 02 805 80 51 Fax 02 805 80 52 22 Rooms 58

Map 3 C4

The luxury you would expect from Bulgari, one of Italy's high-class designers, in a peaceful setting, a few minutes' walk from the best shops and next to the Botanical Gardens. Rooms are decorated with the finest natural materials. Exclusive spa and treatment room and an innovative restaurant. Breakfast not included. www.bulgarihotels.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Carlton Baglioni

Via Senato 5, 20121 Tel 02 770 77 Fax 02 78 33 00 Rooms 92

Map 4 D4

This hotel is in an ideal location for the shops, just off the boutique-laden Via della Spiga. The excellent restaurant, Il Baretto, a bar in summer on the roof terrace, a cosy library with an open fireplace and spacious rooms are just some of its charms. Three rooms have a modern, sleek design. Breakfast not included. www.baglionihotels.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Four Seasons

Via Gesù 8, 20121 Tel 02 770 88 Fax 02 77 08 50 00 Rooms 118

Map 4 D5

The setting of the Four Seasons is a former monastery, with rooms overlooking the 15th-century cloistered garden. Service is faultless (there is 24-hour room service) and the spacious rooms exude luxury through rich fabrics, hand-crafted lampshades and extremely comfortable beds. Wi-Fi available at extra cost. www.fourseasons.com/milan

NORTHEAST MILAN Grand Hotel et de Milan

Via Manzoni 29, 20121 Tel 02 72 31 41 Fax 02 86 46 08 61 Rooms 95

Map 4 D4

The Grand is steeped in history. Hemingway and Callas stayed here, and Giuseppe Verdi called it his home for 27 years. It offers luxury and elegance, with 19th-century furniture throughout and Art Nouveau skylights in the bar. The rooms have large marble bathrooms. Breakfast not included. Wi-Fi available for a fee. www.grandhoteletdemilan.it

NORTHEAST MILAN Principe di Savoia

Piazza della Repubblica 17, 20124 Tel 02 623 01 Fax 02 659 58 38 Rooms 404

Map 4 D2

A Milanese landmark, this hotel set in a charming 19th-century building is known for its elegance and high level of service (24-hour room service is available). The top-floor fitness and spa club with beauty centre offers sauna, Jacuzzis and indoor pool. Breakfast not included; Wi-Fi is available at extra cost. www.principedisavoia.com

NORTHEAST MILAN Westin Palace

Piazza della Repubblica 20, 20124 Tel 02 633 61 Fax 02 65 44 85 Rooms 228

Map 4 E3

The Westin Palace is minutes away from the Duomo and the designer shopping streets. Palatial touches include marble pillars, wood panelling and chandeliers. Enjoy cocktails in the lounge bar, dine in one of the three restaurants or work out in the state-of-the-art gym. Breakfast not included; Wi-Fi available for a fee. www.westin.com

LAKE MAGGIORE

BAVENO Lido Palace



Strada del Sempione 30, 28831 Tel 0323 92 44 44 Rooms 82

This 19th-century villa near the lake once hosted a newly married Winston Churchill. The Lido Palace is a family-run hotel that sits in its own park a short distance from the centre of Baveno and enjoys stunning lake views. Rooms are bright, elegant and classically furnished. Wi-Fi access costs extra. www.lidopalace.com

BELGIRATE Villa Carlotta



Via Sempione 121-125, 28832 Tel 0322 764 61; 800 82 00 80 (within Italy) Fax 0322 767 05 Rooms 129

Set in private parkland on the lush banks of Lake Maggiore, Villa Carlotta is a splendid three-storey villa. The classic decor of the compact rooms exudes an old-fashioned charm. As well as extensive grounds, the hotel offers bike hire, horse riding, tennis and golf facilities nearby. Wi-Fi available for a fee. www.bestwestern.it/villacarlotta_vb

CANNOBIO Hotel Cannobio



Piazza Vittorio Emanuele III 6, 28822 Tel 0323 73 96 39 Fax 0323 73 95 96 Rooms 18

A lovely hotel in a grand building facing the lake. The rooms are clean and pleasant, with elegant decor in rich colours. The painted antique bedheads add a striking touch. Modern facilities, friendly staff and a lovely restaurant with a summer terrace over the lake complete the experience. Wi-Fi costs extra. www.hotelcannobio.com

CANNOBIO Hotel Pironi



Via Marconi 35, 28822 Tel 0323 706 24; 0323 70 87 Fax 0323 721 84 Rooms 12

This hotel is housed in a former Franciscan monastery and original touches include frescoes, antiques and vaulted ceilings. Decor is tasteful and intimate. Some rooms have views, others small balconies. There is an open fire in the first-floor lobby and a tavern in the cellar. Closed Nov-Mar. www.pironihotel.it

GHIFFA Castello di Frino



Via C Colombo 8, 28823 Tel 0323 591 81 Fax 0323 597 83 Rooms 14

The former residence of Cardinal Morigia (1623-1701) has been architecturally restored to its former glory. It boasts ornamental details and wonderful parkland with a formal garden, pool and lake. The dark period furniture and simplicity of decor set a sober, quasi-religious tone. Good restaurant with terrace. www.castellodifrino.com

GHIFFA Hotel Ghiffa



Corso Belvedere 88, 28823 Tel 0323 592 85 Fax 0323 595 85 Rooms 39

Ghiffa offers its guests lots of sporting opportunities, plus a large pool, sun terrace with loungers, private beach and landing stage for boats. The elegant villa-like hotel has simple decor and the rooms with lake views have floor-to-ceiling windows. Ask for one with a balcony or terrace. Wi-Fi available for a fee. www.hotelghiffa.com

ISOLA DEI PESCATORI, STRESA Verbano



Via Ugo Ara 2, 28838 Tel 0323 304 08; 0323 325 34 Fax 0323 331 29 Rooms 12

Hotel Verbano has an idyllic setting on an island in the lake, overlooking Isola Bella and Palazzo Borromeo. It has charming rooms named after flowers, such as Camelia and Daisy. Enjoy breakfast on the terrace, listen to the waves lapping on the shore and take in the lake views. There is a shuttle boat service from Stresa. www.hotelverbano.it

PALLANZA Grand Hotel Majestic



Via V Veneto 32, 28922 Tel 0323 50 97 11 Rooms 99

In an idyllic setting on the shore of the lake, this palatial hotel offers splendid original 19th-century features with contemporary facilities and comfort. There are great views from most rooms, and a tiny private beach. Room decor is elegantly subdued. Breakfast included. Wi-Fi (for a fee) in public areas only. www.grandhotelmajestic.it

RANCO Il Sole di Ranco



Piazza Venezia 5, 20120 Tel 0331 97 65 07 Fax 0331 97 66 20 Rooms 14

Located amid verdant parkland leading to the shores of Lake Maggiore, this hotel boasts a private garden, views from the excellent restaurant where you can dine al fresco in the summer and even a helicopter landing area. Facilities include a pool, sauna and hammam. Wi-Fi access is available at extra cost. www.ilsolediranco.it

STRESA La Palma



Lungolago Umberto I 33, 28838 Tel 0323 324 01 Fax 0323 93 39 30 Rooms 120

Luxury living at relatively moderate prices. Rooms are spacious, and they come equipped with big marble bathrooms and Jacuzzis. Take in the beautiful lake views from the balconies. The hotel has a pool that overlooks the lake and its own private beach. Breakfast is included. Wi-Fi is available but at extra cost. Closed Dec-Feb. www.hlapalma.it

STRESA Grand Hotel des Iles Borromées



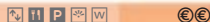
Corso Umberto I 67, 28838 Tel 0323 938 938 Fax 0323 324 05 Rooms 172

This imposing *belle époque* hotel features palatial decor as well as lake and alpine views. The facilities are excellent, ranging from sports amenities to beauty and fitness, piano bar, extensive lush gardens, pools, tennis courts and a great restaurant. Stunning setting and great service. Wi-Fi is available for a fee. www.borromees.it

STRESA Villa Aminta

Via Sempione Nord 123, 28838 **Tel** 0323 93 38 18 **Fax** 0323 93 39 55 **Rooms** 66

North of Stresa, this beautiful villa is set in its own park, with great views of the lake. It has elegant decor throughout, including chandeliers and *trompe-l'oeil* paintings. There is a piano lounge, refined restaurant, pool and tennis court. Cookery lessons available. Breakfast not included. Wi-Fi costs extra. Closed Nov–Feb. www.villa-aminta.it

LAKE COMO**ARREGNO Villa Belvedere**

Via Milano 1, 22010 **Tel** 031 82 11 16 **Rooms** 16

In an enviable location right on the lake, this 18th-century villa is a family-run place with bags of charm. Some rooms have beautiful painted ceilings, and many enjoy stunning views across Lake Como. Dine on the terrace or fall asleep with a book in the adjoining garden. Wi-Fi is available for a fee. www.villabelvedere-argegno.it

BELLAGIO Florence

Piazza Mazzini 46, 22021 **Tel** 031 95 03 42 **Fax** 031 95 17 22 **Rooms** 30

In a great location on the shores of Lake Como, this stylish hotel has elegant modern decor, with canopy beds, roll-top baths, a charming bar and a gourmet restaurant. A shady terrace offers guests wonderful views of the lake. Extra facilities include a spa with sauna, Turkish bath and Jacuzzi. www.hotelflorencebellagio.it

BELLAGIO Belvedere

Via Valassina 31, 22021 **Tel** 031 95 04 10 **Rooms** 64

In the same family since 1880 and set in luxuriant grounds 400 metres (1,300 ft) above the village, this large 19th-century hotel enjoys fantastic views across the lake. Rooms are elegantly furnished, bright and attractive. Most have views of the lake, and some have balconies. Wi-Fi access costs extra. www.belvederebellagio.com

BELLAGIO Grand Hotel Villa Serbelloni

Via Roma 1, 22021 **Tel** 031 95 02 16 **Fax** 031 95 15 29 **Rooms** 81

Set in a breathtaking position on a headland between two branches of the lake, Villa Serbelloni was once the holiday home of Milanese aristocracy. Frescoes, Italianate gardens full of plants, period wall coverings, marble staircases and crystal echo the prestige of this Neo-Classical villa. Ask for a large room with a lake view. www.villaserbelloni.com

COMO Borgovico

Via Borgovico 91, 22100 **Tel** 031 57 01 07 **Rooms** 13

A small, friendly hotel in Como town, near the San Giovanni train station. There are no views, but it is just a short walk to the lake. Most rooms have subtle decor in cream and ochre, with beamed ceilings or exposed stone walls giving the place bags of cosy character. Breakfast included. www.hotelborgovico.it

COMO Hotel Firenze

Piazza Volta 16, 22100 **Tel** 031 30 03 33 **Fax** 031 30 01 01 **Rooms** 44

This Neo-Classic hotel sits in a pedestrianised square in the town centre, a short walk from the lakeside, with a terrace on which to enjoy an apéritif. The rooms have a basic contemporary design, though some retain original beams or parquet flooring. Ask for one looking onto the inner courtyard. www.albergofirenze.it

COMO Metropole Suisse

Piazza Cavour 19, 22100 **Tel** 031 26 94 44 **Fax** 031 30 08 08 **Rooms** 71

Located in the heart of Como, this hotel commands great views over the lake. The façade by famous architect Comasco Terragni dates back to 1892 and incorporates wrought-iron balconies for most rooms. Boat trips leave from the pier in front of the hotel. Choose between formal or informal dining. www.hotelmetropolesuisse.com

COMO Grand Hotel Villa d'Este

Via Regina 40, 22012 **Tel** 031 34 81 **Fax** 031 34 88 44 **Rooms** 154

A sumptuous, luxurious *grande dame* of a hotel, with elegantly appointed rooms. Period furniture, fine paintings, chandeliers, marble fireplaces and the finest silk add to the old-world charm and feeling of a private palatial villa. The hotel is steeped in history but not lacking in modern services and facilities. www.villadeste.it

COMO Terminus

Lungo Lario Trieste 14, 22100 **Tel** 031 32 91 11 **Fax** 031 30 25 50 **Rooms** 40

Before being converted into a hotel, this was the 19th-century home to Lombard aristocracy. It is full of atmosphere, with Art Nouveau details, beautiful frescoes and tapestries. The decor is colourful, with precious fabrics and floral bedspreads. There are also formal gardens, a lovely terrace and a small restaurant. www.albergotermminus.com

LENNO San Giorgio

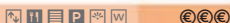
Via Regina 81, 22016 **Tel** 0344 404 15 **Fax** 0344 415 91 **Rooms** 26

A calm hotel with large gardens facing Lake Como. The 1920s building has period-style rooms with modern facilities and bathrooms. A lovely terrace, tennis courts and a good restaurant serving fish fresh from the lake add to its charm. Ask for a room with lake views. Breakfast not included. Wi-Fi costs extra. Closed mid-Oct–Easter.

TREMEZZO Grand Hotel Tremezzo

Via Regina 8, 22019 **Tel** 0344 424 91 **Fax** 0344 402 01 **Rooms** 98

This prestigious lakeside hotel built in Art Nouveau style in 1910 is surrounded by gardens and terraces with lake views. The grand hotel feel is echoed in the ornate gilt and splendid antiques. There is also a floating pool on the lake. Sauna, gym, tennis courts and golf facilities are available, as is Wi-Fi (for a fee). www.grandhoteltremezzo.com

VARENNA Hotel du Lac

Via del Prestino 4, 23829 **Tel** 0341 83 02 38 **Fax** 0341 83 10 81 **Rooms** 17

A smallish hotel at the water's edge with enchanting views from the lake-facing rooms. Enjoy the terrace restaurant under vines at the side of hotel, looking out over the lapping water. Charming features include marble columns, wrought-iron balustrades and the floral names given to every room. Tranquil and relaxing. www.albergodulac.com

LAKE GARDA**DESENZANO DEL GARDA Piroascafo**

Via Porto Vecchio 11, 25015 **Tel** 030 914 11 28 **Fax** 030 991 25 86 **Rooms** 32

Located at the old dock of the town in a tranquil, historic building. The terrace on the ground floor is housed in an arched portico. Pick a room looking out on to the dock or watch the boats from the terrace restaurant, which serves a simple menu of fish and international dishes. Parking is available nearby. www.hotelpiroascafo.it

DESENZANO DEL GARDA Tripoli

Piazza Matteotti 18, 25015 **Tel** 030 914 13 05 **Fax** 030 914 43 33 **Rooms** 24

This pleasant and relatively quiet hotel overlooking the harbour in Desenzano sits on the pretty pedestrianised promenade overlooking the lake. The basic bedrooms are comfortable and pleasant; be aware that you need to book well ahead for a room with a balcony and lake view. Wi-Fi available at extra cost. www.gardalake.it/hotel-tripoli

DESENZANO DEL GARDA Park Hotel

Lungolago Cesare Battisti 19, 25015 **Tel** 030 9143494 **Rooms** 56

On the lake promenade and close to Desenzano's town centre, this family-run hotel is furnished with a mix of contemporary fabrics and antique furniture. Public areas feature marble floors, rich wood and fresh flowers. A classic hotel with modern facilities. A rooftop pool adds glamour. Wi-Fi access costs extra. www.parkhotelonline.it

GARDONE Villa Capri

Via Zanardelli 172, 25083 **Tel** 0365 215 37 **Fax** 0365 227 20 **Rooms** 55

Located between Fasano and Gardone, Villa Capri exudes old world charm. This family-run hotel has great views and setting; the grounds are breathtaking, with lawns, ancient trees, a pool and a bathing jetty in the lake. Rooms are standard, simply furnished and compact. Wi-Fi available at extra cost. Closed Nov–Mar. www.hotelvillacapri.com

GARDONE RIVIERA Grand Hotel Fasano

Corso Zanardelli 190, 25083 **Tel** 0365 29 02 20 **Fax** 0365 29 02 21 **Rooms** 87

This former Austrian imperial hunting lodge set in private parkland with semi-tropical vegetation is now a luxurious and romantic hotel. The rooms are fairly small, but some have four-poster beds, classic Italian-style decor and balconies. The Fasano also boasts the fine restaurant, Il Fagiano and an Aveda spa. www.grand-hotel-fasano.it

GARDONE RIVIERA Villa Fiordaliso

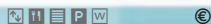
Corso Zanardelli 132, 25083 **Tel** 0365 201 58 **Fax** 0365 29 00 11 **Rooms** 7

This beautiful four-story villa overlooking Lake Garda is situated ten minutes from the centre of Gardone. All rooms are named after flowers and the eclectic decor reflects the name. The hotel also boasts a lovely garden. Try the regional specials in the restaurant, especially the fresh catch of lake fish. www.villafiordaliso.it

GARDONE RIVIERA Villa del Sogno

Via Zanardelli 107, 25083 **Tel** 0365 29 01 81 **Fax** 0365 29 02 30 **Rooms** 30

This splendid Neo-Classical villa boasts a peaceful panoramic position. It is set in a large park not far from the town centre. Enjoy facilities such as tennis and a great pool, or hire a car to explore the surrounding countryside and towns before dining on the creative Italian cuisine in the villa's restaurant. www.villadelsogno.it

GARDONE SOPRA Locanda Agli Angeli

Piazza Garibaldi 2, 25083 **Tel** 0365 208 32 **Fax** 0365 207 46 **Rooms** 16

This little hotel is a short walk from the lake, between the Botanical Gardens and the Vittoriale. The rooms are located in two houses above the popular eponymous trattoria. Rooms are spacious and stylish, and both the hotel and restaurant are decorated with furniture from Bali. There is also a lovely sun veranda. www.agliangeli.com

LIMONE SUL GARDA Capo Reamol

Via IV Novembre 92, 25010 **Tel** 0365 95 40 40 **Fax** 0365 95 42 62 **Rooms** 58

The hotel sits on the lakeside in a verdant area 3 km (1.8 miles) from Limone – take the bus or use the hotel's bikes. Boasting a private beach, pool, and balconies with lake views for all the rooms, plus an excellent surf school, it is ideal for families keen on sport. Closed mid-Oct–mid-Apr. www.hotelcaporeamol.com

RIVA DEL GARDA Du Lac et du Parc

Viale Rovereto 44, 38066 **Tel** 0464 56 66 00 **Fax** 0464 56 65 66 **Rooms** 164

This large resort is set in luxurious parkland and splendidly situated on the lake. In addition to traditional rooms, it offers suites, bungalows and studios. A range of sports and activities are available, including a sailing school. Popular too for congresses and weddings. Wi-Fi costs extra. www.dulacetduparc.com

RIVA DEL GARDA Feeling Hotel Luise

Viale Rovereto 9, 38066 **Tel** 0464 55 08 58 **Fax** 0464 55 42 50 **Rooms** 68

This hotel is close to the centre of Riva del Garda and the lakeside. It has a well-kept garden and swimming pool, and welcomes cyclists and mountain-bike enthusiasts. A good family hotel with a restaurant and a miniclub for children in high summer. www.feelinghotelluise.com

SALÒ Laurin

Viale Landi 9, 25087 **Tel** 0365 220 22 **Fax** 0365 223 82 **Rooms** 30

An Art Nouveau gem of a hotel, set in lovely gardens and a short walk to the lake. Great attention to historic detail throughout, while contemporary facilities include an outdoor pool and gourmet restaurant. Rooms vary in size, all with old-world charm and some with lake views. Breakfast included. www.laurinsalo.com

SIRMIONE Villa Cortine

Via Grotte 6, 25019 **Tel** 030 990 58 90 **Fax** 030 91 63 90 **Rooms** 54

A huge, luxurious Neo-Classical villa in a tranquil setting of lush, immaculate gardens. Enjoy the splendid meandering paths through parkland, ponds, mythological fountains, a cypress grove by the lake, statues and a jetty with loungers. The lakeside terrace offers summer lunches of barbecued meat and fish. www.hotelvillacortine.com

LAGO D'ISEO**ERBUSCO L'Albereta**

Via Vittorio Emanuele 23, 25030 **Tel** 030 776 05 50 **Fax** 030 776 05 73 **Rooms** 57

This country mansion was converted to a luxurious hotel and restaurant run by chef Gualtiero Marchesi. The setting of the hotel is inland from Lago d'Isèo, surrounded by vineyards and beautiful countryside. Excellent food and wines, and a wellness beauty spa. High-quality design and fine furnishings. Breakfast not included. www.albereta.it

ISEO I Due Roccoli

Via Silvio Bonomelli, 25049 **Tel** 030 982 29 77 **Fax** 030 982 29 80 **Rooms** 19

Housed in a charming patrician home, this fine rustic residence has a country setting but still offers panoramic views over the lake from its rooms and terrace. The converted farmhouse has a good restaurant with regional cuisine, and the hotel also offers a swimming pool and tennis. Impressive parkland all around. www.idueroccoli.com

RIVA DI SOLTÒ Albergo Ristorante Miranda

Via Cornello 8, 24060 **Tel** 035 98 60 21 **Fax** 035 98 00 55 **Rooms** 25

A peaceful panoramic setting on a hillside overlooking Lago d'Isèo. This simple family-run *pensione* offers comfortable rooms, all with balconies. There is an outdoor pool in an olive grove and a play area for kids. Good fresh fish dishes are offered in the terrace restaurant by the lake. Wi-Fi is available at extra cost. www.albergomiranda.it

LAGO D'ORTA**ORTA SAN GIULIO Aracoeli**

Piazza Motta 34, 28016 **Tel** 0322 90 51 73 **Rooms** 7

A fun and quirky design hotel in the heart of the town, alongside popular bars and restaurants. Contemporary styling includes some in-room showers, so this is not a place for the shy. Some rooms enjoy breathtaking lake and island views. Breakfast is lavish and included in the price. www.orta.net/aracoeli

ORTA SAN GIULIO Hotel San Rocco

Via Gippini 11, 28016 **Tel** 0322 91 19 77 **Fax** 0322 91 19 64 **Rooms** 85

A splendid hotel overlooking Lago d'Orta, with stunning terraces to lounge in and soak up the views. Converted from a 17th-century convent, it still retains the tranquillity of former days. Facilities include a spa with sauna and massage, and a private boat for tours round the lake. Wi-Fi access is available for a fee. www.hotelsanrocco.it

ORTA SAN GIULIO Villa Crespi

Via Fava 18, 28016 **Tel** 0322 91 19 02 **Fax** 0322 91 19 19 **Rooms** 14

Surrounded by woodland, this unique fairytale hotel is located within an Islamic villa with murals, minarets and precious fabrics, reminiscent of *Arabian Nights*. Luxurious marble and mosaics are everywhere. It has a first-class restaurant and a fitness centre with sauna. Its elaborate design makes it unique. www.villacrespi.it

WHERE TO EAT

Milan is a cosmopolitan city and offers a wide range of restaurants in all price categories. As well as Milanese and Tuscan cooking (the latter has become a real speciality of the city), ethnic cuisine has recently come to the fore – from North African to Oriental and even South American, reflecting the city's multicultural character. The fish restaurants are excellent, offering skilfully prepared fish and seafood.



The Barchetta chef, Bellagio (see p180)

Restaurants are at their most crowded at the weekend, and it is often best to book in advance. Sunday brunch has become part and parcel of the Milanese life style, and a number of cafés offer this late morning meal. At the lakes there are restaurants with terraces overlooking the water, and cafés with tables outside. Menus are dominated by fish dishes and local specialities. For more detailed information, see the chart on pages 172–83, with a selection of 122 restaurants.

CHOOSING A RESTAURANT

In Milan the Brera and Navigli districts are filled with both trendy restaurants and inexpensive eateries. Around the Brera quarter, the fashion crowd congregate at the hip **Rigolo** (see p177), while vegetarians head for **Joia** (see p178), which also serves some fish dishes. Those on a budget will find many options around

the Navigli, such as the Neapolitan-inspired **Pizzeria Tradizionale con Cucina di Pesce** (see p174)

and **Premiata Pizzeria** (see p174). Near Porta Genova is **Osteria dei Binari** (see p174), serving Lombard and Piedmontese dishes. The **Raw Fish Café, Centro Ittico** (see p178) and **Malavoglia** (see p178), near the fish market, have excellent fresh fish.

Classic restaurants in the city centre include **Boeucc**

(see p172) and the historic **Savini** (see p173), both of which specialize in traditional Milanese cuisine. Also popular are **Aimo e Nadia** (see p175), in the Bande Nere district, and **I Sapori del Mare** (see p178), near the Città Studi.

Some of Italy's best restaurants are in beautiful locations near the lakes. At Lake Maggiore, **Il Sole di Ranco** (see p179) is one of

Italy's finest, while at Lake Como good places include **Barchetta** (see p180)

at Bellagio and **Raimondi del Villa Flori** (see p181), a hotel/restaurant near Como. Lake Garda also boasts excellent restaurants, such as **Villa Fiordaliso** (see p182), at Gardone. At Erbusco (Lake Iseo), is **Gualtiero Marchesi** (see p183), the restaurant of Italy's most famous chef.

To prevent disappointment, book a table ahead if there is a restaurant you are particularly keen on trying.

EATING HOURS

Lunch is generally served between 1 and 2:30pm. Dinner is usually at about 8pm and goes on until about 11pm (or later in summer). Most restaurants close during the month of August.



The Premiata Pizzeria sign, Milan (see p174)

and **Raimondi del Villa Flori** (see



The entrance to Barchetta, in Bellagio, on Lake Como (see p180)

ETIQUETTE

Not surprisingly, the Milanese are very dress-conscious: they like to dress up for dinner, and indeed looking smart will also ensure better (and speedier) service.

In 2005 regulations came into force in Italy, and now restaurants and bars must provide separate no-smoking areas or face a fine. Smokers who light up in no-smoking areas are also liable to a fine. At cafés and restaurants that do not provide sealed-off areas, smoking is limited to outside tables.

TYPES OF RESTAURANTS

Milan offers an unusually wide range of types of cuisine for an Italian city. Alongside traditional Italian cooking you can also find Asian, North African and Mexican food of all kinds. Classic Milanese cooking survives in the traditional



The refined interior of Boeucc, in the centre of Milan (see p172)

restaurants of the centre. International cuisine is found in places frequented by business people. Italian regional cooking, from Tuscan to Piedmontese, Neapolitan and Sicilian, is increasingly popular in Milan.

There are several different types of restaurant. Traditionally, a *ristorante* is smarter and more expensive than an *osteria* or a *trattoria*, but the divisions are increasingly blurred. A pizzeria is usually an inexpensive place to eat and many serve pasta, meat and fish dishes as well as pizza. Those with wood-fired ovens (*forno a legna*) are the most highly rated. Milan's pizzerias tend to be more expensive than in the rest of Italy but the quality is excellent thanks to the many Neapolitan pizza chefs in the city. An *enoteca* or *vineria* is a place to taste wine and sample snacks.

Genuine small trattorias still abound as well as the increasingly rare *latterie* (dairies), which are small, crowded kitchens.

The Milan fish market is one of the best in Italy, and the city's excellent seafood restaurants guarantee super-fresh fish.

At the lakes, much use is made of local fish such as carp, tench and shad, and you will also find regional specialities – in particular, Piedmontese, Valtellinese and Veneto cooking.



Gualtiero Marchesi's restaurant at Erbusco, Lago d'Isèo (see p183)

READING THE MENU

A classic Italian dinner begins with an *antipasto* or starter. The first course (*il primo*) is likely to be pasta or risotto but

may be a hearty soup. The main course (*il secondo*) consists of meat or fish served with a side dish of vegetables (*contorno*). Dessert (*il dessert*) follows and may consist of fruit, ice cream or pastries. Coffee (*il caffè*) comes next, and maybe a digestif.

A typical Milanese dinner

might consist of *neretti*, or *neritt* (calf cartilage with oil, vinegar and onions), followed by *risotto alla milanese*, and then a veal cutlet (*cotoletta*). Other classic dishes are *ossobuco* (a cut of veal including the bone and its marrow) and *cassoeùla* (a dish of pork and cabbage served with polenta).

Vegetarians will find that many pasta dishes are meat-free. Autumn is good for non-meat eaters, as wild mushrooms and pumpkins start to appear on the menu. Cheeses are also a good option.



Raimondi del Villa Flori, Lake Como (see p181)

PAYING

Menus are usually posted outside restaurants, with prices. An unavoidable extra is the cover charge (*coperto*), which is charged per person. In general Milanese restaurants accept major credit cards, except for some of the smaller, family-run trattorias, where you will need cash. Commonly accepted cards include Visa and MasterCard. Even restaurants in the smaller villages around the lakes now increasingly accept credit cards. When paying for a meal (the Italian for the bill is *il conto*), it is normal to leave a small tip.

WHEELCHAIR ACCESS

Unfortunately, not all Milanese restaurants have facilities for the disabled. Wheelchair access may be even more of a problem at the lakes, with restaurants often sited at the top of long slopes or paths with steps. Do telephone the restaurant beforehand for advice.

CHILDREN'S FACILITIES

Less expensive places such as trattorias and pizzerias are ideal for children. They may be less welcome in Milan's sophisticated restaurants. Restaurant owners at the lakes are more accustomed to families with children, and can often provide smaller portions if required.



The wine cellar in the famous Il Sole di Ranco restaurant, Lake Maggiore (see p179)

The Flavours of Milan and the Lakes

As a powerhouse of industry, finance and fashion, Milan, more than any other Italian city, has embraced international cuisine. The Milanese are quick to adopt new culinary trends and food fads come and go. But there has also been a long-standing interest in rediscovering the historic cuisine of the region. Like the prosperous city itself, this traditional food is rich. Milanese risottos are laced with butter and Parmesan, and even the local asparagus is likely to arrive at the table topped with an egg and grated cheese. Increasingly chefs are now scaling down the fats and substituting olive oil to suit today's health-conscious palates.



Asparagus



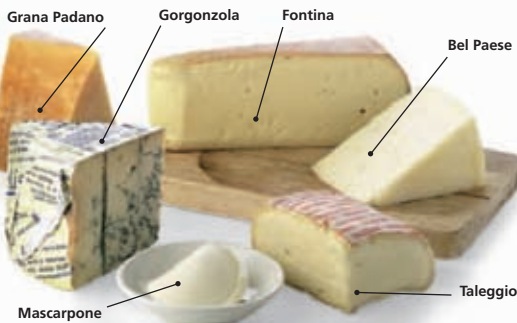
Selection of salami at a delicatessen, Cremona

MILAN

The city is surrounded by vast agricultural plains that provide an abundance of fresh produce, including meat, cereals, cheese and vegetables. The Milanese are great meat-eaters – pork, veal and game are all very popular. The region's typical hearty

casseroles were once the staples of the local peasant diet, combining whatever meat, grains and vegetables happened to be available. Filling *minestre* soups with added rice or pasta stem from the same tradition. A more elaborate cuisine also developed at the courts of the ruling Visconti and Sforza families. Recipes created there are still being prepared by Milanese chefs

today. Spanish rule in the 16th century led to rice being grown with other crops along the Po valley. This was used to make risotto – a direct descendant of paella. Saffron, cultivated locally, was added to flavour Milanese risottos, giving them their characteristic yellow hue. Again, the grain was cooked with anything that was in season to make a filling meal –



Mouthwatering range of northwest Italy's excellent cheeses

LOCAL DISHES AND SPECIALITIES



Panettone

Rich dishes with meat and offal are traditional Milanese fare. Meals often start with slices of cured meats or the fine-grained *salame di Milano*. Popular main courses include *cassoeùla*, a rich stew of pork, cabbage and sausage, served with polenta; *busecca alla Milanese*, tripe with onion, carrot, sage and celery; and *fritto misto alla Milanese*, fried mixed offal coated

in breadcrumbs. Seasonal specialities are *fagiano alla Milanese*, braised spiced pheasant, and *rise spargitt*, rice and asparagus. From the lakes come *alborelle fritte*, tiny fish, floured and deep-fried, and *missoltini*, shad, air-dried then salted and flavoured with bay leaves. A selection of regional cheeses is usually served at the end of a meal.



Risotto alla Milanese Rice is cooked slowly with onion, stock, wine, butter, grated Parmesan and golden saffron.



Fresh vegetables on sale at a Milanese greengrocer

vegetables, freshwater fish, meat and game. Milanese risottos still tend to have a seasonal twist. In the autumn, locally grown pumpkin is often added and, in summer, wild strawberries.

During the 18th century, maize (corn) was introduced into the region and polenta – made from maize flour and water – soon became an important staple food. Today, even though pasta is hugely popular, it is just as likely that polenta and rice will be found on the table in Milan.

Rule by Austria in the late 18th century has also left its mark on the Milanese diet. The popular bread-crumbed veal *costoletta Milanese* is a version of *Wiener Schnitzel*, and *panettone* is based on the rich yeast cakes of Central Europe.

THE LAKES

Although fishing on the region's deep glacial lakes is no longer a major industry, it still plays a central role in shaping the local diet. Pike, perch, trout, tench, bleak, shad, sardines and eel are



Shad, part of a catch of fish from the clear waters of Lake Como

plentiful, while carp is more elusive and prized. The catch served at lakeside restaurants is often simply fried, grilled or poached, although it is also popular marinated and is used in risottos, soups, pâtés and as a ravioli filling.

The land around Lake Garda is particularly suited for growing vines and olive trees. Light and delicate, Garda extra virgin olive oil is perfect in salad dressings and can be bought direct from oil mills. Other regional products include capers and a delicious honey sold by local bee-keepers.

WHAT TO DRINK

Franciacorta wines The reds and whites from the Lago d'Iseo area are held in high esteem by the Milanese, especially the *spumante*.

Oltrepo Pavese wines More than 20 different varieties, both still and sparkling, are produced in ancient vineyards to the south-west of Milan.

Valtellina wines From the Swiss border, north of Lake Como, these include reds and the unusual raisin-like *sforzato* made from semi-dried grapes.

Garda wines Made from a wide variety of grapes, the reds, whites and rosés from the area around Lake Garda include a light red Bardolino, Garda Classico Gropello and Garda Classico Chiaretto. The white Lugana goes particularly well with lake-fish dishes.



Minestrone The Milanese add beef marrow and rice to their version of this hearty bean and vegetable soup.



Osso Bucco Veal shanks are braised very slowly in white wine. The bone marrow is considered a delicacy.



Trota Ripiena Lake trout are stuffed with mushrooms, onion and parsley, then poached in red wine.

Choosing a Restaurant

The restaurants in this guide have been selected across a wide price range for the high quality of their service, decor, value and location. They have been divided into six areas and listed by price category. Milan restaurants are further subdivided according to city areas. For Milan map references, see pages 224–37 and the inside back cover.

PRICE CATEGORIES

The price ranges are for a three-course meal for one, including a half-bottle of house wine, tax and service.

- € under €30
- €€ €30–€45
- €€€ €45–€65
- €€€€ €65–€90
- €€€€€ over €90

MILAN

CITY CENTRE Serendib

Via Pontida 2, 20121 Tel 02 659 21 39



Map 3 B2

This Sri Lankan restaurant is one of Milan's best ethnic eateries. Choose from a variety of delicate curry dishes. Serendib soup is a must, with meat broth, vegetables and mixed spices, as are the spicy fried artichokes and coconut milk, or try the chicken in spicy sauce. The decor is a combination of Italian and Sri Lankan styles. Closed lunch.

CITY CENTRE Hostaria Borromei

Via Borromei 4, 20123 Tel 02 86 45 37 60



Map 7 B1

In the heart of Milan's business quarter is this unpretentious family-run tavern. It has a romantic courtyard setting in an old palazzo and in summer you can sit outside under the vines. Typical dishes include home-made pumpkin-filled pasta and a platter of boiled meats served with various spicy sauces. Closed Sat & Sun lunch.

CITY CENTRE La Rinascente Food Market

Via San Raffaele 2, 20121 Tel 02 885 24 71



Map 7 C1

Located at the top of the famous department store La Rinascente, the Food Market boasts an unbeatable view. It is a great place for a cappuccino or snack while shopping or for a full evening meal. In summer it opens a terrace that faces the spires of the cathedral.

CITY CENTRE Osteria Artidoro

Via Camperio 15, 20123 Tel 02 805 73 86



Map 3 B5

A laid-back, rustic-looking osteria close to the Castello Sforzesco. Contemporary cuisine meets classic fare here. The place is run by a young crew who add their own twist to dishes from Lombardy and Emilia Romagna. Expect rich meat dishes like *culatello*, cured hams and salami, and fresh pasta. Closed Sat & Sun lunch; 2 wks Aug.

CITY CENTRE Al Cantinone

Via Agnello 19, 20121 Tel 02 86 30 15



Map 8 D1

Located in a 17th-century former residence on a quiet backstreet between the Duomo and Piazza Scala, Al Cantinone offers a Lombard-Tuscan menu. The *ossobuco* (veal shank) is famous; also try the *raspadura noci e pere* (thinly sliced Parmesan cheese served with pears and nuts). The adjoining bar has a large selection of well-chosen wines and spirits.

CITY CENTRE Alla Collina Pistoiese

Via Amedei 1, 20123 Tel 02 86 45 10 85



Map 7 C2

Still run by the same family who founded it in 1938, Alla Collina Pistoiese offers robust Tuscan dishes, including pasta with beans and Florentine steak, in a traditional osteria-type setting. Centrally located, it is a favourite with the local population. Closed Fri & Sat lunch; 2 wks mid-Aug.

CITY CENTRE Boeucc

Piazza Belgioioso 2, 20121 Tel 02 76 02 02 24



Map 4 D5

This is possibly Milan's oldest restaurant, dating back to 1696. It is located near La Scala, on the ground floor of an old palazzo. Its name, pronounced "butch", is old Milanese for *buco* (hole). It offers classic Milanese dishes such as saffron risotto with sausages and *cassoeula* (a pork, cabbage and salami stew). Closed Sat & Sun lunch.

CITY CENTRE Le Noir

Via San Raffaele 6, 20121 Tel 02 720 89 51



Map 7 C1

The refined restaurant of The Gray hotel (see p160), Le Noir is famous for its style. The wenge wood tables contrast with the Rosenthal porcelain tableware and are set off by the subtle changes of coloured lighting. The food is to as high a standard as the design. The menu offers creative Mediterranean and international cuisine. Closed Aug.

CITY CENTRE Savini

Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II, 20121 Tel 02 72 00 34 33



Map 7 C1

This elegant restaurant is favoured by older clients and business people. It is full of *belle époque* charm. The fare is high quality, with prices to match. The specials are typically Milanese dishes: ox muzzle fried with sweet red onions, balsamic vinegar and raisins, and *ossobuco* (veal shank). Closed Sat lunch, Sun; 2 wks Aug.

CITY CENTRE CraccoVia Victor Hugo 4, 20121 **Tel** 02 87 67 74**Map** 7 C1

One of Milan's best restaurants, this is led by Carlo Cracco, one of the first Italian chefs to be awarded three Michelin stars. The innovative cuisine is a fusion of the traditional and the contemporary. Delights include saffron risotto with coriander juice, and spaghetti with parsley sauce and shrimps. Closed Sat lunch, Sun (Sat & Sun in Jun-Aug).

CITY CENTRE La CupolaVia Tommaso Grossi 1, 20121 **Tel** 02 88 21 12 34**Map** 7 C1

In the luxurious surroundings of the Park Hyatt hotel, the stylish La Cupola is a chic establishment. Breakfast is served until late morning, plus there's an impressive Sunday brunch and an all-day menu. A muted, sophisticated colour scheme, subtle lighting and an impressive glassed dome set the tone. Open until midnight daily.

CITY CENTRE The ParkVia Tommaso Grossi 1, 20121 **Tel** 02 88 21 12 34**Map** 7 C1

Elegance, attention to detail and sophisticated cuisine make dining at the Park Hyatt hotel's restaurant a delight. The fare is modern Italian with Mediterranean flavours and regional dishes with a twist. Choose from a list of good wines. Fine glassware and Limoges china, leather seating and beige tones. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; Aug.

CITY CENTRE Trussardi alla ScalaPiazza della Scala 5, 20121 **Tel** 02 80 68 82 01**Map** 3 C5

Enjoy the view of Piazza della Scala from the stylish first-floor dining room in the Palazzo Trussardi. The fashion designer's shop is on the ground floor, alongside a more casual bistro, which is always busy at lunchtimes. On the menu is a refined Mediterranean cuisine rich in fish and vegetables. Excellent wines. Closed Sat lunch, Sun.

NORTHWEST MILAN TagiuraVia Tagiura 5, 20146 **Tel** 02 48 95 06 13**Map** 5 C2

Known locally as *Il Bar Bello* (the beautiful bar), this pleasant bar-cum-restaurant is a great spot for lunch, or just a coffee and pastry during the day. In the evening it is open only on Thursdays and Fridays, so booking is essential. They serve traditional food from Piacenza, including meat and pasta, plus a wide selection of cured meats. Closed Sun.

NORTHWEST MILAN Taverna della TrisaVia Ferruccio 1, 20145 **Tel** 02 34 13 04**Map** 2 E2

This typical trattoria specializes in Trentino cuisine. Close to Fieramilanocity with a garden for summer dining. Good regional wines accompany the hearty Italian food, such as cured ham, dumplings and mushrooms. It has a homely and intimate atmosphere, subtle lighting and dark wood interior. Closed Mon, Sun; Aug.

NORTHWEST MILAN Osteria della CagnolaVia D Cirillo 14, 20100 **Tel** 02 331 94 28**Map** 2 F3

Situated in the Parco Sempione area, near the *Arco della Pace*, this cosy little restaurant dates back to 1940. It has a rustic feel and a simple, homely interior, but the clientele come here for the great food, not the design. It features an extensive menu with good antipasti, excellent meat and fish and home-made desserts. Closed Sun; Aug, Christmas.

NORTHWEST MILAN Primo NovecentoVia Ruggero di Lauria 17, 20100 **Tel** 02 33 61 16 43**Map** 2 D1

This cosy restaurant serves classic Italian cuisine, mainly fish. Early 20th-century black-and-white photos line the walls. Specialities include linguine with scampi in ginger and sherry, mixed fried seafood, and chocolate fondue Bourguignonne. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; 2 wks Aug; 26 Dec-7 Jan.

NORTHWEST MILAN Alfredo Gran San BernardoVia Borgese 14, 20154 **Tel** 02 331 90 00**Map** 2 D1

A traditional Milanese restaurant opened by veteran chef Alfredo Valli in 1964 in a residential area of the city, east of Piazza Firenze. Valli's breaded veal cutlet is legendary. Other dishes include risotto with sea salt, tagliatelle in meat sauce and beef in red wine. The dining rooms are smart. Closed Sat & Sun (Jun & Jul); Sun (winter).

NORTHWEST MILAN Quattro MoriLargo Maria Callas 1, 20121 **Tel** 02 87 84 83**Map** 3 B5

Quattro Mori specializes in fish but also offers delicious grilled meats, vegetable and pasta dishes. The owners are friendly and welcoming, the pasta is home-made and the classic antipasti are a treat. Make sure you leave some room for the chef's fine desserts. In summer you can dine on the garden terrace. Closed Sat lunch; Aug.

NORTHWEST MILAN Trattoria Franca, Paola e LeleViale Certosa 235, 20151 **Tel** 02 38 00 62 38**Map** 2 D1

This is an excellent family-run trattoria in the northern outskirts of the city. The seasonal produce is carefully sourced throughout Italy and transformed into great Lombard dishes. Ask about the daily specials and try the excellent wine. This cosy and well-designed restaurant gets pretty busy, so book well ahead. Closed Sat, Sun.

SOUTHWEST MILAN L'Oca GiulivaViale Bliqny 29, 20136 **Tel** 02 58 31 28 71**Map** 7 C4

"The happy goose", as this restaurant is called, has a lively atmosphere and lots of goose-related images and ornaments. The popular Puglian cuisine has Mediterranean influences. Try the prawns in saffron or gnocchi made with chestnuts and cheese. The pizzas are good too. The kitchen stays open until 11pm. Closed Mon lunch; 2 wks Aug.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Pizzeria Tradizionale con Cucina di PesceRipa di Porta Ticinese 7, 20144 **Tel** 02 839 51 33**Map** 6 D4

This traditional pizzeria serves excellent Neapolitan-style wood-oven baked pizzas, plus pasta dishes with seafood and fish. The fresh fish dishes vary daily. The interior is styled in old Milanese fashion, and in the summer months you can sit outside by the canal. Book ahead. Closed Wed lunch.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Premiata PizzeriaVia Alzaia Naviglio Grande 2, 20144 **Tel** 02 89 40 06 48**Map** 7 A4

A great, affordable pizzeria in a central location near the canals. Tables are available in a lovely courtyard at the back when the weather is warm. Service can be hurried and the seating is communal on long tables, but they do serve good pizzas and pasta dishes. Alternatively, try the Parma ham focaccia or the rocket (arugula) salad.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Al Pont de Ferr'Ripa di Porta Ticinese 55, 20143 **Tel** 02 89 40 62 77**Map** 6 D4

Typical Milanese tavern on the Navigli blending traditional cuisine with modern flair. Good antipasti include courgette flower flans, salamis and bean soups. The restaurant is renowned for its great variety of cheeses, from taleggio to gorgonzola. Also recommended is the Argentine beef fillet. A wide selection of wines is available. Closed Christmas.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Osteria dei BinariVia Tortona 1, 20100 **Tel** 02 89 40 94 28**Map** 6 E3

Located behind Porta Genova station in a *casa ringhiera* (a traditional Milanese dwelling with an open terrace), this informal restaurant offers genuine Lombard cuisine, from *ossobuco* (veal shank) to a wide range of cold meats. The service is friendly and efficient. Closed lunch; Sun.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Osteria di Via PreVia Casale 4, 20144 **Tel** 02 837 38 69**Map** 6 F4

A simple, historic tavern serving Ligurian seafood specials that harness the delicate flavours of the coast. Try the stuffed vegetable antipasti, swordfish *carpaccio* (thin, raw slices), organic pesto from Albenga, *pansotti* (pasta filled with ricotta, lemon and herbs) with nut sauce or the fish ravioli. Excellent for seafood. Closed Sat lunch.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Osteria Grand HotelVia Ascanio Sforza 75, 20136 **Tel** 02 89 51 15 86**Map** 7 A4

Owner Fabrizio is head of one of Milan's Slow Food groups and he practises what he preaches. The ingredients are fresh, and the food is excellent. Try the gnocchi with smoked ricotta or the venison cutlet in apple and cheese sauce. Competent and courteous service, good wine list and traditional old-tavern atmosphere. Closed lunch; Mon; Aug.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Osteria Porta CiccaRipa di Porta Ticinese 51, 20143 **Tel** 02 837 27 63**Map** 6 D4

This typical *osteria* (tavern) in Milan's canal district gives traditional Italian cuisine a creative slant. The menu offers good-quality meat and fish dishes and home-made pastas. Small but not over-crowded, the restaurant has well-placed tables and subtle music. A pleasant, welcoming ambience. Booking is advisable. Closed Mon.

SOUTHWEST MILAN PaceVia G Washington 74, 20146 **Tel** 02 46 85 67**Map** 5 C1

An honest and unpretentious Tuscan trattoria with wood-panelled walls and white linen tablecloths. The menu focuses on traditional cuisine based on meat and fish. Specials include ravioli in broth, mushroom and bean soup and, on Mondays, *bollito* (boiled meats with spicy mustard). Closed Wed, Sat lunch.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Rifugio PuglieseVia Costanza 2, 20144 **Tel** 02 48 00 09 17**Map** 6 D2

Rifugio Pugliese is a lively and pleasant restaurant just outside the centre of Milan, in the University district. Sample Puglian specialities like pasta with turnip tops, home-made *orecchiette* (a small, ear-shape pasta) with a variety of sauces or mozzarella served with cherry tomatoes. Book ahead. Closed Sun; Aug.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Trattoria AuroraVia Savona 23, 20144 **Tel** 02 89 40 49 78**Map** 5 B4

Aurora serves Piedmontese cuisine in the heart of Milan. This local favourite offers specials such as wafer-thin veal in a creamy sauce, stuffed ravioli tossed in butter and sage and roast meat on skewers. In summer take advantage of the lovely vine-covered shady garden and in winter enjoy the cosy turn-of-the-century dining room. Closed Mon.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Al PortoPiazzale Generale Cantore **Tel** 02 89 40 74 25**Map** 6 F3

One of Milan's most popular seafood restaurants, Al Porto has been around since 1907. Some of the fish dishes include sea bass in white wine and olives, seafood risotto and the traditional *fritto misto*, a platter of mixed fried fish and seafood. The warm antipasti are good, as is the selection of Friulian wines. Closed Mon lunch, Sun; Aug.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Chic 'n' QuickVia Ascanio Sforza 77, 20141 **Tel** 02 89 50 32 22**Map** 7 A4

This is the relaxed sister restaurant to neighbouring Sadler, both owned by top chef Claudio Sadler. Choose from a range of nine types of dishes, from superb salads and grilled food to exceptional gourmet cuisine. There's an impressive wine list with a good selection by the glass. The decor is modern and sophisticated. Closed Mon lunch, Sun.

SOUTHWEST MILAN L'Assassino
€€€€€
Via Cornaggia, corner of Via Amedei, 20123 **Tel** 02 805 61 44**Map** 7 C2

This place has a very stylish, contemporary interior, with high vaulted ceilings and splashes of rich colour. Mouth-watering dishes on the menu include veal shank and golden and crispy suckling pig. There's also a bistro menu, which offers splendid cheeses, seafood and cured meats. A laid-back place popular with celebrities. Closed Mon.

SOUTHWEST MILAN L'Ulmet
€€€€€
Via Disciplini, corner Via Olmetto, 20123 **Tel** 02 86 45 27 18**Map** 7 B2

L'Ulmet serves traditional Milanese fare, such as *ossobuco* (veal shank), risotto with asparagus and morels, or steak in a rich red wine sauce with shallots, in a formal, elegant dining room. Friendly ambience and pleasant decor, including wooden ceilings, matt green walls and an open fire. Closed Mon lunch, Sun; Aug, 10 days at Christmas.

SOUTHWEST MILAN Aimo e Nadia
€€€€€€
Via Montecuccoli 6, 20147 **Tel** 02 41 68 86**Map** 5 A5

Expect creative pan-Italian cuisine at Aimo e Nadia. Perfect pasta dishes and game in autumn, such as veal tenderloin or guinea fowl. The finest ingredients, from seafood to vegetables, are blended into superb culinary delights. Worth the trip out to the suburbs for the truffle risotto at this two-Michelin-starred restaurant. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; Aug.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Dongio
€
Via Corio 3, 20135 **Tel** 02 551 13 72**Map** 8 F4

Dongio is a typical simple trattoria, where the food is the highlight. The rustic, comfortable and intimate atmosphere is perfect for a romantic meal. Calabrian and Piacenza cuisines are both on offer, with plenty of salami, pasta, cheese and paprika. Try the Calabrian home-made gnocchi. Booking recommended. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; Aug.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Pizzeria Napoletana La Taverna
€
Via F Anzani 3, 20135 **Tel** 02 59 90 07 93**Map** 8 F1

Southern hospitality in the heart of Milan. This pizzeria's reputation is clear by the number of Neapolitans who favour it. The pizzas are the authentic thin and crispy variety. Neapolitan-style meat and fish dishes are also served. There is a convivial and popular atmosphere, so book ahead. Seating outdoors in summer. Closed Sun lunch, Mon; 1 wk Aug.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Al Merluzzo Felice
€€
Via L Papi 6, 20135 **Tel** 02 545 47 11**Map** 8 F4

This tiny restaurant specializes in Sicilian-style seafood and desserts. The owner rattles off the names of daily specials, created using the freshest ingredients – clams, prawns, garlic, lobster, ginger and fish. A simple, cosy atmosphere and a rich cuisine full of flavour and colour. Closed Mon lunch, Sun.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Masuelli San Marco
€€
Viale Umbria 80, 20135 **Tel** 02 55 18 41 38**Map** 8 F3

Milanese cuisine is the pride of this trattoria, which has been in the same family since 1921. It has a contemporary feel, with terracotta floor tiles, a black ceiling and Murano glass chandeliers. Excellent antipasti, risottos, soups, pasta with beans, veal cutlets, meat stews and desserts. Good wines too. Closed Mon & Sat lunch, Sun; 3 wks Aug.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Taverna degli Amici
€€€
Via Spartaco 4, 20135 **Tel** 02 55 19 40 05**Map** 8 F2

A laid-back trattoria, where the cuisine is simple but prepared with good-quality ingredients. Salami, cheeses, salads, some pastas and great puddings are on offer, but most people come here for the grilled meat, the restaurant's signature dish. There are two fixed price menus in addition to the regular menu. Good wine list. Closed Sun; 3 wks Aug.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Mauro
€€€€
Via Colonna 5, corner Via Cesare Battisti, 20122 **Tel** 02 546 13 80**Map** 8 E1

Expect classic modern Italian cuisine with some great seafood at Mauro. This family-run affair serves smoked salmon with *scamorza* cheese, grilled fish, spaghetti with clams, and *pappardelle* with scampi in a curry sauce. The selection of wines and the service are good. Parking available. Closed Mon, Sat lunch.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Trattoria del Pescatore
€€€€
Via Vannucci 5, 20135 **Tel** 02 58 32 04 52**Map** 8 E4

As the name suggests, this restaurant specializes in fish and seafood. It may not be directly in the centre, located in the Porta Romana zone, but the dishes are of high quality, and it is necessary to book ahead. The food is full of great flavours and scents. Try the Catalan lobster, or the spaghetti with squid and mullet roe. Closed Sun; Aug.

SOUTHEAST MILAN Da Giacomo
€€€€€
Via Sottocorno 6, corner Via B Cellini, 20129 **Tel** 02 76 02 33 13**Map** 4 F5

A popular haunt for the well-heeled and fashionable Milanese. The stylish dining room is decorated with Art Deco lamps and photos of famous faces. House specialities include fish, such as swordfish steak *alla Giacomo*. The wine list offers a wide choice of quality vintages and desserts are a must. Closed Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Da Rino Vecchia Napoli
€
Via Chavez 4, 20131 **Tel** 02 261 90 56**Map** 4 F1

Vecchia Napoli is all about pizza. It gets popular and crowded, since the prices are low and the pizzas delicious. The restaurant's creations have won awards, and you can enjoy delightful toppings such as fried aubergine (eggplant) with Parmesan flakes, sweet pizzas laden with fruit or gluten-free soya-flour pizzas. Closed Mon, Sun lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN GeppoVia GB Morgagni 37, 20100 **Tel** 02 29 51 48 62

A fairly small classic pizzeria with more than 50 varieties of pizza to choose from. A speciality is the local Milanese-style pizza, with rocket, saffron and porcini mushrooms. The convivial atmosphere makes this a good destination if you're on a budget. Parallel to Corso Buenos Aires, the busy shopping street. Closed Sun; 2 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Il Doge di AmalfiVia Sangallo 41, 20133 **Tel** 02 73 02 86

Map 4 F5

Warm and welcoming, this restaurant offers a real Neapolitan experience, from the pizzas and typical dishes, to the slightly chaotic ambience. Photos of Naples and fishing paraphernalia decorate the walls. Expect dishes such as linguine with lobster, Sicilian pasta specials and lots of *limoncello* (a traditional lemon liqueur). Closed Mon; Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN MassawaVia Sirtori 6, 20129 **Tel** 02 29 40 69 10

Map 4 F4

Massawa, with its typical Eritrean cuisine, lies on the streets behind Corso Buenos Aires which are rich in African smells and flavours. Choose between the affordable, Eritrean fixed menu or Italian dishes à la carte. Specials include *zighini* (meat with spicy vegetables and sourdough) and fish on Fridays. Closed Sat & Sun lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN MykonosVia Tofane 5, 20217 **Tel** 02 261 02 09

Map 4 F1

This traditional Greek taverna is located in the Buenos Aires area, not far from Central Station, and overlooks the Martesana canal. It is advisable to book in advance. Among the classics are the starters and *tiroпита*, a delicious goat's cheese quiche. The kitchen is open until 1am, which is rare in Milan. Closed lunch; Tue; 3 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Pizzeria Piccola IschiaVia Morgagni 7, 20124 **Tel** 02 204 76 13

Great Neapolitan pizza can be found at this place with a fun, fantasy interior. Pizzas come in three sizes – large is huge – and there's a range of other Neapolitan dishes, plus salads and baked breads. Service is friendly and efficient, the place is very popular and prices are low. One of three in the city. Closed Wed; Sat & Sun lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN PrinciLargo La Foppa, 20154 **Tel** 02 659 90 13

Map 3 C2

This designer bakery is part of a popular chain in Milan. It is highly sophisticated and full of the *beau monde*, with a sleek, stylish atmosphere. It is perfect for a light snack, coffees and pastries and bread-based lunches, with pizza slices, tartlets and flans. You can also sit in and watch the bakers at work.

NORTHEAST MILAN Be Bop PizzeriaVia Col di Lana 4, 20136 **Tel** 02 837 69 72

Map 4 F4

One of Milan's most popular pizza restaurants, this attractive place is located close to the Navigli district. Diners looking for non-wheat or gluten-free, vegan and vegetarian pizzas are well catered for. In addition, Be Bop also serves Mediterranean-inspired fare. Open every day.

NORTHEAST MILAN FortunioVia del Carmine 3, 20121 **Tel** 02 72 00 31 85

Map 3 B4

Fortunio offers a seasonal menu that changes on a monthly basis, featuring innovative, international cuisine. The decor is simple and stylish, with contemporary red leather seating but the food is the main attraction. Specials include pumpkin flowers stuffed with ricotta and pesto. Great value for money. Closed Sat lunch, Sun.

NORTHEAST MILAN Gianni e DorinaVia Guglielmo Pepe 38, 20159 **Tel** 02 60 63 40

Map 3 B1

Close to Garibaldi station, this restaurant serves regional Italian dishes and historic classics in a refined and elegant environment. The decor is light and sophisticated, with paintings covering the walls. Service is attentive, but tables are few, so booking is essential. Closed Sat lunch, Sun.

NORTHEAST MILAN Hong KongVia Schiaparelli 5, 20125 **Tel** 02 670 19 92

A well-regarded restaurant, close to Sondrio metro station, serving Cantonese and Sichuan cuisine over two floors (locals recommend the second). The interior is elegant and richly decorated. The menu isn't extensive, and there are few surprises for Chinese food fans, but the quality is good and the service kind and attentive. Closed Mon lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN Il CoriandoloVia dell'Orso 1, 20121 **Tel** 02 869 32 73

Map 3 C5

Located in the heart of Brera, Milan's artistic quarter, Il Coriandolo is an elegant, charming place for dinner, with a tastefully decorated, if a little spartan, room. It is not far from La Scala opera house, and one of few restaurants to open in August. The emphasis is on excellent food and wine and dishes include a wonderful Milanese-style risotto.

NORTHEAST MILAN MatarelCorso Garibaldi 75, 20121 **Tel** 02 65 42 04

Map 3 B3

Traditional Milanese cuisine with lots of veal and saffron risotto is the order of the day at Matarel. The house special is *cassoeûla*, a simple but classic pork stew. This charming, homely restaurant does not look much from outside, but it is always packed with tables squeezed close together. A great choice in the heart of the city. Closed Tue, Wed lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN Osteria del Treno

€€

Via San Gregorio 46, 20100 **Tel** 02 670 04 79**Map** 4 E2

Located in an old railway workers' club, this restaurant specializes in Italian cuisine with an innovative touch. Influenced by the Slow Food philosophy, the chef creates dishes such as gnocchi made with cocoa and gorgonzola in a thyme and pecorino sauce or tartare with onions, capers and anchovies. Closed Sat & Sun lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN Piccola Cucina

€€

Viale Piave 17, 20129 **Tel** 02 76 01 28 60**Map** 4 F4

This tiny restaurant is colourful and unpretentious, but still very chic and favoured by local architects, design and fashion people. The specials range from octopus and squid on chickpeas to a chocolate sponge filled with hot chocolate sauce. The small number of tables ensures an intimate ambience. Closed lunch, Sun; 3 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Ran

€€

Via Bordini 8-10, 20124 **Tel** 02 669 69 97**Map** 4 D1

Ran is a great choice for Japanese food in Milan. The tasting menu is one option; alternatively, the chefs and kimono-clad waitresses can prepare sushi in front of you. Specialities include sushi, sashimi, tempura, soups, and *sukiyaki* (cooked vegetables, meat, soya and noodles). A favourite of the local Japanese community. Closed lunch, Sun.

NORTHEAST MILAN Rigolo

€€

Largo Treves, corner Via Solferino, 20121 **Tel** 02 86 46 32 20**Map** 3 C3

Rigolo is centrally located, near Milan's pretty bohemian district of Brera. It serves a predominantly Tuscan menu to the fashionable set. Choose from wild boar with *pappardelle*, rich local sausages, and steaming boiled meat (*bollito*), which is served on Thursdays. The service is excellent. Closed Mon; 1 wk Easter, Aug, 1 wk Christmas.

NORTHEAST MILAN 10 Corso Como

€€€

Corso Como 10, 20154 **Tel** 02 29 01 35 81**Map** 3 C2

Carla Sozzani's designer empire 10 Corso Como is still a firm favourite in fashion circles. The Zen restaurant here is found on the ground floor, with a leafy and tranquil courtyard. The menu offers a selection of healthy dishes for those who are watching their figure. Fusion cuisine and a bistro-style atmosphere. Closed Mon lunch; Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Da Bimbi

€€€

Viale Abruzzi 33, 20131 **Tel** 02 29 52 61 03

Classic Italian cuisine at this small, relaxed trattoria close to the polytechnic. Food is seasonal, with an extensive menu where both fish and meat lovers are well catered for. Decor is fresh and simple, with white-washed walls, old photos of the city on the walls and a terracotta-tiled floor. Closed Mon lunch, Sun; 3 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Da Ilia

€€€

Via Lecco 1, 20124 **Tel** 02 29 52 18 95**Map** 4 E3

A classic north Italian restaurant with an ample antipasti buffet. Choose from delicious Tuscan cheeses and salamis, various meat dishes with *porcini* (cep) mushrooms, grilled monkfish with rosemary or ravioli with ricotta cheese and spinach in melted butter. All dishes are excellent and home-made. Closed Fri & Sat lunch; Aug, 1 wk Christmas.

NORTHEAST MILAN Le Langhe

€€€

Corso Como 6, 20154 **Tel** 02 655 42 79**Map** 3 C2

Just a few doors down from the fabulous designer store 10 Corso Como is this restaurant with two rooms – the upstairs one for informal meals, and the one downstairs for more elegant dining. The menu comprises of classic Piedmont dishes including Barolo risotto and *tomini alle erbe* (goat's cheese flavoured with herbs). Closed Sun; 3 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Piero e Pia

€€€

Piazza Aspari 2, 20219 **Tel** 02 71 85 41**Map** 4 F4

Piero e Pia is a small, family-run establishment in the Città Studi, the smart area near Milan's polytechnic. Expect typical cuisine from the Piacenza area of Emilia-Romagna: fresh pasta parcels, roast pork and boiled meats. Cordial and informal ambience and good wine list. Closed Sun; 3 wks Aug, Christmas.

NORTHEAST MILAN Bulgari Restaurant

€€€€

Via Privata Fratelli Gabba 7b, 20122 **Tel** 02 805 80 52 33**Map** 3 C4

Join the stylish Milanese for an elegant dining experience, worth the expense. Bulgari is in a tranquil location at the edge of the Botanical Gardens, in a curvaceous space on two levels with an outdoor courtyard. A typical dish is lemon risotto with vanilla flowers accompanied by an excellent choice of wines. Sunday brunch is sublime.

NORTHEAST MILAN Da Giannino

€€€€

Via Vittor Pisani 16, 20135 **Tel** 02 66 98 69 98**Map** 8 F1

The place to go for a classic Italian meal with excellent service. The sophisticated atmosphere in the smart *belle époque* dining rooms is preferred by the city's influential figures. Giannino's veal cutlet is one of the best in the city, but also recommended are saffron rice, home-made pasta dishes, seafood and desserts. Closed Sat & Sun lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN Il Baretto al Baglioni

€€€€

Via Senato 7, 20121 **Tel** 02 78 12 55**Map** 4 E5

Il Baretto al Baglioni is more a bar-cum-dining-room than a restaurant proper, though it offers traditional Italian fare of the finest quality. Try the truffle risotto or the seafood salad. Attentive service, extensive wine list and a sophisticated ambience. Closed 3 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Il Sambuco

Hotel Hermitage, Via Messina 10, 20154 **Tel** 02 33 61 03 33

Map 3 A2

One of Milan's top dining establishments, this restaurant is a must for fish (except on Mondays in winter, when boiled meats are on offer). Its house special is ravioli stuffed with Mediterranean sea bass and sheep's cheese. Also worth a try is the black risotto with squid ink. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; Easter, 3 wks Aug, Christmas.

NORTHEAST MILAN I Sapori del Mare

Via Nullo 14, corner Via Goldoni, 20129 **Tel** 02 70 12 34 76

Map 4 F5

A formal place with a reputation for good service. The typical setting for great seafood and fish specials includes a huge buffet display of hors d'oeuvres, an aquarium tank, sea-related decor and murals of old fishing scenes. Choose from Catalan prawns, mixed seafood platter, tuna, swordfish, sea bass, scampi and more. Closed Mon; 2 wks Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Joia

Via Panfilo Castaldi 18, 20124 **Tel** 02 29 52 21 24

Map 4 E3

A gourmet restaurant close to the Porta Venezia metro station. The dining room is minimalist and well lit. The food on offer is mostly vegetarian and includes vegetable foie gras with truffle sauce, greens layered with fontina cheese and herbs, and tuna and beans with balsamic vinegar and ginger oil. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; 3 wks Aug, 24 Dec–7 Jan.

NORTHEAST MILAN Malavoglia

Via Lecco 4, 20124 **Tel** 02 29 53 13 87

Map 4 E3

This restaurant has been run by a Sicilian couple since 1973: she runs the kitchen and he is front of house. The seafood menu has Sicilian origins with a modern twist. Specials include spaghetti with tuna, pasta with swordfish and spicy tuna steak. There is a good wine list and booking is essential. Closed Mon & Sun lunch; Easter, Aug, Christmas.

NORTHEAST MILAN Raw Fish Café Centro Ittico

Via Martiri Oscuri 19, 20125 **Tel** 02 28 04 03 96

Map 4 F1

This exceptional seafood restaurant is located right next to the fish market, so the freshest produce and excellent shellfish are always ensured for the creative dishes produced here. Centro Ittico is contemporary in design, with neon-lights shining through a long glass-tiled bar. Booking is essential. Closed Mon lunch, Sun; Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Valtellina

Via Taverna 34, 20134 **Tel** 02 756 11 39

A refined restaurant offering Valtellina specialities. These rustic dishes include salamis, local hams, good meat and game with mushrooms and polenta. Also recommended are the antipasti and home-made pasta dishes. Round off your meal with a hearty home-made pudding. Parking is available nearby. Book ahead. Closed Sat lunch; Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Giglio Rosso

Piazza Luigi di Savoia 2, 20124 **Tel** 02 669 41 74

Map 4 F1

A few steps from the main train station, this elegant place, decorated in contemporary neutral shades, is a firm favourite with the locals. It offers high-quality, Tuscan-inspired cuisine, with a menu of traditional and innovative pasta, fish and meat dishes. Vegetarians are also well looked after. Closed Sat & Sun lunch; Aug.

NORTHEAST MILAN Il Teatro (Four Seasons)

Four Seasons Hotel, Via Gesù, 20121 **Tel** 02 770 88

Map 4 D5, 10 E2

This award-winning restaurant treats guests like royalty, with excellent service, sophisticated table settings and a wonderful menu. Try the dried salt cod with artichokes and spinach infused with onions and wine or the medallion of veal with foie gras, black truffle and green vegetables. Sunday brunch is served 11:45am–3pm. Closed lunch.

NORTHEAST MILAN Nobu/Armani

Via Pisani 1, 20121 **Tel** 02 62 31 26 45

Map 4 E2

Within the white Armani megastore on Via Manzoni you can find Japanese master chef Nobuyuki Matsuhisa's famous Nobu restaurant. The menu is exquisite, unique and worth the expense. Enjoy the famous house special of black cod in miso sauce and sip saké with added gold leaf, all in a stylish, low-lit designer environment. Closed Sun lunch.

LAKE MAGGIORE**ARONA Del Barcaiolo**

Piazza del Popolo 23, 28041 **Tel** 0322 24 33 88

In an ancient palazzo in the main square of Arona, under the medieval arches, is this cosy restaurant specializing in Piedmontese cuisine. It offers a rustic menu of good antipasti, chargrilled meats and fish and other hearty fare from the northern region. Seating outdoors in summer. Closed Wed, Thu lunch.

ARONA La Vecchia Arona

Lungolago Marconi 17, 28041 **Tel** 0322 24 24 69

Welcoming restaurant on the lakeside with imaginative Piedmontese cuisine. The atmosphere is comfortable, intimate and favoured by couples. Home-made pâtés, pasta with cheese or meat sauces, or Mediterranean fish dishes are all delicious. Leave room for the excellent desserts and cheeses. Good regional and international wines. Closed Fri.

ARONA Taverna del Pittore

Piazza del Popolo 39, 28041 **Tel** 0322 24 33 66

This is one of the region's best restaurants, located in the main square in Arona. Spectacular lake views from the terrace only enhance the excellent menu. Simple Tuscan cuisine is mixed with more elaborate dishes using game, or fish caught on the lake. Sample the multicoloured pasta and excellent-quality fish. Closed Mon; Dec–21 Jan.

CANNOBIO Osteria Vino di Vino

Strada della Valle Cannobina 1, 28822 **Tel** 0323 719 19

Housed in a former stable block and with a pretty courtyard, this youthful and relaxed trattoria serves classic Italian dishes with a contemporary twist. Vino di Vino specializes in cheese, with over 120 seasonal varieties, and there's an extensive wine list with more than 350 labels. Not lakeside. Closed lunch (Nov–Feb); Wed.

CANNOBIO Porto Vecchio

Piazza Vittorio Emanuele III 6, 28822 **Tel** 0323 73 96 39

Hotel Cannobio's lovely restaurant has a central, peaceful location on the promenade. The stylish intimate interior has a warm atmosphere, with parquet flooring, large lamps, creamy decor, striped walls and rattan chairs. Excellent fish, seafood, salads and pasta. No reservations taken for the spectacular terrace at the lakeside. Closed lunch; Tue.

CANNOBIO Del Lago

Via Nazionale 2, Località Carmine Inferiore, 28822 **Tel** 0323 705 95

The refined Italian and international cuisine and the views of Lake Maggiore are the main draws for the faithful followers to this restaurant. The freshest ingredients are used to produce imaginative simple dishes, enhancing aromas and flavours. There is a lovely summer terrace surrounded by verdant gardens. Closed Wed lunch, Tue; Nov–Feb.

LAVENO Il Porticciolo

Via Fortino 40, 21014 **Tel** 0332 66 72 57

The owner provides his guests with creatively cooked fish from the lake, while his wife will suggest a complementary wine. In summer the veranda overlooking the Laveno Gulf is open. Try the trout ravioli with prawns, thyme and mushrooms or whitefish with lemon sauce, capers and tomatoes. Closed Wed lunch, Tue; Jan–mid-Feb.

PALLANZA Dell'Angolo

Piazza Garibaldi 35, 28048 **Tel** 0323 55 63 62

Located in a small square, Dell'Angolo is a typical regional tavern offering a variety of refined fish dishes, a mix of Piedmontese and Lombardy cuisine and good value for money. In the summer months, tables are also available outside on the square. There is limited space, so book ahead. Closed Mon; Nov–Jan.

PALLANZA Il Torchio

Via Manzoni 20, 28048 **Tel** 0323 50 33 52

Il Torchio is a rustic restaurant with exposed wooden beams and pleasant decor. The cuisine is regional but creative and accompanied by a good selection of local wines. Lake Maggiore fish is served alongside other traditional Piedmontese meat dishes. The restaurant is small and popular. Book ahead. Closed Wed, Thu lunch.

PALLANZA Milano

Corso Zanitello 2, 28048 **Tel** 0323 55 68 16

Milano is located in a Neo-Gothic building in the centre of Pallanza. It has a lovely terrace with views across Lake Maggiore and serves great fish from the lake, including perch and charr accompanied by home-grown seasonal organic vegetables and great wines. Closed Tue; mid-Nov–Feb.

RANCO Il Sole di Ranco

Piazza Venezia 5, 20120 **Tel** 0331 97 65 07

This excellent restaurant is surrounded by parkland and offers great panoramic views. Chef Carlo Brovelli uses only the freshest ingredients for his dishes, without smothering them with sauces or added flavours. In the summer months you can also eat alfresco. Closed Mon, Tue (mid-Oct–mid-Apr); mid-Nov–mid-Jan.

SESTO CALENDE La Biscia

Piazza de Cristoforis 1, 21028 **Tel** 0331 92 44 35

A light, airy restaurant in the centre of town, Biscia offers a menu based around regional dishes from the surrounding countryside and the lake, as well as some seafood. A house speciality is white bream cooked in rocket (arugula) or linguine with Sicilian red prawns. A rich picking of desserts complete the menu. Closed Sun dinner, (Aug).

STRESA Piemontese

Via Mazzini 25, 28838 **Tel** 0323 302 35

A good place for award-winning creative versions of traditional local cuisine. This intimate establishment in the centre of Stresa offers relaxed elegance and a pretty terrace under vines in the summer. An excellent selection of wines is also available. Try the spaghetti with chilli and onions, or the foie gras pâté with fondue. Closed Mon; Dec–Jan.

VERBANIA Boccon di Vino

Via Troubetzkoy 86, 28900 **Tel** 0323 50 40 39

An elegant tavern with reliably good food. A local special of pasta with leeks is offered here and the desserts are also fine. Enjoy the lake views over other dishes, including home-made pastas, smoked fish or Piedmontese meat specials. The owner knows his wines, so just ask and he will pick the best. Closed Tue (winter), Wed lunch; mid-Jan–mid-Feb.

VERBANIA (BÈE) Chi Ghinn

Via Maggiore 21, 28900 **Tel** 0323 563 26

In the tiny village of Bèe, above Verbania, chef Adolfo Porta serves local and regional dishes such as risotto with lake shrimp and suckling pig. The dining room is elegant and decorated in rich creams with crisp white linen. Guests can enjoy views over the lake from the garden. Car/taxi needed. Closed Tue; Wed (Oct–Mar); Jan–Feb.

LAKE COMO**BELLAGIO Silvio**

Via Carcano 12, 22021 **Tel** 031 95 03 22

This restaurant's owner and his son are professional fishermen providing an abundant catch of fresh lake fish for their patrons. The catch ranges from perch, served with rice, Parmesan and sage, to lake trout, served in a fine parsley sauce. Visitors can even arrange a fishing trip with them. The views over Lake Como are enchanting. Closed Mon–Fri; Jan–Feb.

BELLAGIO Barchetta

Salita Mella 13, 22021 **Tel** 031 95 13 89

Fish fills the menu, and the home-made cakes come highly recommended. Local ingredients form the basis of the food here, which the chef deftly works into a creative Lombard and Mediterranean mixed menu. Established in 1887, Barchetta offers a lovely terrace in summer and nearby parking. Booking advisable. Closed Tue; Nov–Mar.

BRIENNO Croto dei Platani

Via Regina 73, 22010 **Tel** 031 81 40 38

The setting is the draw: bang on the lake, with a terrace under a canopy of trees and stunning views. The menu offers fresh takes on national dishes made with top-quality ingredients. Try buffalo mozzarella wrapped in crispy Parma ham or tureen of perch with aged balsamic and grapes. Booking highly advisable.

CERNOBBIO La Terrazza Asnigo

Via Nosedà 2, 22012 **Tel** 031 51 00 62

Housed in the Hotel Asnigo, this well-regarded gourmet restaurant serves contemporary European and Italian cuisine. Try the risotto with new peas and roasted calamari, or the pasta with wild boar and cocoa bean sauce. Guests can also enjoy panoramic views over the lake and an excellent wine list. Closed Mon; Jan.

CERNOBBIO Ristorante Pizzeria Giardino

Via Regina 73, 22012 **Tel** 031 51 11 54

This restaurant with views of the lake is situated within a delightful garden filled with palm trees and flowers. The menu is simple and with few surprises, but everything is prepared with high-quality ingredients. There is a dedicated pizza menu for children. After 10:30pm, they serve only pizzas. Booking is advisable. Closed Wed.

CERNOBBIO Trattoria del Vapore

Via Garibaldi 17, 22012 **Tel** 031 51 03 08

This trattoria in the town centre has a pleasant atmosphere and plenty of local dishes full of flavour. Try the house special of risotto with carp and perch from the lake. The cosy atmosphere is partly due to the decor, which includes antique furniture, old stone walls and an open fire. There is also an excellent wine cellar.

CERNOBBIO Gatto Nero

Via Monte Santo 69, Località Rovenna, 22012 **Tel** 031 51 20 42

Il Gatto Nero offers a stunning view over Lake Como, from the road to Monte Bisbino above Canobbio. The menu is kept to a few high-quality dishes, with such delicacies as tagliatelle with fresh truffles and chopped kidneys cooked in brandy. All dishes are regional specialities. Booking essential. Closed Mon, Tue lunch.

COMO Al Giardino

Via Monte Grappa 52, 22100 **Tel** 031 26 50 16

This family-run restaurant serves local and regional specialities. The range of cured meats and cheeses is particularly fine. The fresh interior is a delight, and the service is friendly and relaxed. A garden makes this place family- and child-friendly – as the popular Sunday lunch proves. Book ahead. Closed Sun dinner, Mon; 1 wk Aug.

COMO Locanda dell'Oca Bianca

Via Canturina 251, 22100 **Tel** 031 52 56 05

Housed in a renovated 17th-century farmhouse with a warm, intimate atmosphere, this restaurant is located outside Como, in the village of Trecallo. It offers a variety of Italian dishes with a French twist. Choose from lake fish, vegetable soups, meat dishes, cheeses and home-made desserts. The garden is open in summer. Closed Mon; lunch Tue–Sat; Jan.

COMO L'Angolo del Silenzio

Viale Lecco 25, 22100 **Tel** 031 337 21 57

A locals' favourite, this attractive, elegant restaurant is situated in the heart of Como, just a few minutes from the cathedral. The menu is extensive, featuring regional and national cuisine, and it is evenly split between fish and meat dishes. Booking compulsory. Closed Mon & Tue lunch; 2 wks Jan, Aug.

COMO Raimondi del Villa Flori

Via Cernobbio 12, 22100 **Tel** 031 338 20

Raimondi is a romantic and refined restaurant with a splendid setting in a grand 19th-century hotel with lovely views of the lake and the gardens. Enjoy the elegant terrace in summer. The classic Italian regional cuisine offers a selection of Lombardy specials and excellent freshwater fish from the lake. Closed Mon; Dec–Feb.

COMO Sant'Anna 1907

Via Turati 3, 22100 **Tel** 031 50 52 66

Creative local food is served at this traditional restaurant split into four elegant, soberly designed rooms. Typical fare includes veal in an olive crust, fillet of red tuna with chicory shoots and olives and risotto with fish and saffron. Artichokes and polenta also feature heavily on the menu. Closed Sat lunch, Sun; Aug.

ISOLA COMACINA Locanda dell'Isola Comacina

Sala Comacina, 22010 **Tel** 0344 550 83

A unique experience on an island that is deserted except for this restaurant, which is reached by boat (pay on board). The same set menu of fish has survived since 1947 and still thrives today as a set-price option. However, chicken is also served. It is necessary to book ahead. Wonderful at any time of the year. Closed Tue (in spring); 2 Nov–1 Mar.

LECCO Antica Osteria Casa di Lucia

Via Lucia 27, Località Acquate, 23900 **Tel** 0341 49 45 94

This superb gourmet restaurant with a good reputation and loyal clientele is housed in a characteristic 17th-century house that also holds photographic exhibitions. Lake fish specialities, game, pasta dishes and a delicious home-made nut tart are some of the traditional Slow Food specials. Closed Sat lunch, Sun.

LECCO Al Porticciolo

Via Valsecchi 5–7, 23900 **Tel** 0341 49 81 03

This restaurant serves high-quality fish and shellfish, with home-made pastas as well as excellent antipasti. The well-spaced room is welcoming, with an open fire in winter and outdoor terrace in summer. It is advisable to book in advance. Parking available. Closed lunch (except Sat & hols); Mon, Tue; 2 wks Jan, 1 wk Jun, Aug.

MANDELLO OLCIO Il Ricciolo

Via Statale 165, 23826 **Tel** 0341 73 25 46

This cosy little restaurant serves a great light menu based around Lake Como freshwater fish (perch and eels, for example). Pick from the variety of specials such as fish soup or pasta with crayfish. There is also an impressive list of the restaurant's own oils and grappa. Parking available. Closed Mon (except summer), Sun dinner (winter); Jan.

MOLTRASIO Imperialino

Via Antica Regina 26, 22010 **Tel** 031 34 61 11

The restaurant is part of the Imperial hotel, a splendid villa overlooking Lake Como. The food served is regional, sourced from local ingredients and with a leaning towards seafood. There are three dining rooms with plenty of tables, but it is best to book ahead. Try the prawns and cannelloni. Closed Mon; Jan.

SALA COMACINA La Tirlindana

Piazza Matteotti, 22010 **Tel** 0344 566 37

This elegant restaurant sits in a picturesque square overlooking the lake and the landing stage where the boats leave for Isola Comacina. The menu offers fish from the lake, some meat dishes and a French slant. The house special is ravioli stuffed with a local lemon-flavoured cheese. Sit outside in summer. Closed Wed (winter), Mon–Fri (Nov–Feb).

VARENNA Vecchia Varenna

Contrada Scoscesca 10, 23828 **Tel** 0341 83 07 93

This restaurant is right on the lake, near a tiny harbour, with terrace dining in summer. The menu mixes regional surf and turf. Some of the best dishes include rainbow trout baked with olives, capers and anchovies; lasagne with lake fish sauce and beef with rosemary and madeira. Closed Mon; Jan.

LAKE GARDA**DESENZANO Cavallino**

Via Gherla 22, corner Via Murachette, 25015 **Tel** 030 912 02 17

Set in a courtyard, Cavallino serves a high-class menu of fish from the lake and the sea. A fine special is caviar risotto whisked with Franciacorta wine. The main dining room is light and pleasantly decorated and a smaller, more intimate room can also be booked. In the summer months, tables are set up on the terrace. Closed Sun dinner, Mon.

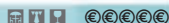
DESENZANO Esplanade

Via Lario 3, 25015 **Tel** 030 914 33 61

With sweeping views across the lake, this elegant gourmet restaurant has won accolades for its innovative cuisine specializing in fish (though there are meat options too). Choose from dishes such as roasted cod with spinach, pine nuts and grapes, or roasted saddle of mountain goat. The superb wine list has more than 1,500 labels. Closed Wed.

GARDONE Locanda Agli Angeli*Piazza Garibaldi 2, 25083 Tel 0365 208 32*

Within the narrow streets of Gardone Riviera, this cosy restaurant is a short walk from the lake. It is part of a charming hotel with arches and wooden beams on the ceiling. It serves homely Italian and Mediterranean cuisine. Try the risotto with trout from the lake and pumpkin or the sea bass with *porcini* (cep) mushrooms. Closed Tue; mid-Nov–Feb.

GARDONE Villa Fiordaliso*Corso Zanardelli 150, 25083 Tel 0365 201 58*

Excellent-quality ingredients and fine flavours make the cuisine of Fiordaliso stand out. The Art Nouveau-style restaurant offers a creative menu of meat, seafood and fish from the lake. *Tagliolini neri ai crostacei* (black pasta with shellfish) is one of the chef's specials. The villa boasts wonderful grounds and a lovely terrace. Closed Mon; Nov–Feb.

GARGNANO Tortuga*Via XXIV Maggio 5, 25084 Tel 0365 712 51*

A light, imaginative cuisine is offered at this refined, intimate lakeside restaurant. Despite serving dishes with foie gras, lobster and pasta, the meals are still light and delicate in flavour. The fish is excellent and the wine list superb. Guests travel here from miles around, so it is best to book ahead. Closed lunch; Tue; mid-Nov–Mar.

MANERBA Capriccio*Piazza San Bernardo 6, 25080 Tel 0365 55 11 24*

A sophisticated establishment with splendid views of Lake Garda and the surrounding hills. A high-quality cuisine with such delicacies as sea bass with scallops on fennel cream with a grapefruit sauce, medallions of *ricciola* (greater amberjack fish), and prawns in fennel sauce. A highlight among the desserts is passion-fruit sorbet. Closed Tue; Jan–Feb.

PESCHIERA DEL GARDA Trattoria al Combattente*Strada Bergamini 60, Località San Benedetto, 37019 Tel 045 755 04 10*

Situated in the village of Bergamini, between Sirmione and Peschiera, this popular trattoria serves straightforward local specials, including a wide variety of Lake Garda fish. The true flavours of the ingredients, such as the simple grilled lake sardines or pike, are not hidden by rich extras. The antipasti are delicious. Closed Mon; 1 wk Jan, Nov.

RIVA DEL GARDA Restel de Fer*Via Restel de Fer 10, 38066 Tel 0464 55 34 81*

Moments from the lake, this historic inn with low vaulted ceilings has been in the same family for over 600 years. Seasonal food is served, with an emphasis on freshness and quality. There's an excellent choice of fresh pasta, meat, and lake and river fish dishes. There are also two well-priced tasting menus. Closed Wed (except summer).

SALÒ La Campagnola*Via Brunati 11, 25087 Tel 0365 221 53*

Angelo del Bon, of Slow Food fame, has made this one of the best-known restaurants in Lombardy. He uses fresh ingredients to produce refined regional, national and international dishes. He also offers some 600 wines. One of the oldest restaurants around Lake Garda, this is a popular spot, so book well ahead. Closed Mon, Tue lunch; Jan.

SALÒ Antica Trattoria Alle Rose*Via Gasparo da Salò 33, 25087 Tel 0365 432 20*

A young clientele flocks here for the innovative lakeside cuisine. This old trattoria offers local seasonal fresh produce from the market, freshwater fish from the lake and dishes such as *carpaccio* (wafer-thin slices) of *porcini* (cep) mushrooms, rabbit or delicious spaghetti with rocket (arugula), tomatoes and langoustines. Closed Wed.

SALÒ Osteria dell'Orologio*Via Butturini 26, 25087 Tel 0365 29 01 58*

An old, beautifully restored inn in Salò's historic centre. It is always busy, so book in advance for delicious local specialties. The home-made dishes include game, such as partridge with *pappardelle* pasta. Great variety of wines by the glass or bottle and a young, informal atmosphere. Closed Wed.

SAN VIGILIO Locanda San Vigilio*Località San Vigilio, 37016 Tel 045 725 66 88*

A noble tavern dating back to 1500, with medieval arches and spectacular views. As well as a romantic setting in a lovely garden in a splendid location on the lake, the restaurant offers regional specialties from the land and the lake. On Fridays and Saturdays, from June to August, there is a special candlelit supper with a grand buffet. Book well ahead.

SIRMIONE Al Porticciolo*Porto Galeazzi, Via XXV Aprile 83, 25019 Tel 030 919 61 61*

This lakeside trattoria, located outside the town of Sirmione, is very popular. On the menu is a wide variety of dishes: fresh salads, seafood, lake fish and great pastas, all served in ample portions. Pick a table in the cosy indoor room, under the roof outdoors or on the open terrace under parasols.

SIRMIONE La Rucola*Via Strentelle 7, 25019 Tel 030 91 63 26*

Located in the historic centre of Sirmione, with ancient brick walls adding a certain charm, La Rucola serves innovative Mediterranean cuisine using both meat and fish. Specials include calamari in squid ink with potato cakes and prosciutto sticks, or lamb cutlets in onion glaze with potato purée. Compulsory booking at lunchtime. Closed Thu.

SIRMIONE Signori

Via Romagnoli 17, 25019 **Tel** 030 91 60 17

This elegant restaurant close to the Castello Scaligero is the ideal destination for an intimate dinner. Get there a little early to enjoy the views of the sunset over the lake. The modern decor is highlighted by large artworks on the walls and the menu relies heavily on locally sourced products, reflecting seasonal variations. Closed Mon; Nov-Dec.

SOIANO DEL LAGO Aurora

Via Ciucani 1, 25080 **Tel** 0365 67 41 01

A good, simple restaurant with a warm country feel to it. It is housed in an elegant villa decorated with taste and originality and features a lovely covered veranda in summer. House specials include pasta filled with squid and spinach, marinated smoked salmon and pasta with a ragout of fresh lake fish. Good value for money. Closed Wed.

LAGO D'ISEO**ERBUSCO Mongolfiera dei Sodi**

Via Cavour 7, 25030 **Tel** 030 726 83 03

An excellent, cosy artisan restaurant offering local traditional game, meat, fish and vegetables, as well as rich, innovative cuisine. Try the famous Florentine steak, home-made pasta with pigeon sauce, courgette crêpes, baked lamb with sheep's cheese and prawns with a hot curry sauce. The drinks list includes local Franciacorta wines. Closed Thu.

ERBUSCO Gualtiero Marchesi

Via Vittorio Emanuele II 23, 25030 **Tel** 030 776 05 62

This place is run by one of Italy's most famous chefs, Gualtiero Marchesi, under the Relais gastronomy banner. It is also a wine estate in the heart of the Franciacorta region with exceptional food. For a taste of the house specials, try the saffron risotto, *porcini* (cep) casserole or roast turbot. Lovely views and stylish, luxurious decor. Closed Sun lunch; Mon.

ISEO Osteria Il Volto

Via Mirolte 33, 25049 **Tel** 030 98 14 62

Il Volto is one of the lesser-known addresses around Lake Iseo. The interior is rustic, and the menu is regional and simple, but excellent quality. The best ingredients are cooked to perfection, unadulterated by fancy blends of flavours. Highlights include pasta with a lake fish ragout, caviar in potato pastry and beef in olive oil. Closed Thu lunch, Wed.

MONTE ISOLA La Foresta

Località Pescheria Maraglio 174, 25050 **Tel** 030 988 62 10

What makes this a popular spot at the water's edge is the excellent menu, laden with fish from Lake Iseo. Good wines too, especially the sparkling Franciacorta. Salted pressed fish, dried in the sun and marinated in olive oil is a speciality, and is often prepared on the shore in front of the restaurant. Closed Wed; Jan-Feb.

SARNICO Al Desco di Puledda Mario

Piazza XX Settembre 19, 24067 **Tel** 035 91 07 40

In summer, expect Al Desco's terrace to be packed. People return to this elegant restaurant again and again – for the lakeside view, but also for the great choice of dishes. In addition to fresh fish, the menu has local and international meat dishes and home-made pastas. Good wine list. Book ahead. Closed Mon (except summer); Jan.

LAGO D'ORTA**ORTA SAN GIULIO Ai Due Santi**

Piazza Motta 18, 28016 **Tel** 0322 901 92

This elegant restaurant is located right in the middle of town, and it offers a breathtaking view of the island of San Giulio. On the menu, diners will find a varied selection of traditional Italian and local fare. The fish, meat and vegetable dishes are paired with wines from all over the country, with an emphasis on Piedmont. Closed Wed.

ORTA SAN GIULIO Villa Crespi

Via G Fava 18, 28016 **Tel** 0322 91 19 02

The gourmet and regional menus on offer in this ornate Moorish villa comprise of highly acclaimed, innovative Mediterranean dishes, and the wines include some of the world's best. Try the lobster medallions with cheese and pepper sauce, or the *fusilli* (pasta) with crayfish, sea urchins and apples. Closed Mon & Tue lunch; 6 Jan-10 Mar.

SORISO Al Sorriso

Via Roma 18, 28018 **Tel** 0322 98 32 28

A fine gourmet restaurant with three Michelin stars, sober decor, high-quality cuisine and a fabulous wine cellar. The chef offers an imaginative menu of seasonal, fragrant Piedmontese dishes. Specials include egg and potato gratin with white truffles and saffron risotto with courgettes and San Remo prawns. Closed Mon & Tue; 2 wks Jan, 2 wks Aug.

BARS AND CAFES

In general, Milanese bars and cafés are places to go for lunch or an aperitif. Breakfast for most Milanese office workers tends to consist of a cappuccino with a croissant, usually consumed at the bar counter. In the Brera quarter, cafés are lively and full of atmosphere. In the early evening they are popular places to relax in with colleagues and friends. Fashions come and go and a café that is “in” one month may be suddenly empty a few months later. To counteract such swings, many Milanese bars have initiated a “happy hour”,



Logo of Bar Jamaica (see p187)

when drinks are cheaper. Cafés are usually more crowded during the lunch break, when office workers stop for a quick salad or panino. As well as cafés, Milan also has excellent cake shops or *pasticcerie*, where you can sample pastries and cakes. For a more formal afternoon tea

there are tea rooms (*sala da thé*), which are also packed at lunchtime. Many are historic places with period furniture. At the lakes, some of the more enterprising bars and cafés offer entertainment in the evening, either with a piano bar area or a small band.

WHERE TO LOOK

In Milan, there are plenty of places to choose from, whether you are going out for an aperitif or to eat snacks, and the choice will vary from area to area. In the atmospheric Brera quarter the bars usually have tables outside in summer. These places are popular with the fashion set and art students. **Jamaica** (see p187) is one established institution, an ideal place for a cocktail before dinner as well as for a chicken salad for lunch or an after-dinner drink. **Sans Égal** (see p187) is equally popular; on Sunday afternoons they show football (soccer) live on television, and in the evening the place is filled with young rock music buffs.

Around the Navigli, which is a pedestrian precinct, from

8pm in summer all the bars and cafés have tables set out outside, and it is possible to forget that Milan is a bustling commercial city altogether.

The Conca del Naviglio area is always busy. There are numerous places to try such as the **Caffé della Pusterla** (see p187), located in the renovated medieval walls of the city, **Julep's New York** (see p186), which is a good place to try for Sunday brunch, and the **Colonial Fashion Café** (see p186), deservedly famous for its aperitifs.

In the Ticinese quarter **Coquetel** (see p186) is a popular place, especially during happy hour, when the young Milanese get together for an early evening drink.

For those with a sweet tooth who like croissants



Sans Égal business card (see p187)

and pastries for breakfast, the place to go is **Angela** (see p186), near Fieramilanocity, or **Sissi** (see p186), where you can enjoy cream pastries. If you like brunch, a habit that is increasingly popular in Milan, you can choose from among **Café l'Atlantique** (see p186), a favourite with VIPs, **Speak Easy** (see p186), which also serves good salads, and the **Orient Express** (see p186), with its appealingly old-fashioned look.

HISTORIC CAFES AND BARS

Some of Milan's most frequented cafés and pastry shops have a long tradition, and are housed in old palazzi with fine interiors. One interesting historic pasticceria is **Sant'Ambroeus** (see p187), famous for its traditional panettone. Another ornate setting for breakfast and an aperitif is **Taveggia** (see p187), which has been a favourite with the Milanese since 1910. Don't miss **Zucca**



Watching life go by at a café in Piazza del Duomo

in **Galleria** (see p187), (formerly *Camparino*), a historic, old-fashioned bar and the place where the world-famous Campari drink was invented. Another must is **Cova** (see p187), a café-pastry shop in Via Montenapoleone in business since 1817. In the heart of the fashion district, it is perfect for a cup of mid-afternoon hot chocolate or an evening aperitif. Lastly, the **Bar Magenta** (see p186) has been popular year in and year out and is now an evening haunt for the young Milanese crowd.

WHAT TO ORDER

A vast selection of beers, wines, aperitifs, excellent cocktails and non-alcoholic drinks is served in Milanese bars. A wide range of international beers is available as well as the Italian brands Peroni and Moretti. The current fashion is for Latin-American cocktails, which are gradually replacing classics like the Alexander and Bloody Mary. Almost every bar produces its own house aperitif.



A tray of savouries served with aperitifs

Italy is a wine-producing country and the regions of Piedmont, Lombardy and the Veneto all have extensive areas under vine. Piedmont is best known for its red wines, Barolo and Barbaresco, and the more affordable Barbera and Dolcetto. Good reds are also made in Franciacorta in Lombardy, in the Valtellina and near Verona, where Bardolino and Valpolicella are made. These regions' white wines include Gavi, Soave, Bianco di Custoza and Lugana, and there are some very good sparkling wines.



The historic Cova pastry shop in Via Montenapoleone (see p187)

Most bars provide snacks to go with early evening drinks. These may be simple, such as peanuts, or more elaborate. For generous snacks, try **Honky Tonks** (see p186), where they serve Ascoli olives and pasta salad, as well as the classic *pinzimoni* dips with raw vegetables and canapés, during happy hour.

USEFUL HINTS

It is best to get around by public transport as parking is notoriously difficult in Milan and popular bars are likely to be surrounded by scooters, motorbikes and cars. Most bars and cafés operate two price tariffs, with higher prices charged for sitting down at a table. Ordering and consuming at the bar counter is the most economical option, but you may prefer to linger and "people-watch".

Many bars operate a "happy hour" from 6:30 to 9:30pm, when drinks such as cocktails

are sold at half-price. As a result these places become extremely crowded. At bars attracting younger people the music can be very loud, so if peace and quiet are needed, "happy hour" may not suit.

BARS IN HOTELS

Unlike the other bars in town, those in the large hotels are mostly used as venues for business meetings. Splendidly furnished and usually quiet, they exude discretion and privacy, creating the ideal conditions for discussing business matters.

Among the most distinguished are the Lounge Bar in the **Westin Palace** (see p163), which hosts art exhibitions, and the Foyer, in the **Hotel Four Seasons** (see p163). The latter is decorated with theatre set designs. Extra charm is added by an antique fireplace, recreating the plush atmosphere of old Milanese palazzi.



The Foyer in the Hotel Four Seasons (see p163)

HAPPY HOUR

Colonial Fashion CaféVia De Amicis 12. **Map** 7 A2.**Tel** 02-89 42 04 01.

☐ 5pm–2am.

Fitted out with furniture and objects from all over the world, many reminiscent of the colonial style, this café is very popular for its aperitifs and also offers a wide range of delicious snacks.

CoquetelVia Vetere 14. **Map** 7 B3.**Tel** 02-836 06 88. ☐ 8am–2am

Mon–Sat; 6pm–2am Sun.

For years this establishment has been popular with young Milanese. It is especially busy in the summer, when people stroll around the grassy stretches of the adjacent Piazza della Vetra, and drop in for a beer and a chat. The cocktails are very good. Happy hour is from 6:30 to 8:30pm.

Honky Tonks

Via Fratelli Induno, corner of Via

Lomazzo. **Map** 2 F1. **Tel** 02-345

25 62. ☐ 6pm–2am daily.

This establishment in a converted garage is famous for the variety and sheer quantity of the snacks offered during happy hour. The counter is laden with heaps of Ascoli olives, croquettes, stuffed *focaccia* (flat bread) and cured meats of every kind. A good choice of traditional and Caribbean cocktails.

MagentaVia Carducci 13. **Map** 3 A5 & 7 A1.**Tel** 02-805 38 08. ☐ 7am–3am

Tue–Sun.

This historic café is ideal for a light lunch snack or a beer in the evening. Try an aperitif at the counter with delicious savouries and *bruschetta*. The good atmosphere attracts smart young Milanese, as well as students from the Università Cattolica and the San Carlo secondary school, both of which are nearby. Live music on Fridays.

MakiaCorso Sempione 28. **Map** 2 E2.**Tel** 02-33 60 40 12. ☐ 8am–3pm,

6pm–2am Mon–Sat. ☐ Aug.

This chic cocktail bar-restaurant offers tasty Italian/European dishes at lunch, dinner and Sunday brunch as well as a great selection of snacks served to your table so you avoid the crush at the bar during cocktail hour.

BRUNCH

Café L'AtlantiqueViale Umbria 42. **Map** 8 F4.**Tel** 199-111 111.

☐ 9pm–5am Tue–Sat (from 12:30pm Sun for brunch).

www.cafeatlantique.com

This establishment boasts original, extravagant decor, including a famously huge chandelier. The Sunday brunch attracts many young locals. Atlantique is also a disco and a restaurant.

Julep's New YorkVia Torricelli 21. **Map** 7 A5. **Tel** 02-

89 40 90 29. ☐ 7pm–2am Mon–

Sat; noon–4pm, 7pm–12:30am Sun.

Great atmosphere and excellent service await at this American bar-restaurant. The interior is done out in stylish 1930's decor and the cuisine is typical North American. On Sundays you can enjoy brunch with a Tex-Mex twist.

Orient ExpressVia Fiori Chiari 8. **Map** 3 C4.**Tel** 02-805 62 27.

☐ 11am–2am daily.

The decor, atmosphere and service are all reminiscent of the good old days, when the famous Orient Express was in its heyday. Bar, restaurant and Sunday brunch.

Speak EasyVia Castelfidardo 7. **Map** 3 C2.**Tel** 02-65 36 45. ☐ noon–3pm,

7pm–2:30am daily; noon–5pm Sun.

"Eat as much as you like" is the motto in this place in the Brera quarter, which offers a tantalizing, varied buffet and fresh salads.

BREAKFAST

Angela

Via Ruggero di Lauria 15.

Map 2 D1. **Tel** 02-34 28 59.

☐ 8am–7:30pm Tue–Fri; 8:30–

1:30pm, 3–7pm Sat & Sun.

This small pastry shop near the Fiera has a counter where you can pause and enjoy breakfast.

Go for the pastries with custard or whipped cream, the warm puff pastry with ricotta cheese and the fresh croissants with hot custard.

De CherubiniVia Trincea delle Frasche 2. **Map** 7B3 & B4. **Tel** 02-54 10 74 86.

☐ 6:45am–11pm daily.

On the south side of Piazza XXIV Maggio, under a colonnade, lies

this lovely café cum pastry shop. Good dishes at lunchtime, snacks with pre-dinner drinks and excellent croissants. Grab an outside table in good weather.

LeonardoVia Aurelio Saffi 7. **Map** 2 F5.**Tel** 02-439 03 02. ☐ 7:15am–

8:30pm Tue–Sun.

This ice cream parlour and pastry shop is famous for its crème patissière. The pastry rolls and cream puffs are delicious. Try the home-made yogurt or vanilla ice cream.

Marchesi

Via Santa Maria alla Porta 11a.

Map 7 B1. **Tel** 02-87 67 30.

☐ 8am–8pm Tue–Sat; 8:30am–

1pm Sun.

This historic pastry shop, in the centre between Via Meravigli and Piazza Cordusio, offers croissants, savouries, salads, a vast assortment of cakes and delicious tartlets.

San Carlo

Via Bandello 21, corner of Corso

Magenta. **Map** 6 E1. **Tel** 02-48 12

227. ☐ 6:30am–9pm daily.

A stone's throw from Santa Maria delle Grazie, this pastry shop features delicious chocolate-based delicacies and irresistible cream-filled pastries.

Sissi

Piazza Risorgimento 6.

Map 4 F5 & 8 F1. **Tel** 02-76 01 46

64. ☐ 7am–8pm Wed–Mon.

☐ Mon pm.

A small pastry shop featuring a host of tempting morsels, including custard-filled croissants or raw ham savouries. The pretty courtyard with its pergola is ideal for Sunday afternoon tea.

SNACKS

Coin – The Globe

Piazza Cinque Giornate 1a.

Coin department store, 8th floor.

Tel 02-55 18 19 69.

☐ 11:30am–9:30pm Mon;

11:30am–2am Tue–Sun.

This restaurant, bar and food market, on the top floor of the Coin department store, is similar to those in Harrod's or Macy's. The restaurant offers light lunches and traditional dinners, both high quality. The bar offers fine aperitifs, and you will find delectable delicatessen specialties in the food market.

De Santis

Corso Magenta 9. **Map** 3 A5 & 6 F1.
Tel 02-87 59 68. ☐ noon–12:30am
daily. ☑ Christmas.

This compact place specializes in filled rolls. On the walls are banknotes from all over the world and signed photographs of celebrities who have enjoyed choosing from 150 types of sandwich, made with fresh, tasty ingredients.

El Tombon de San Marc

Via San Marco 20.

Map 3 C3. **Tel** 02-659 95 07.

☐ 7am–3pm, 7pm–2am Mon–Sat.
☑ Mon am, Aug.

A historic establishment that has resisted passing fashions since the 1930s. A warm, intimate atmosphere. Sandwiches and salads as well as excellent soups and various hot and cold dishes.

Latteria di Via Unione

Via dell'Unione 6. **Map** 7 C1.

Tel 02-87 44 01.

☐ 11:30am–4pm Mon–Sat.

This dairy in the heart of town offers good vegetarian dishes. Get there early, because it is small and usually quite crowded.

Luini

Via Santa Radegonda 16.

Map 7 C1. **Tel** 02-86 46 19 17.

☐ 10am–8pm Tue–Sat.

For over 30 years this baker's has featured Puglian *panzerotti* (ravioli) filled with tomatoes and mozzarella.

Salumeria Armandola

Via della Spiga 50. **Map** 4 D4.

Tel 02-76 02 16 57.

☐ 8:30am–7:30pm Mon–Sat.

People drop in here for a quick bite at the counter. The chef's specialities include baked pasta, roasted meat and a range of vegetable and side dishes.

BARS AND CAFES**Biffi**

Corso Magenta 87.

Map 3 A5 & 6 F1.

Tel 02-48 00 67 02.

☐ 6:30am–8:30pm daily.

This historic bar-pastry shop dates from the end of the 19th century. Biffi is famous for its milk rolls with cured ham or butter and anchovies. The home-made *panettone*, made every year, is one of the best in Milan.

Caffè della Pusterla

Via De Amicis 22. **Map** 7 A2.

Tel 02-89 40 21 46. ☐ 7am–2am
Mon–Sat; 9am–2am Sun.

This charming café is located in the former Pusterla, or minor gate, in Milan's medieval walls. A wide range of cocktails and a fine wine list too. The savouries served with the aperitifs are also very good.

Cova

Via Montenapoleone 8.

Map 4 D5. **Tel** 02-76 00 05 78.

☐ 8am–8:30pm Mon–Sat.

Founded in 1817, this elegant pastry shop is right in the heart of the fashion district and is an ideal place for a pause during your shopping spree. Cova is well-known for its chocolates and stuffed *panettone*.

Jamaica

Via Brera 32. **Map** 3 C4.

Tel 02-87 67 23.

☐ 9am–2am daily. ☑ Aug.

This historic Milanese café is the haunt of artists and intellectuals, who flock to this fascinating corner of the Brera quarter. Busy at all hours. Drinks as well as good huge salads.

Sans Égal

Vicolo Fiori 2. **Map** 3 B4.

Tel 02-869 30 96.

☐ 9am–2am daily.

In an alley in the Brera quarter, this multi-faceted establishment is a sports pub on Sunday, a small lunch-time restaurant during the week, a drinks bar in the evening and a music pub at night.

Sant'Ambroeus

Corso Matteotti 7. **Map** 4 D5.

Tel 02-76 00 05 40.

☐ 7:45am–9pm daily. ☑ Aug.

The atmosphere in what is probably Milan's most elegant pastry shop is plush, with sumptuous window displays and slick service. The tarts, pralines and cakes are famous. There is a lovely tearoom inside and tables outside under the arcade opposite.

Taveggia

Via Visconti di Modrone 2.

Map 8 E1. **Tel** 02-76 28 08 56.

☐ 7:30am–8:30pm Tue–Sun.

Another historic Milanese pastry shop, inaugurated in 1910. Great rice pudding, many different types of croissants and various delicacies. Taveggia is also popular for its aperitifs.

Victoria Café

Via Clerici 1. **Map** 3 C5. **Tel** 02-805
35 98. ☐ 7:30am–2am Mon–Fri;
5pm–2am Sat.

Behind Piazza della Scala is this Parisian-style *fin de siècle* café with red lamps on the tables, lace curtains and red leather seats. Popular for aperitifs and after dinner.

Zucca in Galleria

Piazza del Duomo 21. **Map** 7 C1.

Tel 02-86 46 44 35. ☐ 7:30am–
8pm Tue–Sun.

This famous bar (formerly Camparino) in the Galleria has period decor and tables outside. The world-famous Campari drink was created here in the late 1800s.

LAKE BARS & CAFES**Matella (Lake Maggiore)**

Via Ruga 1, Pallanza.

Tel 0323-50 19 88.

☐ 7:30am–8pm Wed–Mon
(to midnight in summer).

☑ mid-Oct–mid-Nov.

Bar-pasticceria shop in the 19th-century arcades of Palazzo Municipale featuring *amaretti* (macaroons). Nice tables for a drink outside.

Mimosa (Lake Garda)

Via RV Cornicello 1, Bardolino.

Tel 045-621 24 72. ☐ 3–10pm

daily. ☑ mid-Oct–May.

The barman at Mimosa is a true cocktail "magician". There is also a garden where you can listen to the music while sipping your drink or enjoying good home-made ice cream.

Monti (Lake Como)

Piazza Cavour 21, Como.

Tel 031-30 11 65. ☐ 7am–1am

Wed–Mon. ☑ Tue (in winter).

Bar-pastry shop in lovely Piazza Cavour, with tables outside and a view of the lake. Perfect for sipping tea and tasting pastries in tranquil surroundings.

Vassalli (Lake Garda)

Via San Carlo 84, Salò. **Tel** 0365-

207 52. ☐ 8am–9pm Wed–Mon

(Jul & Aug: to 11pm).

This historic bar-pastry shop in Salò has been popular for over a century. The aperitifs and cocktails are good, but Vassalli is most well-known for its desserts, such as the exquisite bacetti di Salò chocolates and the lemon mousse.

SHOPS AND MARKETS

Whether buying or just looking, shopping is a real pleasure in Milan. As well as the window displays of the leading national and international fashion designers – whose outlets are all within the area between Via Manzoni, Via Montenapoleone, Via della Spiga and Via Sant'Andrea, the so-called “quadrilateral” – you can find small shops and stores throughout the city. Shops are generally smart and stylish, especially in the city centre, as good design is highly regarded in



Shopping in Milan

Italy, and Milan is one of the most affluent cities. For those who are interested in interior design there is plenty of choice among the specialist shops, while lovers of antiques will love the Brera and Navigli quarters, where regular outdoor antique markets are held. Milan also has some excellent *pasticcerie*, where you can purchase authentic delicacies and traditional Milanese confectionery. At the lakes the choice is widest in the bigger towns, and includes clothes shops, craft shops and wine shops selling local produce.

OPENING HOURS

Shops in Milan are usually open from 9:30am to 1pm and then from 3:30 to 7:30pm. However, many shops in the city centre and the department stores stay open all day, without a break, and major bookshops stay open until 11pm.

Shops are closed on Sunday and Monday mornings, except over Christmas, when they are usually open every day of the week. Food shops, on the other hand, close on Monday afternoon, with the exception of supermarkets.

During the summer holiday period, shops generally close for most of August, apart from the department stores and shopping centres which remain open as normal, even during this rather inactive month.



Window shopping in fashionable Via Montenapoleone



The Coin department store in Piazza Cinque Giornate

DEPARTMENT STORES

There are not many department stores in Milan. One of the most central is **La Rinascente**, which is open seven days a week and stays open until 10pm. Opposite the Duomo, it is perhaps the most prestigious department store in the city, selling everything from clothing, perfumes, toys and stationery to food over eight floors. The restaurant has a view of the Duomo and an exhibition space.

In Piazza Cinque Giornate is the **Coin**, with quality products at medium-range prices, including clothes and household goods. **Upim**, in Via Spadari, is more downmarket and sells clothes and other articles at reasonable prices. The **Centro Bonola** is a huge shopping centre with a Coop supermarket and an Upim department store, as well as 60 shops and many bars and

cafés. Lastly, there is **Il Portello**, a shopping centre with shops, boutiques and a large supermarket.

MARKETS

Italy's outdoor markets are always fun and Milan has some good specialist markets. The Mercatone dell'Antiquariato, held on the last Sunday of the month at the Alzaia Naviglio Grande, is an extensive antiques market with more than four hundred exhibitors offering antique objects and bric-a-brac. Every Saturday at the Darsena on Viale d'Annunzio there is the Fiera di Senigallia, where you can find almost anything, from clothing to records and ethnic handicrafts.

The Mercato dell'Antiquariato in the Brera area, between Via Fiori Chiari and Via Madonnina, is also worth a visit. Every third Saturday of



The Fiera di Senigallia along the Darsena

the month antiques, books, postcards and jewellery go on sale here. Lastly, don't miss the Mercato del Sabato on Viale Papiniano, which offers, great designer-label bargains, clothes, shoes and bags.

FOOD SHOPS

Gourmets will appreciate the well-stocked Milanese delicatessens and food shops. Perhaps the most famous is **Peck**, which since 1883 has been synonymous with fine food and delicacies. Besides the main delicatessen in Via Spadari, selling hams, salami and cheeses of all kinds, there is also a popular **Peck rosticceria** in Via Cantù where you can buy the best ready-made dishes in Milan.

Another top-quality establishment is **Il Salumaio** on Via Montenapoleone, which is both a delicatessen and a restaurant. The top floor of **La Rinascente** department

store has an array of eateries and a terrace with spectacular views of the Duomo. There is also an excellent food and wine shop.

N'Ombra de Vin is one of Milan's most famous *enoteche*, where you'll find the best Italian wines. For those who love chocolate, **Neuhaus Maitre Chocolatier** is paradise. Its specialities are fresh praline and home-baked cakes – if you feel the need, Neuhaus will even deliver.

Garbagnati is the best-known baker in town, and is especially known for *panettone*. Garbagnati has been making this traditional Milanese cake with a natural leavening process since 1937.

Go to **Fabbrica di Marroni Giovanni Galli** for sweet things; this shop has made the best marrons glacés in Milan since 1898. Equally famous is **L'Angolo di Marco**, in the Brera quarter, a delightful *pasticcERIA* (pastry shop) offering delectable treats of all kinds. At **Ranieri** they make a *panettone* with pineapple, and sweets and pastries with fresh fruit. Last but not least, **Marchesi** is the best place to go for meltingly good chocolates, both milk and dark.

SALES

In Milan, sales (*saldi*) are held twice a year: in early July and then in January, immediately after Epiphany. Discounts may even be as much as 70 per cent, but check goods carefully before you buy, especially if the discount looks overgenerous. Shop-owners may use

the sales as an excuse to get rid of old stock or defective clothing. For all-year-round bargains, try the numerous outlet shops: **Il Salvagente** at Via Bronzetti 16 or **Diffusione Tessile** in Galleria San Carlo.

DIRECTORY

DEPARTMENT STORES

Centro Bonola

Via Quarenghi 23. **Tel** 02-33 40 06 25. **www**.centrobonola.it

Coin

Piazza Cinque Giornate 1. **Map** 8 F1. **Tel** 02-55 19 20 83.

La Rinascente

Piazza del Duomo. **Map** 7 C1. **Tel** 02-88 521.

Il Portello

Piazzale Accursio. **Tel** 02-39 25 91.

Upim

Via Spadari 2. **Map** 7 C1. **Tel** 02-39 25 91.

FOOD SHOPS

Fabbrica di Marroni Giovanni Galli

Corso di Porta Romana 2. **Map** 7 C2. **Tel** 02-86 45 31 12. Via Hugo. **Tel** 02-86 46 48 33.

Garbagnati

Via Hugo 3. **Tel** 02-87 53 01. Via Dante 13. **Tel** 02-86 46 06 72.

Il Salumaio

Via Montenapoleone 12. **Map** 4 D5. **Tel** 02-76 00 11 23.

L'Angolo di Marco

Piazza del Carmine 6. **Map** 3 B4. **Tel** 02-87 43 60.

Marchesi

Via Santa Maria alla Porta 13. **Map** 7 B1. **Tel** 02-86 27 70.

Neuhaus Maitre Chocolatier

Via San Vittore 6. **Map** 6 E1. **Tel** 02-72 00 00 96.

N'Ombra de Vin

Via San Marco 2. **Map** 3 C3. **Tel** 02-659 96 50. **www**.vinoplease.it

Peck

Via Spadari 9. **Map** 7 C1. **Tel** 02-802 31 61. Via Cantù 3 (restaurant/bar). **Map** 7 C1. **Tel** 02-869 30 17. **www**.peck.it

Ranieri

Via della Moscova 7. **Map** 3 B3. **Tel** 02-659 53 08.



Corso Vittorio Emanuele, a popular street for shopping

Clothing and Accessories

The clothes shops of Milan are known all over the world because of their associations with famous Italian fashion designers. The city centre fashion district is stormed each year by Italians and foreigners alike in search of the latest top fashion items. However, Milan is not just about expensively priced goods, and the true secret of pleasurable shopping can lie in discovering the less well-known shops which offer good prices and still work to high standards of quality.

CLASSIC CLOTHING

Women in search of impeccable classic clothing for themselves and their children should seek out the **Pupi Solari** shop, which also makes wedding dresses to order. Lovers of colourful sports clothes, on the other hand, will be more than satisfied at **Urrà**. Elegant children's apparel and shoes can be found at **Gusella**, while **Host** features men's sports and informal clothes. Elegant, stylish clothes for men can also be found at **Bardelli** or **Gemelli**, and **Ravizza** is an ideal shop for those who prefer classic wear with a casual touch. **Ermenegildo Zegna** is the place to go for stylish men's classic clothing made of the best quality fabrics. **Brian & Barry** offers both classic and sports clothes at reasonable prices. Lastly, **Neglia** has two floors filled with fashionable menswear, from clothing to accessories.

DESIGNER WEAR

Almost all the shops that feature the latest in top designer clothes are in or near the city centre (see pp106-7). **Hugo Boss** is a recently opened shop of some size, selling elegant clothes for men. **Giò Moretti**, an institution in Via della Spiga, features articles by the top names as well as pieces by up-and-coming fashion designers. **Marisa** is a shop specializing in Italian and foreign designers and there is always something new and interesting, while **Fay** has clothes for the young and

sophisticated. **Biffi** is famous for its wide-ranging selection of top designer clothes.

Among non-Italian fashion designers **Jil Sander** is growing more and more popular. **Guess**, the well-known New York designer, is represented in the city and offers the latest lines.

The diffusion lines of the most famous designers can be found in the fashion district, where the main names have their own branches, from **Miu Miu** to **D&G** and **Emporio Armani**. Armani's Via Manzoni store also

houses an art gallery and Nobu sushi bar. Lastly, **Antonio Fusco** attracts an enthusiastic clientele.

ACCESSORIES

For good quality sports shoes there is **Tod's**. Less well-known but equally good is the **Stivaleria Savoia**, which features classic styles that can also be made to measure. **Gallo** is proud of its stylish high-quality hosiery.

Ferragamo, the Italian designer known all over the world for his top fashion styles, offers elegant classic shoes. More bizarre and unconventional articles can be found at **La Vetrina**, while **Camper** features original shoes known for their fine workmanship. **Garlando** offers a vast range of styles and colours that aim at the young people's market.

Crocodile, ostrich and leather handbags can be found at **Colombo**, while **Valextra** features high-quality

SIZE CHART

Children's clothing

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|------|-----|-------|----|----|-----|--------|
| Italian | 2-3 | 4-5 | 6-7 | 8-9 | 10-11 | 12 | 14 | 14+ | (age) |
| British | 2-3 | 4-5 | 6-7 | 8-9 | 10-11 | 12 | 14 | 14+ | (age) |
| American | 2-3 | 4-5 | 6-6X | 7-8 | 10 | 12 | 14 | 16 | (size) |

Children's shoes

| | | | | | | | | | |
|----------|----|-----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|
| Italian | 24 | 25½ | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 32 | 33 | 34 |
| British | 7½ | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 1 | 2 |
| American | 7½ | 8½ | 9½ | 10½ | 11½ | 12½ | 13½ | 1½ | 2½ |

Women's dresses, coats and skirts

| | | | | | | | | |
|----------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| Italian | 38 | 40 | 42 | 44 | 46 | 48 | 50 | 52 |
| British | 6 | 8 | 10 | 12 | 14 | 16 | 18 | 20 |
| American | 4 | 6 | 8 | 10 | 12 | 14 | 16 | 18 |

Women's blouses and sweaters

| | | | | | | | |
|----------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| Italian | 40 | 42 | 44 | 46 | 48 | 50 | 52 |
| British | 30 | 32 | 34 | 36 | 38 | 40 | 42 |
| American | 6 | 8 | 10 | 12 | 14 | 16 | 18 |

Women's shoes

| | | | | | | |
|----------|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| Italian | 36 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40 | 41 |
| British | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 |
| American | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 |

Men's clothing

| | | | | | | | | |
|----------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| Italian | 44 | 46 | 48 | 50 | 52 | 54 | 56 | 58 |
| British | 34 | 36 | 38 | 40 | 42 | 44 | 46 | 48 |
| American | 34 | 36 | 38 | 40 | 42 | 44 | 46 | 48 |

Men's shirts

| | | | | | | | | |
|----------|----|----|-----|----|-----|----|-----|----|
| Italian | 36 | 38 | 39 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 44 | 45 |
| British | 14 | 15 | 15½ | 16 | 16½ | 17 | 17½ | 18 |
| American | 14 | 15 | 15½ | 16 | 16½ | 17 | 17½ | 18 |

Men's shoes

| | | | | | | | |
|----------|----|----|----|----|-----|----|-----|
| Italian | 40 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 44 | 45 | 46 |
| British | 7 | 7½ | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 |
| American | 7½ | 8 | 8½ | 9½ | 10½ | 11 | 11½ |

suitcases and briefcases. For something original head for the **Atelier Anne Backhaus**, where they make handbags and accessories using different materials.

The **Mandarina Duck** shops have stylish sports bags, luggage, casual handbags and knapsacks. **Borsalino** is the place to go for top-quality classic hats. **Giusy Bresciani** has more original designs, as well as gloves and other highly stylish accessories. **Cappelleria Melegari** deals in hats imported from all over the world and they

can do hat alterations in their workshop if a customer requires. A wide range of ties and knitwear can be found at **Fedeli** and at **Oxford**, where you can also find good ranges of men's shirts.

JEWELLERY

Elegant, classic jewellery is featured at **Rocca 1872**, which has designed jewels for smart Milanese women since 1840, and **Cusi**, which has been in business since 1885. **Tiffany & Co** is known for high-class jewellery, while

Mario Buccellati has gold and silver pieces of elegant workmanship. Another historic shop is **Bulgari**, known for its beautiful jewellery and watches. **Mereú** features original and modern hand-crafted jewels. Jewellery dating from the 19th century to 1950 is to be found at **Mirella Denti**. For modern costume jewellery, you will find a good collection at **Donatella Pellini**, and **Sharra Pagano** also has a good choice of the latest costume jewellery and jewellery styles, made of original materials.

DIRECTORY

CLASSIC CLOTHING

Bardelli

Corso Magenta 13.
Map 3 A5.

Tel 02-86 45 07 34.

Brian & Barry

Via Durini 28. Map 8 D1.
Tel 02-76 00 55 82.

Ermenegildo Zegna

Via Montenapoleone 27.
Map 4 D5. Tel 02-76 00 64 37.

Gemelli

Corso Vercelli 16. Map 2 D5. Tel 02-48 00 00 57.

Gusella

Piazza V Emanuele II 37b. Map 8 D1.
Tel 02-79 65 33.

Host

Piazza Tommaseo 2. Map 2 E5. Tel 02-43 60 85.

Neglia

Corso Venezia 2. Map 4 E4. Tel 02-79 52 31.

Pupi Solari

Piazza Tommaseo 2. Map 2 E5. Tel 02-46 33 25.

Ravizza

Via Hoepli 3. Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-869 38 53.

Urrà

Via Solferino 3. Map 3 C2. Tel 02-86 43 85.

DESIGNER WEAR

Antonio Fusco

Via Sant'Andrea 11.
Map 4 D5. Tel 02-76 00 29 57.

Biffi

Corso Genova 6. Map 7 A2. Tel 02-831 16 01.

D&G

Corso Venezia 7. Map 4 E4. Tel 02-76 00 40 91.

Emporio Armani

Via Manzoni 31. Map 3 C5. Tel 02-62 69 07 29.

www.armani-viamanzoni31.com

Fay

Via della Spiga 15. Map 4 D4. Tel 02-76 01 75 97.

Giò Moretti

Via della Spiga 4. Map 4 D4. Tel 02-76 00 31 86.

Guess

Piazza San Babila 4b. Map 4 D5. Tel 02-76 39 20 70.

Hugo Boss

Corso Matteotti 11. Map 4 D5. Tel 02-76 39 46 67.

Jil Sander

Via P Verri 6. Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-777 29 91.

Marisa

Via della Spiga 52. Map 4 D4. Tel 02-76 00 20 82.

Miu Miu

Via Sant'Andrea 21. Map 4 D5. Tel 02-76 00 17 99.

ACCESSORIES

Atelier Anne Backhaus

Corso di Porta Vigentina 10. Map 8 D3.
Tel 02-58 30 27 93.

Borsalino

Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II. Map 7 C1.
Tel 02-89 01 54 36.

Camper

Via Torino 15. Map 7 B1.
Tel 02-805 71 85.

Cappelleria Melegari

Via P Sarpi 19. Map 3 A2. Tel 02-31 20 94.

Colombo

Via della Spiga 9. Map 4 D4. Tel 02-76 02 35 87.

Fedeli

Via Montenapoleone 8.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 02 33 92.

Ferragamo

Via Montenapoleone 3.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 00 54.

Gallo

Via Durini 26. Map 8 D1.
Tel 02-76 00 20 23.

Garlando

Via Madonnina 1. Map 3 B4. Tel 02-87 46 65.

Giusy Bresciani

Via del Carmine 9. Map 3 C4. Tel 02-89 01 35 05.

La Vetrina

Via Statuto 4. Map 3 B3.
Tel 02-65 42 78.

Mandarina Duck

Corso Europa. Map 8 D1. Tel 02-78 22 10.

Oxford

Via Verri 2. Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 02 34 04.

Stivaleria Savoia

Via Petrarca 7. Map 2 E4.
Tel 02-46 34 24.

Tod's

Via della Spiga 22.
Map 4 D4.
Tel 02-76 00 24 23.

Valextra

Via Manzoni 3. Map 4 D5. Tel 02-99 78 60 60.

JEWELLERY

Bulgari

Via Montenapoleone 2.
Map 4 D4.
Tel 02-77 70 01.

Cusi

Via Montenapoleone 21a.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 02 19 77.

Donatella Pellini

Corso Magenta 11. Map 3 A5. Tel 02-72 01 05 69.

Mario Buccellati

Via Montenapoleone 23.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 21 53.

Mereú

Via Solferino 3. Map 3 C3. Tel 02-86 46 07 00.

Mirella Denti

Via Montenapoleone 23.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 02 25 44.

Rocca 1872

Via Montenapoleone 16.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 12 93.

Sharra Pagano

Corso Garibaldi 35. Map 3 B3. Tel 02-89 01 35 42.

Tiffany & Co

Via della Spiga 19a. Map 4 D4. Tel 02-76 02 23 21.

Design and Antiques

Milan is the acknowledged capital of modern design and a paradise for enthusiasts, who can spend their free time browsing in the numerous shops and showrooms throughout the city. Every spring the Salone del Mobile, the famous Milan furniture fair, attracts all the top designers and trade buyers. During the fair, many of Milan's interior design shops extend their opening hours and put on various events for trade experts and visitors.

INTERIOR AND INDUSTRIAL DESIGN

At **De Padova**, elegant, studiously avant-garde objects for the home, including furniture, are made of the finest materials. For stylish lighting there is **Artemide**, which is known for its superb modern designs, created by well-known names, and **Flos**, in Corso Monforte, which features sleek ultra-modern lighting of all kinds.

Fontana Arte is a kind of gallery and a leading light in the field of interior design. Founded in 1933, its displays include splendid lamps, mostly crystal.

Da Driade, located in the heart of the fashion district, features objects created in the last 30 years which have since become collectors' items. **Galleria Colombari**, on the other hand, offers modern antiques as well as a range of contemporary design objects.

Spazio Cappellini is a show room for informal and elegant furniture, while **Zani & Zani** features interior design accessories, displayed in a chessboard pattern to show off the individual objects at their best.

Kartell stocks various articles for the home and the office, while **Arform** specializes in Scandinavian design. **Venini** is an institution in the production of blown Venetian glass vases, while **Barovier & Toso** offers extremely high-quality chandeliers and vases, and **Cassina** features products by leading designers.

Spazio 900 has fabulous furniture and interior objects

by top designers from the 1950s to the 1980s, as well as vintage and end-of-line pieces at discount prices.

Officina Alessi, in Corso Matteotti, specializes in interior design pieces and kitchenware in stainless steel and colourful plastic. **Kitchen** has everything a cook could need, including top quality utensils and a cookery school for those looking to expand their repertoire of recipes.

Those who love stylish period furniture should stop by **Dimorae**, where the furniture is beautifully displayed in welcoming settings.

MEGASTORES

The Megastore, where you can purchase almost anything under the sun, from the tiniest household article to a large piece of furniture, is now becoming the rage in Milan as well as in other Italian cities. These large establishments (*empori*) are usually open late in the evening and on Sunday and are frequently able to offer their customers various additional services.

High Tech was one of the first to offer this new mode of shopping. Come here for exotic furniture, fabrics and wallpaper for the home, kitchenware, perfume and accessories imported from all over the world.

Visit **Cargo Hightech's** warehouse store for beautiful Chinese laquered chests or ultra modern Italian design lighting. Alternatively, browse their clothing in fabulous cloth from India and bamboo furniture from the Philippines.

Emporio 31 is another interesting place built in the old industrial district near the Navigli. It offers everything for the interior designer, selected for the discerning eye. There are three spacious floors, often with design exhibitions thrown in for free.

Corso Como 10 is an unusual place featuring designer articles and objects from the Middle and Far East. It has a gallery and an interesting café/bar.

The ultramodern and unconventional **Moroni Gomma** offers boots, rain-coats, kitchenware and interior design and household articles, all made of plastic or rubber (*gomma*).

FABRICS AND LINEN FOR THE HOME

For elegance and high-class interior design, Milan cannot be beaten. There are many shops which specialize in fabrics and linen which can be made to order.

Etro, in Via Montenapoleone, is famous for its fabrics and stylish accessories. In the Brera area is **KA International**, a sales outlet for a Spanish chain of fabric shops, offering excellent value for money. Among the many other articles, **Lisa Corti** features original Indian cotton and cheesecloth fabrics with floral and stripe decorative patterns. **Mimma Gini** has characteristic fabrics from India, Japan and Indonesia; **Castellini & C** is known mostly for its linen articles.

Original and exclusive fabrics can be found at **Fede Cheti**. Among the shops featuring household linen, **Pratesi**, in the heart of the fashion district, is known for its classic and elegant ranges. **Zucchi** is a very well-known name in Italy for beautifully made fabrics.

Bed linen and table linen in both modern and practical styles are featured at **Mirabello**. Since 1860 **Frette** has been a guarantee of high quality bed linen, table linen and articles for

the bathroom such as towels and bathrobes. They also offer delivery throughout the world as well as advice and help from an interior designer.

ANTIQUES

Milan has numerous antique shops and workshops. Subert, in Via della Spiga, specializes in 18th-century furniture and scientific instruments. In the same street is **Mauro Brucoli**, where they specialize in 19th-century furniture and

objects as well as splendid jewellery dating from the same period. At Franco Sabatelli, which is also a furniture restorer, you can find picture frames of all periods, some even dating to the 16th century.

Lovers of 18th- and 19th-century British furniture must head for Old English Furniture, which also has a fine stock of medical and scientific instruments. If you prefer the unusual and even bizarre object, try **L'Oro dei Farlocchi**, a historic antique gallery in the Brera area.

Galleria Blanchaert is one of Milan's best-known shops for antique glass, with Murano chandeliers and Venini vases.

At **Antichità Caiati** you will find stunning 17th- and 18th-century Italian paintings. Valuable canvases are also sold at **Walter Padovani** as well as decorative art, sculpture and precious stones. **Carlo Orsi** has exclusive antiques, including bronze sculpture, splendid paintings, fine furniture, delicate ivory pieces and precious stones.

DIRECTORY

INTERIOR AND INDUSTRIAL DESIGN

Arform

Via della Moscova 22.
Map 3 B3.
Tel 02-655 46 91.

Artemide

Corso Monforte 19.
Map 4 E5.
Tel 02-76 00 69 30.

Barovier & Toso

Via Manzoni 40. Map 4 D5. Tel 02-76 00 09 06.

Cassina

Via Durini 16.
Map 8 D1.
Tel 02-76 02 07 58.

Da Driade

Via Manzoni 30.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 02 30 98.

De Padova

Corso Venezia 14. Map 4 E4. Tel 02-77 72 01.
www.depadova.it

Dimora

Corso Magenta 69.
Map 3 A5.
Tel 02-48 01 18 03.

Fios

Corso Monforte 9.
Map 4 E5.
Tel 02-76 00 36 39.

Fontana Arte

Via Santa Margherita 4.
Map 3 C5.
Tel 02-86 46 45 51.

Galleria Colombari

Via Maroncelli 10. Map 3 B1. Tel 02-29 00 25 33.

Kartell

Via Turati (corner of Corso Porta 1). Map 4 D3.
Tel 02-659 79 16.

Kitchen

Via De Amicis 45. Map 7 A2. Tel 02-58 10 28 49.

Magazzini Cappellini

Via S Cecilia 4.
Tel 02-76 00 29 56.

Officina Alessi

Corso Matteotti 9. Map 4 D5. Tel 02-79 57 26.

Spazio 900

Corso Garibaldi 42. Map 3 B2. Tel 02-72 00 17 75.
www.spazio900.com

Venini

Via Montenapoleone 9.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 05 39.

Zani & Zani

Via San Damiano (corner of Corso Venezia). Map 4 E4. Tel 02-79 80 96.

MEGASTORES

Cargo-Hightech

Via Meucci 39.
Tel 02-272 21 31.
www.cargomilano.it

Corso Como 10

Corso Como 10. Map 3 C2. Tel 02-29 00 26 74.

Emporio 31

Via Tortona 31. Map 6 D3.
Tel 02-42 22 577.

High Tech

Piazza XXV Aprile 12.
Tel 02-624 11 01.

Mondadori Multicenter

Piazza Duomo. Map 1 C5. Tel 02-481 00 63.

Moroni Gomma

Corso Matteotti 14.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 68 21.
Via Giusti 10. Map 3 A2.
Tel 02-33 10 65 65.

FABRICS AND LINEN FOR THE HOME

Castellini & C

Via B Zenale. Map 6 F1.
Tel 02-48 01 50 69.

Etro

Via Montenapoleone 5.
Map 4 D5.
Via Bigli 2. Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 50 49.

Fede Cheti

Via Manzoni 23.
Map 3 C5.
Tel 02-86 46 40 05.

Frette

Via Montenapoleone 21.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-78 39 50.
Via Manzoni 11.
Map 3 C5.
Tel 02-86 44 43.
Via Belfiore 16.
Map 2 D5.
Tel 02-498 97 56.

KA International

Via Pontaccio 3. Map 3 B4. Tel 02-86 45 12 44.
Via Marghera 14. Map 1 C5. Tel 02-48 00 63 53.

Lisa Corti

Via Lecco 2. Map 4 E3.
Tel 02-29 40 55 89.

Mimma Gini

Via Santa Croce 21. Map 7 B3. Tel 02-89 40 07 22.

Mirabello

Via Montebello (corner of Via San Marco). Map 4 D3. Tel 02-65 48 87.

Pratesi

Via Giuseppe Verdi 6.
Map 3 C5.
Tel 02-80 58 30 58.

Zucchi

Via Ugo Foscolo 4.
Tel 02-89 01 14 14.

ANTIQUES

Antichità Caiati

Via Gesù 17. Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-79 48 66.

Carlo Orsi

Via Bagutta 14.
Tel 02-76 00 22 14.

Galleria Blanchaert

Piazza Sant'Ambrogio 4.
Map 7 A1.
Tel 02-86 45 17 00.

L'Oro dei Farlocchi

Via Madonna, opposite No. 5. Map 3 B4.
Tel 02-86 05 89.

Mauro Brucoli

Via della Spiga 17.
Map 4 D4.
Tel 02-76 02 37 67.

Walter Padovani

Via della Spiga 25.
Map 4 D4.
Tel 02-76 31 89 07.

Books and Gifts

Milan is well supplied with good bookshops, many offering foreign-language publications as well as books in Italian. The larger bookstores in the centre are usually open late in the evening and also on Sunday. They have plenty of space where you can quietly browse through the books on display at your leisure. In addition there are plenty of small bookshops, many stocking rare or out-of-print books. Around the University there are many specialist bookshops. Music fans can head for the megastores and the many music shops in town, while the specialist gift article shops will help those interested in buying presents to take home.

BOOKSHOPS

The **Mondadori Multicenter** is centrally located and open daily until 11pm. It stocks newspapers and periodicals (including international ones) along with new releases, both fiction and non-fiction, for visitors who read Italian. It also has a café on the first floor, Puro Gusto.

Computer buffs should head for **Mondadori Informatica**, which is a paradise for anyone who is interested in IT.

Another large, well-stocked and very popular bookstore is **Rizzoli** in the Galleria Vittorio Emanuele, which has a fine arts section.

Feltrinelli has six bookshops in Milan, which are open every day including Sunday. The main bookshop in Piazza del Duomo, almost 500 sq m (5,380 sq ft) in size, has more than 60,000 books and offers various services, such as wedding lists, to its customers.

Five-floor **Hoeppli** is a serious bookstore steeped in tradition. It specializes in scientific publications and subscriptions to foreign periodicals. The **American Bookstore** and **English Bookshop** specialize in English-language literature and the **Libreria Francese Ile de France** has a good selection of publications in French.

For second-hand books, go to **Il Libraccio**, which has a number of branches. Besides school textbooks, it has various books, comic books and even CDs.

A small shop where opera fans can find interesting publications is **Il Trovatore**. Out-of-print editions, scores and libretti are offered together with valuable rarities such as facsimiles of scores by Donizetti or Verdi with the composers' signatures. This music store also provides a catalogue of its publications.

Books Import specializes in books on art, architecture, design and photography, almost all of which are published abroad. Their section on hobbies is particularly good. **Bookshop Armani**, on the first floor of the Armani complex in Via Manzoni, specializes in books on fashion, travel and hotels, and the arts.

L'Archivoltò, which specializes mostly in architecture and design, also has a section on antiques with books from the 1500s to the present. This shop also has modern design objects on display. The **Libreria della Triennale** also deals mainly in books on architecture and design, but has a well-stocked children's book section as well.

Art lovers will also enjoy the **Libreria Bocca**, in the Galleria Vittorio Emanuele. The **Libreria dei Ragazzi** is the only bookshop in town entirely given over to children's books, with games and educational books. The **Libreria del Mare**, as its name suggests, offers a wide range of prints and books on the sea (*il mare*), while the **Libreria Milanese** has books (including photographic

ones), prints, posters and gadgets concerning Milan. **Milano Libri**, always up with the latest trends, has a section on high fashion and another on photography. **Luoghi e Libri** specializes in travel books, novels and non-fiction. Comic-book fans should visit **La Borsa del Fumetto**, which also has rare and old editions.

Besides travel guides, the **Libreria dell'Automobile** stocks handbooks and illustrated books on cars and motorcycles. **Libreria dello Sport** features books and videos on all kinds of sport, and **Libreria dello Spettacolo** specializes in theatre and biographies of famous actors and actresses. **FNAC** is another great option for a wide variety of books (see Music, CDs & Records for address).

MUSIC, CDs & RECORDS

A good music shop in the city is the **Ricordi Media Store**, which has parts and scores as well as books on composers and their works. It is open even on Sunday (until 8pm), offers discounts on items at least once a month and also has a ticket office for concerts. Another good destination for music lovers is **Messaggerie Musicali**. Located over three floors, it boasts a vast range of records, tapes and CDs, as well as a well-stocked section with books on music in various foreign languages.

The **Bottega Discantica** is a paradise for lovers of opera and church and symphonic music, while **DeeJay Mix** is a shop with a British flavour: besides the latest trends in music, there are records that are almost impossible to find elsewhere and a wide range of Italian and foreign periodicals as well as rare music-themed T-shirts. **Buscemi Dischi** is one of the best-stocked and low-priced music shops and is especially recommended for jazz lovers.

FNAC, on Via Torino, has a large assortment of music,

computers and telephones, as well as a coffee shop and a ticket office for events.

GIFTS

Visitors in search of gifts would do well to try **MacKenzy Gadgets** in the Galleria for Italian branded merchandise or **Co Import** for household goods and funky items. For something special try **Penelopi 3**. If circumstances call for a more sophisticated gift, head for **Ca' Albrizzi**, a famous bookbinder's

dealing in quality notebooks, albums and other handcrafted articles. Another good alternative in this field is **Tra le Pagine**, where visitors will find excellent handcrafted stationery, including writing paper and cardboard articles.

Smokers will love **Lorenzi** which, besides a vast assortment of knives, scissors and toilet and gift articles, has high-quality pipes and accessories for smokers. Again for the smoker, **Savinelli** is an institution in Milan. Since 1876 it has sold pipes of all

kinds, at all prices, up to unique and extremely expensive ones.

For toys or games, try the **Città del Sole**, which stocks Milan's largest assortment of traditional wooden toys, educational games and board games for both children and adults. **Movo**, in business since 1932, is the domain of model-making enthusiasts, while **Pergio** specializes in more modern pursuits such as video games and DVDs, as well as computer games.

DIRECTORY

BOOKSHOPS

American Bookstore
Via Camperio 16. **Map 3**
B5. **Tel** 02-87 89 20.

Books Import
Via Maiocchi 11.
Tel 02-29 40 04 78.

Bookshop Armani
Via Manzoni 37. **Map 3**
C5. **Tel** 02-72 31 86 75.

English Bookshop
Via Mascheroni 12. **Map**
2 E4. **Tel** 02-469 44 68.
www.englishbookshop.it

Feltrinelli
Branches across Milan.
Megastore: Piazza
Piemonte 2. **Map 1** C5.
Tel 02-43 35 41.
Via Manzoni 12. **Map 3**
C5. **Tel** 02-76 00 03 86.
Via Foscolo 1-3.
Tel 02-86 99 68 97.
Corso Buenos Aires 33.
Map 4 F3.
Tel 02-20 23 361.
Via MV Traiano 79
(Il Portello).
Tel 02-392 71 53.

Hoepli
Via Hoepli 5. **Map 4** D5.
Tel 02-86 48 71.
www.hoepli.it

Il Libraccio
Via Arconati 16.
Tel 02-55 19 06 71.
Via Corsico 9. **Map 6** F3.
Tel 02-837 23 98.
Via Santatecla 5.
Tel 02-87 83 99.
Viale Vittorio Veneto 22.
Map 4 E3.
Tel 02-655 56 81.

Il Trovatore
Via Carlo Poerio 3.
Tel 02-76 00 16 56.

L'Archivolto
Via Marsala 2. **Map 3** C3.
Tel 02-659 08 42.

La Borsa del Fumetto
Via Lecco 16. **Map 4** E3.
Tel 02-29 51 38 83.

Libreria Bocca
Galleria Vittorio Emanuele
II 12. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-86 46 23 21.

Libreria dei Ragazzi
Via Tadino 53. **Map 4** F2.
Tel 02-29 53 35 55.

Libreria del Mare
Via Broletto 28. **Map 3**
B5. **Tel** 02-89 01 02 28.

Libreria dell'Automobile
Corso Venezia 43. **Map 4**
E4. **Tel** 02-76 00 66 24.

Libreria della Triennale
Viale Alemagna 6. **Map 2**
F3. **Tel** 02-72 01 81 28.

Libreria dello Spettacolo
Via Terraggio 11. **Map 7**
A1. **Tel** 02-86 45 17 30.

Libreria dello Sport
Via Carducci 9. **Map 3**
A5. **Tel** 02-805 53 55.

Libreria Francese Ile de France
Via San Pietro all'Orto 10.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 17 67.

Libreria Milanese
Via Meravigli 18. **Map 3**
B5. **Tel** 02-86 45 31 54.

Luoghi e Libri
Via M Melloni 32. **Map**
4 F5. **Tel** 02-58 31 07 13.
www.luoghielibri.it

Milano Libri
Via Verdi 2. **Map 3** C5.
Tel 02-87 58 71.

Mondadori
Piazza Duomo. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-454 41 10.
Corso Vittorio Emanuele
II 34. **Map 8** D1.
Tel 02-76 05 51.

Mondadori Informatica
Via Berchet 2.
Tel 02-80 62 71.

Rizzoli
Galleria Vittorio Emanuele
II 79. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-86 46 10 71.

MUSIC

Buscemi Dischi
Corso Magenta 31. **Map**
3 A5. **Tel** 02-80 41 03.

Deejay Mix
Corso di Porta Ticinese
106. **Map 7** B2.
Tel 02-89 40 04 20.

FNAC
Via della Palla 2 (corner
of Via Torino). **Map 7** B1.
Tel 02-86 95 41.

La Bottega Discantica
Via Nirone 5. **Map 7** A1.
Tel 02-86 29 66.

Messaggerie Musicali
Galleria del Corso 2.
Tel 02-76 05 54 31.

Ricordi Media Store
Galleria Vittorio Emanuele
II. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-86 46 02 72.

GIFTS

Ca' Albrizzi
Corso Venezia 29. **Map 4**
E4. **Tel** 02-76 00 44 39.

Città del Sole
Via Orefici 13. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-86 46 16 83.

Co Import
Piazza Diaz. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-86 98 40 84.

Ferrari Store
Piazza Liberty 8.
Tel 02-76 01 73 85.

Lorenzi
Via Montenapoleone 9.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 02 28 48.

MacKenzy Gadgets
Galleria Vittorio Emanuele
II. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-87 50 85.

Movo
Piazzale Principessa
Clotilde 8. **Map 4** D2.
Tel 02-655 48 36.

Penelopi 3
Via Palermo 1. **Map 3** B3.
Tel 02-72 00 06 52.

Savinelli
Via Orefici 2. **Map 7** C1.
Tel 02-87 66 60.

Tra le Pagine
Via Palermo 11. **Map 3**
B3. **Tel** 02-86 11 13.

ENTERTAINMENT IN MILAN

The entertainment scene is lively in Milan and there is plenty of choice for those who love night life, given the hundreds of clubs that animate the Brera and Navigli quarters in particular. Pubs, discos and nightclubs with live music, as well as late-night bistros, are filled every evening with people who come from all corners of Italy. The theatres offer the public a rich and varied programme: La Scala represents the top in opera and ballet. Major music concerts are usually held in the Palavobis arena (formerly



Javier Zanetti,
defender for Inter club

PalaTrussardi) or at the Filaforum at Assago. Milan is equally generous to sports lovers. Every Sunday from September to May the San Siro stadium plays host to the matches of local football teams Inter and Milan. It also stages national and international championship matches. Sometimes matches are also scheduled during the week. Horse racing takes place all year round at the Ippodromo racecourse Milan's many sports and leisure clubs cater to those who like to play as well as watch sports.

INFORMATION

In order to find out the latest information on the many evening events in Milan, check the listings in *ViviMilano*, a Wednesday supplement to the newspaper *Corriere della Sera*. Every Thursday the daily paper *La Repubblica* publishes *Tutto Milano*, which is also full of useful information.

The IAT tourist offices in Piazza del Duomo and the Stazione Centrale (main railway station) provide free copies of the brochure *Milano Mese*, containing information on art shows, light and classical music concerts, jazz and other cultural events. Alternatively, pick up a copy of *Easy Milano*. You can also log on to the *Inmilano* or *Easy Milano* websites: (www.inmilano.it or www.easy.milano.it) for

information on Milanese nightlife, exhibitions, plays and other forms of entertainment.

BUYING TICKETS

Tickets for the theatre and various concerts can be purchased in specialist booking offices such as **Ricordi Box Office**, **Ticket Web** (telephone reservations and online www.ticketweb.it) or **Ticket One**. However, note that for performances at La Scala, you have to go in person to the box office in the Duomo metro station or book through the theatre's website (www.teatroallascala.org).

Tickets for football (soccer) matches can be purchased directly from the stadium box offices. Alternatively tickets for Inter matches



Alcatraz, one of the trendiest discos in Milan (see p199)

can be bought from the Banca Popolare di Milano, Banca Briantea, Banca Agricola Milanese and Ticket One. Tickets for AC Milan matches are sold by Cariplo bank, various businesses (40 bars and shops) and Milan Point, whose listings are shown at the Milan Club.

Tickets for the annual Formula 1 Grand Prix, held in September at the Autodromo Nazionale in Monza, are sold at the **Automobile Club Milano**, **Acitour Lombardia** and **AC Promotion**. The Monza race track is usually open to visitors at weekends when there are no other events going on. Cars and motorbikes can be driven on the track when it is free. For more information, enquire at the **Autodromo Nazionale**.



The auditorium of La Scala, Milan's premier theatre



The Filaforum at Assago is a sports arena which is also used for concerts (see p199)

CHILDREN

Families visiting Milan with children should be warned that the city does not have extensive specialist entertainment available for them. However, some of the museums and galleries are quite child-friendly. To stimulate the young imagination and provide lots of interesting educational material, there are the Planetarium (see p120) and the Science and Technology Museum (see p88), as well as the Civic Aquarium (see p68).

As far as shows and spectacles are concerned, the **Teatro delle Marionette** is a popular children's puppet theatre that performs classic plays and famous novels.

If, on the other hand, you opt for pure entertainment, the amusement park at the **Idroscalo** is a good choice.

In the summer months (June to September), **Gardaland Water Park** is a popular place to take children: slides, pools and shows make this aquatic park a children's paradise that will entertain both the youngsters and adults alike.

Children over the age of 12 who are keen on video games can try out one of the numerous amusement arcades in the city.

A good place for entertaining smaller children only is the **Play Planet**. This is a recreation centre where the kids can let off some steam and use up a lot of energy or become involved in some of the creative workshops that are on offer. Play Planet is open all year round, and there are also two rooms in which birthday parties can be held.

In sunny weather there are always local public parks to take children to. The most suitable parks for children are the ones at Porta Venezia and Via Palestro, where theoretically no one is allowed to enter unless they are accompanied by a child. There is also a large play area with an electric train in Parco Sempione (between Piazza Castello and Piazza Sempione), near the Arco della Pace.



Young tourists enjoying an ice cream

DIRECTORY

TICKET AGENCIES

Acitour Lombardia

Corso Venezia 43.
Map 4 E4.
Tel 02-76 00 63 50.

ACP & Partners

Piazza E Duse 1.
Map 4 F4.
Tel 02-76 00 25 74.

Autodromo Nazionale

Parco di Monza.
Tel 039-248 21.
www.monzanel.it

Automobile Club Milano

Corso Venezia 43.
Map 4 E4.
Tel 02-77 451.

La Scala Box Office

Galleria del Sagrato
(inside Duomo metro station)
Tel 02-72 00 37 44.
www.teatroallascala.org

Ricordi Box Office

Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II.
Map 7 C1.
Tel 02-86 90 683.

Ticket One

Tel 892 101.
www.ticketone.it

Ticket Web

Tel 199 158158.
www.ticketweb.it

CHILDREN

Gardaland Water Park

Via G Airaghi 61.
Tel 02-48 20 01 34.

Idroscalo (Fun Park)

Via Rivoltana 64.
Tel 02-756 01 35.

Play Planet

Via Airole 4.
Tel 02-668 88 38.
www.playplanet.it

Teatro delle Marionette

Via Oglio 18.
Tel 02-55 21 13 00.

Nightlife

One of the characteristics that distinguishes Milan from other Italian cities is the way in which the city really comes alive at night. From Tuesday to Saturday the city's pubs, bars, restaurants, cafés and discotheques are generally packed, though there are fewer Milanese and more people from outside the city on Saturdays. Monday and, to a certain extent, Sunday, are the quiet days, offering only rare occasions for entertainment. During the week clubs and discos organize theme evenings, and some of them operate a strict door policy. Places offering live music are also very popular; they often feature promising performers. The majority are located in the Navigli district, one of Milan's most vibrant areas.

DISCOS AND CLUBS

For the energetic on the lookout for new trends in music and dance, Milan is a great place to be. The many discos and clubs in town offer different types of music and are so popular that they attract young people from all over Italy. The scene is quite volatile and with rare exceptions – some places have become positive institutions – Milan discos change their name, management and style periodically. It is quite common for a wildly popular club to fall out of favour, only to return to popularity once again some time later.

Some places charge an entrance fee; others are free but you are obliged to pay for drinks. Prices vary quite a lot; the so-called drinkcard system, whereby you pay for your drinks at the entrance, is fairly common.

One disco that has adopted this method is **Alcatraz**, a former factory converted into a multi-purpose venue for concerts, fashion shows and even conventions. Friday is given over to 1970s–80s revival dance music.

Next door is a restaurant and also a private club called **De Sade**.

La Banque attracts a chic crowd to its good restaurant. The clientele stay on to dance to music mixed by hip DJs. **Colony Dine & Dance** has live music and a students' night on Mondays.

Sunday is cocktail evening with dancing.

Currently drawing in the fashion crowd is **Hollywood**. This is the place to go if you fancy celebrity spotting. The **Magazzini Generali**, which is also used for concerts and exhibitions, attracts a mixed crowd. The week opens on Wednesday and themed evenings include new musical trends and popular DJs. Friday is usually international night, with the latest music from around the world. Saturdays focus on the best of new dance, rock and contemporary pop music.

The **Shocking Club** is crowded every night from Monday to Saturday, and has become a Milanese institution just like **Nepentha**. There is a strict door policy. A trendy multi-purpose disco is the **Café Atlantique**, which is a café, bar, restaurant and disco in one. **Rolling Stone** is a historic address where rock music reigns supreme. Thanks to its size, concerts are often held here.

The **Old Fashion**, inside the Triennale, is a disco with popular theme evenings. (The restaurant is also a big draw, especially for Sunday brunch.)

One of the largest discos in Milan is **Limelight**. The place is also used for television programmes and music concerts.

For an alternative spot, try the **Rainbow**: it features rock and pop and on Friday and Saturday is mainly the haunt of teenagers. **Il Ragno d'Oro**, near the Spanish

walls overlooking Porta Romana, is jam-packed in the summer.

NIGHTSPOTS WITH LIVE MUSIC

Listening to live music is a popular activity in the city and the choice of venues is wide. **Scimmie** is one of the city's historic nightspots. In the 1980s it was the place to go for live jazz, but recently has concentrated more on rock, blues and ethnic music. The place gets very crowded and it can be difficult to find a table unless you go early.

In the Navigli area, **Grillo-parlante** is worth checking out for up-and-coming bands. **Ca' Bianca** is the place to hear jazz and cabaret. You can sit outside in the summer, and there is also a restaurant.

Nidaba is small, dark and smoky, but people love the atmosphere and it is always full. Promising young bands often perform here.

Lastly, concerts of current music are held at the **Tunnel**, a converted warehouse under the Stazione Centrale (main railway station). Tunnel also functions as a cultural centre, hosting shows and exhibitions as well as book launches for new publications.

DISCOPUBS

For those who want to dance without going to a disco there are so-called discopubs. In the early evening, these places are ideal for a relaxing drink and quiet conversation. Later in the evening, the atmosphere livens up considerably. **Loolapaloosa**, for example, is an Irish pub with a happy hour extending from 5 to 9pm. Late at night it transforms into a totally different creature: the volume is turned up and every available spot is used for dancing, including the tables and the counter.

The **Indian Café**, in the Brera area, has a happy hour from 6 to 8pm, and turns into a discopub in the evening.

There are three floor levels, and concerts are put on for very reasonable prices. Music tends to be rock-oriented.

A great place for followers of fashion is the **Grand Café Fashion**, which is popular with celebrities and models. Happy hour runs from 6:30 to 9:30pm, after which you can dance downstairs. The house aperitifs are excellent.

Stonehenge is a bar and disco on two floor levels, inspired by Celtic culture. It is popular for theme evenings, live music and Latin-American dance courses. Happy hour extends from 6 to 9pm.

LATIN-AMERICAN

Latin-American dance is increasingly popular in Milan. The place to go for uninhibited dancing is the

Tropicana. It attracts mostly the over-thirty crowd and the best evenings to go are Thursday, Friday and Saturday.

If you find Cuban atmosphere intriguing and feel like trying out some Creole cuisine, the place to go is **Bodeguita del Medio**. Live music is on offer late at night and you can try salsa and merengue dancing.

A disco with Latin-American music only is **Etoile**, where entry is free but drinks are obligatory.

Oficina do Sabor, on the other hand, alternates rock and blues evenings with nights entirely given over to Latin-American music. They also offer courses in salsa-merengue dancing, and anyone who wants to celebrate a special occasion can rent the club.

El Tropic Latino is a great place to try Mexican food while listening to music

and sampling different types of tequila. Wednesday is the best evening to go.

MAJOR CONCERT VENUES

Milan's largest concerts are sometimes performed in places normally associated with football. The stadium San Siro (*see p202*) is sometimes used, but the usual venue is the **Filaforum**, an ultra-modern sports arena with a seating capacity of 12,000. Other venues are the **Mazda Palace**, the former Palavobis, which can hold 9,000 people, and the **Palalido**, with 5,000 seats. Although space is limited at the **Leoncavallo** social centre, interesting concerts are put on. In the summer, concerts are also held at the Idroscalo or under the Arco della Pace. Sponsored by the Milan city council, entry is free.

DIRECTORY

DISCOS AND CLUBS

Alcatraz

Via Valtellina 21.
Tel 02-69 01 63 52.

Café Atlantique

Viale Umbria 42.
Tel 02-540 69 61.

Colony Dine & Dance

Piazza XXIV Maggio 8.
Tel 02-58 10 27 66.

De Sade

Via Valtellina 21.
Tel 02-688 88 98.

Hollywood

Corso Como 15.
Tel 02-655 53 18.

Il Ragno d'Oro

Piazzale Medaglie d'Oro.
Tel 02-54 05 00 04.

La Banque

Via Porrone 6.
Tel 02-86 99 65 65.

Limelight

Via Castelbarco 11.
Tel 02-58 31 06 82.

Magazzini Generali

Via Pietrasanta 14.
Tel 02-539 39 48.

Nepentha

Piazza Diaz 1.
Tel 02-80 48 37.

Old Fashion

Viale Alemagna 6.
Tel 02-805 62 31.
www.oldfashion.it

Rainbow

Via Besenarica 3.
Tel 02-404 83 99.

Rolling Stone

Corso XXII Marzo 32.
Tel 02-73 31 72.

Shocking Club

Piazza XXV Aprile 10.
Tel 02-657 50 73.

NIGHTSPOTS WITH LIVE MUSIC

Ca' Bianca

Via Lodovico il Moro 117.
Tel 02-89 12 57 77.

Grilloparlante

Alzaia Naviglio Grande 36.
Tel 02-89 40 93 21.

Indian Café

Corso Garibaldi 97-99.
Tel 02-29 00 03 90.

Nidaba

Piazza Diaz 1.
Tel 339 347 75 12
(mobile).

Scimmie

Via Ascanio Sforza 49.
Tel 02-89 40 28 74.

Tunnel

Via Sammartini 30.
Tel 366 135 81 51
(mobile).

DISCOPUBS

Grand Café Fashion

Via Vetere 6.
Tel 02-89 40 29 97.

Loolapaloosa

Corso Como 15.
Tel 02-655 56 93.

Stonehenge

Viale Pasubio 3.
Tel 02-655 28 46.

LATIN-AMERICAN

Bodeguita del Medio

Viale Col di Lana 3.
Tel 02-89 40 05 60.

El Tropic Latino

Via San Caropoforo 4.
Tel 02-72 00 23 13.

Oficina do Sabor

Via Gaetana Agnesi 17.
Tel 02-58 30 49 65.

Tropicana

Viale Bligny 52.
Tel 02-58 43 65 25.

MAJOR CONCERT VENUES

Filaforum

Via Di Vittorio 6, Assago.
Tel 02-48 84 48 98.

Leoncavallo

Via Watteau 7.
Tel 02-670 51 85.

Mazda Palace

Via Elia 33.
Tel 02-33 40 05 51.
www.mazdapalace.it

Palalido

Piazza Stuparich.
Tel 02-39 26 61 00.

Opera, Theatre and Cinema

The theatre season in Milan is undoubtedly one of the best and most varied in Italy. Visitors interested in a specific performance (especially if it is being put on in a well-known theatre such as the Scala or the Piccolo) should book well in advance, either directly through the theatre box office or by contacting one of the booking agencies in the city centre (*see p197*).

For those who prefer films to the stage, Milan has a great number of cinemas. A bonus is that new releases are shown in Milan ahead of most other Italian cities. Many of the cinemas are multiplexes with plenty of screens, and the majority are concentrated in the city centre. Foreign-language films are also screened at some cinemas on specific days of the week.

OPERA, BALLET & THEATRE

It would be a shame to leave Milan without having seen an opera at **La Scala** (*see pp52-3*). The opera season begins on 7 December, the feast day of Sant'Ambrogio, the city's patron saint. Lovers of ballet and classical music can also enjoy performances at the highest level from the theatre's ballet company and Filarmonica orchestra. It is important to book as far ahead of performances as possible, because, inevitably, there is much competition for seats at one of the world's most famous opera houses.

No less prestigious and world-famous is the **Teatro Grassi**. Founded just after World War II by Giorgio Strehler as "an arts theatre for everyone", its productions are known for their excellence. The **Teatro Strehler**, opened in 1998, was dedicated to the maestro, who had planned a state-of-the-art theatre worthy of his company's quality productions for over 40 years. The theatre, with a seating capacity of 974, hosts the major Piccolo Teatro productions.

The **Teatro Studio** was originally meant to be a rehearsal hall for the Piccolo Teatro, but later became an independent company. Though interesting from an architectural standpoint, it is not all that comfortable.

The **Manzoni**, a favourite with the Milanese, presents a very eclectic programme,

ranging from musicals to drama and comedy, that always attracts top-level directors and actors.

Another historic theatre is the **Carcano**, first opened in 1803. It was restructured in the 1980s and has a capacity of 990 people. Its repertoire is classical, and dance is sometimes offered as well. For comedy, head for the **Ciak**, which usually stars leading comic actors.

For lovers of experimental and avant-garde theatre there are the **Teatridithalia-Elfo** and **Teatridithalia-Leonardo da Vinci** theatres, which are dedicated to performing original works that are always fascinating and thought-provoking, and may sometimes shock. The **Out Off** is also dedicated to avant-garde productions.

Milanese experimental theatre is performed at the **CRT Teatro dell'Arte**, which has a seating capacity of 800.

The **San Babila** theatre offers a programme of more traditional theatre. Here the fame of the directors and actors attracts a large number of spectators, so that getting hold of a ticket may be hard.

The largest theatre in Milan is the **Smeraldo**, which can seat 2,100 people. Besides famous musicals, it plays host to dance performances, straight theatre and concerts.

The **Teatro Ventaglio Nazionale** always features famous actors and has been concentrating more and more in recent years on dance and operettas.

The **Litta**, in Corso Magenta, is an elegant theatre that usually presents classic 20th-century plays. Another fascinating theatre is the **Teatro Franco Parenti**, which has a seating capacity of 500. The programme is quite varied, with particular attention being paid to new international works and music.

The small, intimate **Filodrammatici**, next to La Scala, presents a repertoire of classical works that also includes contemporary plays. The **Nuovo**, with its 1,020 seats, presents different kinds of theatrical productions, including musicals, comedies and dance, usually with famous actors. The **Teatro Dal Verme** is also worth checking out.

CINEMAS

Most of the leading cinemas in Milan are concentrated in the city centre, around Corso Vittorio Emanuele II. Most of these are multiplexes, which means there is plenty of choice. Ticket prices are reduced on Wednesday evening and in almost all cinemas on week-day afternoons as well. When popular new films are being shown there are always long queues, so be sure to go early.

Most non-Italian films are dubbed into Italian and presented without subtitles, so they will be difficult to follow for anyone unfamiliar with the language. Visitors who want to see a film with the soundtrack in the original language (*in lingua originale*) can try **Anteo Spazio Cinema** on Mondays, or **Arcobaleno** on Tuesdays, **Mexico** on Thursdays or the **Odeon Cinema 5**, where they have all-day showings of films in the original language on Mondays.

The **Teatro alle Colonne**, with 170 seats, promotes various cultural events and programmes, such as the African Cinema Festival. The **Auditorium San Fedele** is the home of three film clubs which offer different screening schedules and subject matter. The **Odeon**

Cinema 5, a multiplex, is the largest cinema in Milan, with ten theatres. Near Corso Vittorio Emanuele II there is **Apollo Spazio Cinema**, with five screens. Another centrally located option is the **Eliseo**, which shows lesser-known films that do not benefit from high-budget publicity campaigns.

Another popular venue is the **San Carlo** in Via Morozzo della Rocca. The **Anteo Spazio Cinema** houses three theatres and also presents children's films.

The **Plinius Multisala**, in Viale Abruzzi, is a multiplex with six screens, while the **Colosseo** has five theatres. The **Ducale**, in Piazza Napoli,

is an old cinema that has been converted into a multiplex with four theatres. The **Orfeo Multisala**, near Porta Genova, features state-of-the-art screening and sound equipment in a setting decorated with drawings of both Hollywood and Italian film stars.

The **UCI Cinemas Certosa** has a wide selection of films (to get there, take tram 12 or 19 from the Duomo). The **Arcadia Multiplex**, just outside Milan at Melzo, has six cinemas, including Energia, the biggest in Italy.

The renovated **Gloria** has two theatres (Garbo and Marilyn), huge screens and a good audio system.

Fans of arthouse films can head for the **Ariosto** and the **Sempione**. At the **Gnomo Cinema**, Milan city council organizes themed seasons of films, debates and film club showings. The **Palestrina** has a Cineforum on Thursday evenings in winter.

Every year the Milan city council organizes cinema festivals, one of the best of which is the Panoramica di Venezia, held in September, when previews of the films competing in the Venice Film Festival are shown.

Many cinemas in Milan do provide wheelchair access, but it is always a good idea to telephone the box office beforehand for advice.

DIRECTORY

THEATRES

Carcano

Corso di Porta Romana 63. **Map** 8 E3.
Tel 02-55 18 13 77.
www.teatrocarcano.com

Ciak

Via Procaccini Giulio 4.
Tel 02-76 11 00 93.
www.teatrociak.it

CRT Teatro dell'Arte

Viale Alemagna 6. **Map** 2 F3. **Tel** 02-89 01 16 44.
www.teatrocrt.org

Filodrammatici

Via Filodrammatici 1.
Map 3 C5.
Tel 02-869 36 59. www.teatrofilodrammatici.it

Litta

Corso Magenta 21. **Map** 3 A5. **Tel** 02-86 45 45 46.
www.teatrolitta.it

Manzoni

Via Manzoni 42. **Map** 4 D4. **Tel** 02-76 36 901.
www.teatromanzoni.it

Nuovo

Piazza San Babila 37.
Map 4 D5.
Tel 02-76 00 00 86.
www.teatronuovo.it

Out Off

Via MacMahon 16.
Tel 02-34 53 21 40.
www.teatrooutoff.it

San Babila

Corso Venezia 2/a. **Map** 4 E4. **Tel** 02-79 54 69.
www.teatrosanbabila.it

Smeraldo

Piazza XXV Aprile 10.
Map 3 C2.
Tel 02-29 00 67 67.
www.teatrosmeraldo.it

Teatrithalia-Elfo

Via C Menotti 11.
Tel 02-71 67 91.
www.elfo.org

Teatrithalia-Leonardo da Vinci

Via Ampere 1. **Map** 7 C2.
Tel 02-26 68 11 66.

Teatro Franco Parenti

Via Pier Lombardi 14.
Tel 02-59 99 52 06.

Teatro Grassi

Via Rovello 2. **Map** 3 B5.
Tel 02-72 33 32 22.
www.piccoloteatro.org

Teatro alla Scala

Via Filodrammatici 2.
Tel 02-86 07 75
(automatic booking service).
Tel 02-72 00 37 44
(information).
www.teatroallascala.org

Teatro Strehler

Largo Greppi 1.
Tel 02-72 33 32 22.

Teatro Studio

Via Rivoli 6. **Map** 3 B4.
Tel 02-72 33 32 22.

Teatro Ventaglio Nazionale

Piazza Piemonte 12.
Map 1 C5.
Tel 02-48 00 77 00.

Teatro Dal Verme

Via Sangiovanni sul Muro.
Map 3 B5.
Tel 02-87 90 52 91.
www.dalverme.org

CINEMAS

Anteo Spazio Cinema

Via Milazzo 9. **Map** 3 C2.
Tel 02-659 77 32.

Apollo Spazio Cinema

Galleria de Cristoforis 3.
Map 8 D1.
Tel 02-78 03 90.

Arcadia Multiplex

Via Martiri della Libertà 5, Melzo.
Tel 02-95 41 64 44.

Arcobaleno

Viale Tunisia 11. **Map** 4 E2. **Tel** 199 199 166.

Ariosto

Via Ariosto 16. **Map** 2 E4.
Tel 02-48 00 39 01.

Auditorium S Fedele

Via Hoepli 3b. **Map** 4 D5.
Tel 02-86 35 22 30.

Colosseo

Viale Montenero 84.
Tel 02-59 90 13 61.

Ducale

Piazza Napoli 27.
Map 5 C3.
Tel 02-47 71 92 79.

Eliseo

Via Torino 64. **Map** 7 B2.
Tel 02-72 00 82 19.

Gloria

Corso Vercelli 18. **Map** 2 D5. **Tel** 02-48 00 89 08.

Gnomo Cinema

Via Lanzone 30. **Map** 7 A1. **Tel** 02-80 41 25.

Mexico

Via Savona 57. **Map** 5 B3.
Tel 02-48 95 18 02.

Odeon Cinema 5

Via Santa Radegonda 8.
Tel 02-97 76 90 07.

Orfeo Multisala

Viale Coni Zugna 50.
Map 6 E2.
Tel 02-89 40 30 39.

Palestrina

Via PL da Palestrina 7.
Tel 02-670 27 00.

Plinius Multisala

Viale Abruzzi 28-30.
Tel 02-29 53 11 03.

San Carlo

Via Morozzo della Rocca 4. **Map** 6 F1.
Tel 02-481 34 42.

Sempione

Via Pacinotti 6.
Tel 02-39 21 04 83.

Teatro alle Colonne

Corso di Porta Ticinese 45. **Map** 7 B2.
Tel 02-58 11 31 61.

UCI Cinemas Certosa

Via Stephenson 29.
Tel 02-89 29 60.

Sports and Outdoor Activities

People visiting Milan on business may want to continue with a routine of practising a sport or exercising. If so, there are many facilities in the city, including health clubs and gymnasiums, that will suit the purpose. These centres often offer a range of activities under one roof so that you can make the most of your free time. Visitors preferring to spectate rather than participate can go and see the local football (soccer), basketball and hockey teams. All are in the first division and offer top-quality sport.

SPORTS FACILITIES

Football (soccer) fans should go to a match at the **Meazza** (or **San Siro Stadium** (see p203) at least once in their lifetime. Called the "Scala of football", this stadium has a seating capacity of over 80,000. One particularly popular competition from both the sporting and the theatrical point of view is the local derby between the city's two teams, Inter and AC Milan. However, it is best to plan attendance in advance as tickets sell out pretty quickly.

For horse-racing fans there is the **Ippodromo**, where races are held all year long, except for December. Night races are held from June to September.

The Filaforum arena at Assago (see p199) is the home of the local basketball (Pallacanestro Olimpia) and volleyball (Gonzaga) teams. The arena also plays host to various tennis tournaments, first and foremost the Internazionale di Milano, which takes place in spring.

Ice-hockey buffs can follow the matches of the Vipers, who play at the **PalAgorà** arena. They have won the Italian championship for the last four years.

FIVE-A-SIDE FOOTBALL

One of the most popular sports at the moment in Milan is *calcetto* – five-a-side football (soccer). Those wishing to play should go to the **Centro Peppino Vismara**, where they play 11-, 7- and 5-a-side. Another good leisure facility is the **Palauno**, where there are five pitches.

GOLF

There are several golf courses in the Milan area. The closest one to the city is **Le Rovedine Golf Club-Sporting Mirasole**, which is about 7 km (4 miles) from the city centre. There is also a restaurant for the use of players at the club.

SWIMMING

For a relaxing swim, one good swimming pool is the **Piscina Solari**, which has five lanes. A good alternative is the **Piscina Giovanni da Procida**, which boasts a half-size Olympic pool with six lanes. There is also a gym at this site which is ideal for warming up.

The **Lido** is the city's most popular outdoor swimming pool. Visitors who are not daunted by large crowds and enjoy slides can come here to swim during the heat of the Milanese summer.

SKATING

Those keen on roller skating will enjoy themselves at the multi-purpose **Quanta Village**, which has rinks for roller skating, roller hockey and aerobic roller skating. They also offer facilities for many other sporting activities, including tennis, basketball, swimming and mountain biking. Ice-skaters can go to the **PalAgorà**, which has an indoor rink where people can skate at their leisure on Friday and Saturday nights (9:30pm–12:30am) and Sunday mornings (10am–noon). It is also open in the afternoon at the weekends from 3 to 6pm.

The **PalAgorà** welcomes ice skaters from Wednesday to Saturday in the evening and also from 3 to 6pm at weekends. All the rinks have skates for rent. During the Christmas season an ice-skating rink is usually set up in Piazza del Duomo enabling people to skate by starlight.

SQUASH

This sport is ideal for fitness, and players usually head to the **Mediolanum Forum Club**, where there are nine courts. Private and group lessons are available, and equipment can be hired. The centre is open every day, including the evening. Although this is a private club, visitors are welcome.

TENNIS

Tennis players can play in an ideal setting at the **Associazione Sporting Club Corvetto**. The Club does not operate a membership card scheme, and there are 13 indoor courts as well as a gymnasium, bar and restaurant and parking space reserved for customers.

The **Centro Sportivo Mario Saini** has 12 courts, either covered or open to the air, depending on the season. It is best to book ahead by telephone. Another place where it is possible to play in peace and quiet, in a sporting club reserved exclusively for this sport, is the **Tennis Club 5 Pioppi**, in Fiera-milanocity. There are four courts that can be used both in summer and winter.

JOGGING

The best and healthiest place for running is the Monte Stella park (also known as the "Montagnetta"), near the San Siro Stadium. This large area of greenery is a good place to jog, following marked paths, or even for cycling around on mountain bikes. In the summer the park is often filled with numbers of apartment-dwelling Milanese, catching some sun.

DIRECTORY

SPORTS FACILITIES

Ippodromo

Via Piccolomini 2.
Tel 02-48 21 61.
www.trenno.it

Meazza Stadium (San Siro)

Piazzale Axum. Tel 02-622
81 or 848-89 21 01.
www.sansiro.net

FOOTBALL

Centro Peppino Vismara

Via dei Missaglia 117.
Tel 02-826 58 23.

Palauno

Largo Balestra 5.
Tel 02-423 53 15.
www.palauno.it

GOLF

Le Rovedine Golf Club – Sporting Mirasole

Via C Marx 16, Noverasco
di Opera. Tel 02-57 60 64
20. www.rovedine.com

SWIMMING

Lido

Piazzale Lotto 15.
Tel 02-39 27 91.

Piscina Giovanni da Procida

Via Giovanni da Procida
20. Map 2 D2.
Tel 02-33 10 49 70.

Piscina Solari

Via Montevideo 11. Map
6 E2. Tel 02-469 52 78.

SKATING

PalAgorà

Via dei Ciclamini 23.
Tel 02-48 30 09 46.

Quanta Village

Via Assietta 19.
Tel 02-662 16 11.
www.quantavillage.com

SQUASH

Mediolanum Forum Club

Via G Di Vittorio 6, Assago.
Tel 02-48 85 72 32.

TENNIS

Associazione Sport- ing Club Corvetto

Via Fabio Massimo 15/4.
Tel 02-53 14 36.

Centro Sportivo Mario Saini

Via Corelli 136.
Tel 02-756 12 80.

Tennis Club 5 Pioppi

Via Marostica 4. Map 5
A1. Tel 02-404 85 93.

SAN SIRO STADIUM



KEY

- ticket office
- stadium entrances
- area for Milan guests
- area for Inter guests
- block of seats
- block of seats
- block of seats
- block of seats

GETTING THERE

Avoid going by car, as parking space is very hard to find. The best way to get there is to take line 1 of the metro to the Lotto stop; from there a shuttle bus goes to the stadium. At the end of the match the No. 16 trams (under the blue area) go to the city centre. Another option is taking a taxi (from the Lotto metro as well).

ENTERTAINMENT AT THE LAKES

At the lakes it is possible to devote a considerable amount of leisure time to entertainment and sport.

At Lake Garda in particular, you will be able to practise any type of aquatic sport, have a go at trekking in the hinterland and dance the night away at the discos. Of the lakes, Garda also has the liveliest nightlife and is the most popular with young people. Lake Como, Lake Maggiore and the smaller lakes still offer a variety of opportunities for entertainment. In recent years the enterprising local IAT

tourist offices, sponsored by the town administrations, have been quite successful in promoting initiatives

aimed at making holidays more interesting for visitors.

Outdoor markets, feasts, festivals and other events have therefore become more and more frequent. The lakes offer breathtaking scenery, an entertainment in itself, and every year there are programmes of cultural events. In addition there

are fine architectural and artistic works to be seen, lovely gardens to explore, and nature reserves to wander through.



The logo of the Caneva aquatic amusement park

SPORTS

If keeping in top physical shape is a priority, there are plenty of activities that serve the purpose at the lakes. Lake Garda is the domain of windsurfing; Torbole and Riva in particular being the most popular places for surfers both in summer and winter. Sailing fans will enjoy the Centomiglia, an annual regatta organized by the Circolo Vela Gargnano sailing club and held on the second weekend of September. For a more relaxing time, there are also opportunities to go fishing.

In the Garda hinterland, hiking has become very popular, and touring the area on a mountain bike is the most recent vogue. More adventurous souls can take lessons in paragliding.

Lake Maggiore offers not only many aquatic sports but is quite popular with golf enthusiasts. There are state-of-the-art golf courses in lovely natural settings that are enjoyed by Italian and foreign golfers alike.

The hills and valleys around the lake are ideal places for horse riding, hiking, mountaineering, free climbing, hang-gliding and paragliding and, in the winter, when snow covers the high ground, skiing and snowboarding.

The most popular sports at Lake Como are sailing and water skiing. Lessons are available from qualified instructors, whatever your age and experience.

Another enjoyable activity is canoeing. All the lakes have clubs where you can rent canoes and equipment.



A water skiing instructor and his pupil at Lake Como

For the more sedentary, there are many spas (*terme*) at the lakes or in the vicinity. These centres offer a variety of treatments.

OTHER ACTIVITIES

Visitors to Lake Garda, especially families with children, might want to visit the Gardaland amusement park (see pp152-3). It is recommended for children and adults alike, the ideal place to enjoy yourselves and even experience the occasional thrill. However, in peak season, be prepared for a very long wait at the most interesting attractions.

About 2 km (1 mile) from Gardaland is Caneva, the



A group of windsurfers in action at Lake Garda



Camels in the Natura Viva zoological park, at Bussolengo-Pastrengo near Lake Garda

largest water amusement park in Italy. Shows, water games and other displays, plus an area reserved for small children, make this a big aquatic attraction.

To take a closer look at some rare and endangered animal species, visit the **Parco Natura Viva**, a zoo located at Bussolengo-Pastrengo. A pleasant walk among ancient oak trees and plants takes visitors around the home of the 1,000 specimens in this lovely park. Cars are also allowed into the safari park, where a 6-km (4-mile) tour brings you into closer contact with some of the wild animals of the savannah.

Another popular place for lovers of interesting plants is the **Giardino Botanico della Fondazione André Heller** at Gardone Riviera: 1.5 ha (3.7 acres) of land with over 8,000 plants from every climatic zone in the world.

The **Parco Giardino Sigurtà** lies 8 km (5 miles) from Peschiera. This 50-ha (123-acre) garden is a temple to ecology.

At Lake Maggiore the Villa Pallavicino park (see p137) has a lovely 20-ha (49-acre) botanic garden with 40 different species of animals.

NIGHTLIFE

The best area for nightlife is Lake Garda, which boasts internationally known nightspots. Desenzano, in particular, has a number of pubs and other spots for evening entertainment, while in the outskirts are some of the largest discotheques in Italy. The undisputed king is **Dehor**, a



Logo of the Natura Viva zoological park

gigantic and extremely popular place, especially in the summer. Another famous and very popular nightspot is **Fura**, a multimedia disco where theme evenings feature. On Friday there is funk, soul and "rare groove" music, while the other evening (and night) programmes are more unconventional.

At Lake Como, a popular spot for dinner and drinks with music is **Como Fashion Café**, which caters to a young and trendy crowd. For live music, go to **L'Ultimo Caffè**.

At Lake Maggiore, do not miss **La Rochetta**, a disco situated in a splendid Art Nouveau villa with a view of the lake, and **Dancing Mirage**.

At Verbania, go to **Tam Tam**; **Byblos**, at Arizzano, is another lively spot.

DIRECTORY

ACTIVITIES

Caneva

Località Fossalta 58, Lazise.
Tel 045-69 69 900.
www.canevaworld.it

Giardino Botanico della Fondazione André Heller

Via Roma, Gardone Riviera.
Tel 033-64 10 877.
www.hellergarden.com

Parco Giardino Sigurtà

Via Cavour 1, Valeggio sul Mincio. Tel 045-637 10 33.
www.sigurta.it

Parco Natura Viva

Località Figara 40, Bussolengo-Pastrengo, Varenna.
Tel 045-717 01 13.
www.parcnaturaviva.it

NIGHTLIFE

Byblos

Via Nuova Intra Premeno 6, Arizzano. Tel 0323-533 03.

Como Fashion Café

Via Sant'Abbondio 7, Como.
Tel 031-26 83 56.

Dancing Mirage

Viale Baracca 16, Arona.
Tel 0322-443 31.

Dehor

Via Fornace dei Gorghetti 2, Lonato.
Tel 030-991 99 48.
www.dehor.it

Fura

Via Lavagnone 13, Lonato.
Tel 030-913 06 52.
www.fura.it

L'Ultimo Caffè

Via Giuliani 32, Como.
Tel 031-27 30 98.

La Rochetta

Via Verbania 1, Arona.
Tel 0322-83 26 89.

Tam Tam

Piazza Flaim 16, Verbania.
Tel 0323-40 32 10.



One of the bars at the Dehor discotheque at Lake Garda





SURVIVAL GUIDE



PRACTICAL INFORMATION 208–213

TRAVEL INFORMATION 214–223



PRACTICAL INFORMATION

Milan is one of Italy's most efficient and business-like cities, with an excellent public transport network and good public services. In the capital of fashion, appearances do matter, and you are likely to receive better service and attention if you are smartly dressed. Milan has its share of petty crime, and it is advisable to take some basic precautions in order to enjoy your stay to the full. Keep bags and cameras close to you at all times, and take extra care travelling on public transport, where pickpockets



Logo of the City of Milan

may be operating. The public transport system is, however, the best way to get around the city. Walkers should stay alert in the chaotic traffic, and take particular care crossing streets. Tourist offices are the best places to go for practical information, including maps. At the lakes, brochures are available from IAT offices, with information on local festivals and other entertainment. Information can also be obtained ahead of your visit from the Italian tourist office (ENIT) in your home country.



Visitors on the roof of the Gothic Duomo

WHEN TO GO

Although Milan is great to visit year-round, the mild climate in June makes it one of the best months to go. The balmy spring months are also pleasant with cool breezes. Milan in August can be brutally hot and many shops and restaurants are closed. Most tourist attractions remain open, however. Winter in Milan can be very cold. The lakes are best visited from April to October, but they are packed in July and August.

VISAS AND PASSPORTS

Italy is part of the Schengen Agreement, whereby travellers moving from one Schengen country to another are not subject to border controls, although there are spot checks.

Other EU nationals and citizens of the US, Canada, Australia and New Zealand do not need visas for stays of up to three months.

All visitors to Italy must register with the police within eight working days of arrival. If you are staying in a hotel, this will be done for you. Otherwise, contact the local *questura*

(police station).

Anyone wishing to stay for more than three months (eight working days for citizens from countries other than those mentioned above) will have to obtain a

permesso di soggiorno (permit to stay). EU citizens can apply for a permit at any main police station. Non-EU citizens must apply in advance in their home country.

If you lose your passport contact your embassy.



IAT logo

TOURIST INFORMATION

Information on hotels and local amenities is available from the Italian tourist board, **ENIT (Ente Nazionale Italiano per il Turismo)**, which has offices in many major cities, including London and New York. In Milan, **IAT (Informazione e Accoglienza Turistica)** offices have information on the city, including free lists of hotels and restaurants, and details of cultural events.

At the lakes, look for IAT offices in larger towns, and Pro Loco tourist offices in smaller towns and villages; these are usually located in the town hall (*comune*) and are sometimes open only during the tourist season.

OPENING HOURS AND ADMISSION PRICES

Most state-owned museums in Milan are open from Tuesday to Sunday, while privately owned museums operate their own timetables. Churches are open daily but often close for lunch.

EU residents aged under 18 and over 60 benefit from discounts in most state-run places, though proof is required. The Milano Card gives free public transport and reduced entry to several museums and galleries. A three-day card, available from www.aboutmilan.com, is €9.50 plus shipping costs.

TRAVELLERS WITH SPECIAL NEEDS

Milan is a challenging city for disabled travellers. Pavements can be uneven or blocked by parked cars, and tram lines can make crossing the road difficult. However, the majority of Milan's metro system is wheelchair-accessible, as are the green, low-level trams. An excellent source of information for disabled travellers is the **AIAS Milano Onlus** website.



International Student Identity Card

STUDENT TRAVELLERS

The **Centro Turistico Studentesco (CTS)** issues the **International Student Identity Card (ISIC)** and discount tickets to people under 26; these can be used for travel

not only in Milan, but also in the rest of Italy and Europe.

There are two youth hostels in Milan: the **Ostello della Gioventù P Rotta**, where you need an annual membership card (which can be bought at the hostel), and **La Cordata (Casa Scout)**. For information on youth hostels around the lakes, contact the **Associazione Italiana Alberghi per la Gioventù** (Italian Youth Hostelling Association).

ITALIAN TIME

Milan is 1 hour ahead of Greenwich Mean Time. This means New York and Los Angeles are 6 and 9 hours behind Italian time, and Moscow is 2 hours ahead. Tokyo and Sydney are 8 and 9 hours ahead respectively.

RESPONSIBLE TRAVEL

Milan doesn't immediately impress the eco-conscious visitor. Things are greener beneath the surface, however,

particularly when it comes to food. Piazza Gramsci, in the Sempione district, has a small organic market on the first Sunday of each month, while Via F Confalonieri, in the Garibaldi area, hosts a similar market on the second Sunday of each month. **Simply SMA** is the city's first eco supermarket, and **Natura Si** is a chain selling organic and natural products.

Recycling bins are everywhere, while in metro stations, the *salvagornali* bins are a response to the nuisance of free newspapers.

Agriturismi Bio lists farm or country holidays considered fully or partly organic.



Colourful produce at one of Milan's organic markets

DIRECTORY

CONSULATES

UK

Via San Paolo 7.
Tel 02-72 30 01.

US

Via Principe Amedeo 2/10.
Tel 02-29 03 51.

TOURIST INFORMATION

ENIT UK

1 Princes Street, London W1B 2AY. **www.italiantouristboard.co.uk**

ENIT US

630 Fifth Avenue, Suite 1565, NY 10111.
www.italiantourism.com

IAT Offices

Milan

Piazza Duomo 19.
Tel 02-77 40 43 43.
www.provincia.milano.it/turismo

Lake Como

IAT di Bellagio
Piazza G Mazzini 12.

Tel 031-95 02 04. **www.bellagiolakecomo.com**

IAT di Cernobbio
Via Regina 33.
Tel 031-34 32 35.

IAT di Como
Piazza Cavour 17.
Tel 031-33 00 128.
www.lakecomo.it

IAT di Lecco
Via Nazario Sauro 6. Tel 0341-29 57 20. **www.turismo.provincia.lecco.it**

IAT di Tremezzo
Via Regina 3.
Tel 0344-404 93.
(Seasonal opening only).

Lake Garda

IAT di Desenzano
Via Porto Vecchio 34.
Tel 030-374 99 90.

IAT di Gardone
Corso Repubblica 8.
Tel 0365-203 47.

IAT di Sirmione
Viale Marconi 8. Tel 030-91 61 14 or 030-91 62 45.

IAT di Toscolano Maderno
Via Sacerdoti 1.
Tel 0365-374 87 41.

Lake Iseo

IAT di Iseo
Lungolago Marconi 2.
Tel 030-98 02 09.

Lake Maggiore

IAT di Laveno
Piazza Italia 18.
Tel 0332-66 87 85.

IAT di Varese

Via Carrobbio 2.
Tel 0332-28 36 04.
www.vareselandoftourism.it

TRAVELLERS WITH SPECIAL NEEDS

AIAS Milano Onlus
www.milanopertutti.org

STUDENT TRAVELLERS

Associazione Italiana Alberghi per la Gioventù
www.aighostels.com

Centro Turistico Studentesco

Largo Gemelli 1,
c/o ISU Cattolica.
Tel 02-80 25 55 95.
www.cts.it

International Student Identity Card

www.isic.org

La Cordata

Via Burigozzo 11.
Tel 02-58 31 46 75.
www.lacordata.it

Ostello della Gioventù P Rotta

Via Bassi 2.
Tel 02-39 26 70 95.
www.ostellomilano.it

RESPONSIBLE TRAVEL

Agriturismi Bio
www.agriturismibio.it

Natura Si
www.naturasi.it

Simply SMA
Via Novara 15.

Personal Security and Health



Italian pharmacy sign

In Milan, there is widespread petty crime, a problem common to all large cities. Stay wary, particularly in crowded areas, and keep a close eye on personal property such as bags and cameras, especially in the evening. The towns and villages around the lakes are very safe areas, however, and there should be no cause for concern. Should you fall ill during your stay, Italian pharmacists can advise on minor ailments.

POLICE AND EMERGENCIES

There are several police forces in Italy. The *polizia* (state police) deal with all kinds of criminal offences and issue *permessi di soggiorno* (residence permits) to foreigners and passports to Italian citizens.

The *vigili urbani* (municipal police) wear blue-and-white uniforms in winter and white ones in summer; they regulate traffic and parking offences.

The *carabinieri* (military police) deal with everything from speeding offences to drug-related crimes.

Police stations (*questura*) and hospitals (*ospedale*) with a casualty unit/emergency room (*pronto soccorso*) are shown on the Street Finder maps (see pp224-37).

For urgent medical attention see *Hospitals and Pharmacies*. Emergency phone numbers are listed in the Directory.

WHAT TO BE AWARE OF

Pay attention when walking alone at night in poorly lit streets away from the city centre. Unaccompanied women should take particular care. Petty theft is a perennial problem, so keep a tight grip on your bag, especially in trams and on the metro.

Pickpockets are common and well organized. Keep your handbag closed and do not carry backpacks or shoulder bags on your back. Keep valuables such as your wallet or purse, camera and mobile phone well out of sight. When walking along the street, keep handbags on the inside, away from the road.

Visitors with cars should take all the usual precautions appropriate in a big city. Do not leave personal belongings or car radios visible inside the car. Whenever possible, leave your car in an attended parking space (*parccheggio custodito*).



A municipal policewoman directing traffic in Milan

LOST PROPERTY

If you lose documents or other personal property, report the loss immediately at the nearest police station. An official report will be needed for insurance claims. It may also be worth contacting the city's **Ufficio Oggetti Smarriti** (Lost Property Office). If you lose something on a train or in a station, contact the lost property office on the ground floor of the **Stazione Centrale**.

Should an interpreter be needed, ask at your hotel or try the Yellow Pages (*Pagine Gialle*; www.paginegialle.it), where agencies will be listed. The **Associazione Italiana di Traduttori e Interpreti (AITI)** also has a list of qualified translators and interpreters. Your consulate should be able to provide interpreters too.

It is advisable to take photocopies of all important documents, including passport pages, before travelling.

HOSPITALS AND PHARMACIES

Milan has state-of-the-art health facilities should you become ill during your stay. If the ailment is minor, go to a pharmacy (*farmacia*) first. Italian pharmacists are well trained to deal with routine problems. Pharmacies can be identified by a neon green cross over the door. A list of pharmacies open at night



Milanese police at a road block



Fire engine



Ambulance



Police car

(*servizio notturno*) and on public holidays will be on display. A useful chemist is the **Farmacia della Stazione Centrale**, at the main railway station, open 24 hours a day.

Pronto Farmacia is a free emergency service that will deliver urgent medicines. The 24-hour service also gives advice and information on pharmacies that are open at night and on Sundays.

If you need urgent medical assistance, call the **Emergenza Sanitaria/Ambulanze** (Health Emergencies/Ambulance) or go straight to the Pronto Soccorso (Casualty Department/Emergency Room) at the nearest hospital.

If you should need a doctor at your hotel, contact the **Guardia Medica** (Night Duty Physician). In the unlikely event of poisoning, call the **Centro Antiveleeni** (Poison Control Centre).

MINOR HAZARDS

Mosquitoes (*zanzare*), which appear at the first sign of warm weather, can be a real pest. Despite the various anti-mosquito devices such as burning coils and plug-ins, it is difficult to fend them off altogether, especially when sitting at outdoor cafés at the lakes (the Navigli quarter in

the city is also particularly bad). Always remember to apply insect repellent cream or spray.

Tap water is safe to drink in Italy, but many people prefer to drink bottled water (*acqua minerale*), which may be either fizzy (*frizzante* or *con gas*) or still (*naturale*).

Milan's pollution and its notorious smog, which is particularly prevalent in winter, can be problematic for people with breathing difficulties who should consider wearing anti-pollution masks.

TRAVEL AND HEALTH INSURANCE

All EU citizens should travel with the European Health Insurance Card (EHIC), available from the UK Department of Health (www.dh.gov.uk) or a post office. The card entitles the holder to free emergency treatment and reciprocal health care in Italy. It is wise, however, for visitors to have additional health insurance.

Always take out adequate travel insurance before leaving for Italy, and remember to report any loss or theft at a local police station.

SAFETY OUTDOORS

Aside from the high levels of pollution and strong sun in summer, Milan poses little environmental danger. Visitors to the lakes are unlikely to experience anything more alarming than the odd mosquito. Those keen to practise watersports should follow certain guidelines. At Lakes Maggiore and Como, cold water and strong currents challenge even experienced swimmers. On Lake Garda, windsurfers may be taken by surprise by sudden gusts of wind, particularly in the areas around Torbole and Riva (the northern part of the lake).

DIRECTORY

POLICE AND EMERGENCIES

Emergenza Sanitaria/Ambulanze (Health Emergencies/Ambulance)

Tel 118.

General Emergencies

Tel 113.

Fire

Tel 115.

Police

Tel 112 (*Carabinieri*).

Tel 02-772 71 (*Vigili Urbani*).

LOST PROPERTY

Associazione Italiana di Traduttori e Interpreti

www.aiti.org

Stazione Centrale

Piazza Duca d'Aosta.

Map 4 F1. Tel 02-63 71 20 27.

☐ 8:30am–4pm Mon–Fri.

Ufficio Oggetti Smarriti

Via Friuli 30. Map 8 F4.

Tel 02-88 45 39 00.

☐ 8:30am–4pm Mon–Fri.

HOSPITALS AND PHARMACIES

Centro Antiveleeni

Tel 02-66 10 10 29.

Farmacia della Stazione Centrale

Map 4 F1.

Tel 02-669 07 35.

Guardia Medica

Tel 02-345 67.

Pronto Farmacia

Tel 800-80 11 85 (*free*).



Canoeing, a popular outdoor activity in the lakes in Lombardy

Banking and Currency



Cashpoint
(bancomat) logo

Milan has very good public services. There is a bank on almost every street corner, and most of them have automatic cash dispensers. In the smaller villages around the lakes, banks with cash dispensers are less easy to find, so plan ahead and take some cash with you. Credit cards are widely accepted by all but the smallest of businesses. Currency can be exchanged at post offices, banks, bureaux de change and, at a less competitive rate, some hotels. Always compare rates to find the most favourable one.



Main branch of the Credito Italiano bank, in Piazza Cordusio

BANKS

Milanese banks are open 8:30am–1:30pm and 3–4pm Monday to Friday; note that opening times may vary by about a quarter of an hour from bank to bank. Most banks have cashpoint machines (or ATMs), which take all major credit cards, including American Express and Visa.

CURRENCY EXCHANGE

It is a good idea to bring some euros with you to avoid poor exchange rates and/or high charges, but it is possible to change money at the airports.

At Linate airport, **Eurochange Linate** in the arrival lounge, is open 7am–midnight daily; the office in the departure lounge is open 6am–10pm. At Malpensa airport, **Eurochange Malpensa**, in departures, is open 7am–11pm daily.

Larger post offices and banks also offer exchange

services at attractive rates; however, using an ATM to withdraw cash can often be a more economical option.

ATMS

ATMs (*bancomat*) are ubiquitous in Milan. Be aware, though, that some of the smaller villages around the lakes may not have either a bank or an ATM. The majority of ATMs have instructions in English and other European languages. Always use caution when withdrawing cash and avoid any machine you are unsure about.

CREDIT CARDS AND TRAVELLER'S CHEQUES

Both in Milan and at the lakes, most businesses accept **MasterCard** and **Visa**, while **American Express** and **Diners Club** are less frequently accepted. However, some restaurants, cafés and shops may require a minimum expenditure to accept credit card payment. Always make sure you have some cash in case your credit card is not accepted. Note that petrol stations do not take credit cards, only cash.

To avoid problems using your card while abroad, inform your credit card company before travelling. In the event of the loss or theft of your credit card, contact the numbers listed in the Directory immediately.

Traveller's cheques are not as popular as they used to be and tourists are finding it increasingly hard to cash or spend them. If you decide to

use them, choose a well-known name such as American Express.

CURRENCY

Italy's currency is the euro. Euro banknotes have seven denominations. The 5-euro note (grey) is the smallest, followed by the 10-euro note (pink), 20-euro note (blue), 50-euro note (orange), 100-euro note (green), 200-euro note (yellow) and the 500-euro note (purple). The euro has eight coin denominations: the 1 euro and 2 euro coins are both silver and gold in colour; the 50-, 20- and 10-cent coins are gold; and the 5-, 2- and 1-cent coins are bronze.

Do not carry large amounts of cash on you, and never underestimate the need for coins and small notes in Italy. Taxis and smaller shops and museums can rarely change large notes.

DIRECTORY

BANKS

Banca Popolare di Milano

Piazza Filippo Meda 4.

Map 4 D5. Tel 02-770 01.

Banca Popolare di Lodi

Piazza dei Mercanti 5.

Map 7 C1. Tel 02-850 81.

CURRENCY EXCHANGE

Eurochange Linate

International arrivals.

Tel 02-756 13 72.

Eurochange Malpensa

International departures T2.

Tel 800-30 53 57.

LOST AND STOLEN CREDIT CARDS

American Express

Tel 06-72 90 03 47 or 800-87 43 33 (toll free).

Diners Club

Tel 800-39 39 39 (toll free).

MasterCard

Tel 800-87 08 66 (toll free).

Visa

Tel 800-87 72 32 (toll free).

Communications and Media



Public phones are increasingly hard to find in Milan, as access to Internet services and the use of mobile phones have increased. Mobile

phone users should consider purchasing a SIM card for use in Italy before they travel, or a prepaid phone on arrival. In addition to Internet cafés, Wi-Fi hotspots are ever more common in bars, restaurants and hotels. Newsstands carry a huge range of publications, and many sell English-language newspapers too. The postal service in Italy, once notoriously slow, is much improved.

INTERNATIONAL AND LOCAL TELEPHONE CALLS

The area code (*prefisso*) for Milan is 02. Be aware that it is necessary to dial telephone numbers in full, including the area code, even for local calls. For information in English concerning international calls, dial 4176. To make an international reverse charge (collect) call, the number to dial is 170. For Italian directory enquiries, dial 1254.

MOBILE PHONES

GSM mobile phones work in Italy, but North American phones may not work abroad if they are locked. If you know that your handset will function and is unlocked, consider buying an Italian SIM card. Most offer free incoming calls and low rates for outgoing calls.

If your phone is locked, buying a prepaid phone once in Italy is an option, though some shops will ask for a tax code, which you won't be able to provide. It is also possible to rent a mobile phone at telephony centres, like the **Fly Business Centre** at Malpensa airport.

PUBLIC TELEPHONES

Most telephone booths in Milan are scheduled to disappear by 2015; around the lakes they are still quite commonplace. Public phones usually operate with telephone cards (*schede telefoniche*), sold at Internet shops, tobacconists and newsstands. An international card (*scheda telefonica internazionale*) is the cheapest way of calling home.



Internet café in Milan

INTERNET ACCESS

There are Internet cafés all over Milan, including **Hard Disk Café** and **Mondadori**, and in the main lake towns. Wi-Fi is common in bars, restaurants and hotels, though in some hotels the hotspot is only in public areas.

POSTAL SERVICES

Post offices are usually open 8am–2pm on weekdays and 9:30am–1pm on Saturday. Several post offices, including the **Ufficio Centrale**, (central post office) are open until 7pm. The Ufficio Centrale also offers a *poste restante* (*Fermo Posta*) service.

You can buy stamps (*francobolli*) from post offices and any tobacconist with the black-and-white T sign.

NEWSPAPERS AND MAGAZINES

Milan dailies, such as *Il Corriere della Sera*, have local news sections and entertainment listings. The free *Milano Mese* (available at IAT offices) has listings of cultural events.

Websites such as www.tuttomilano.it, www.aboutmilano.com and <http://ciao.milano.it> have information on cultural activities in the city.

DIRECTORY

MOBILE PHONES

Fly Business Centre

Malpensa Airport.
Tel 02-58 58 10 74.

INTERNET CAFES

Hard Disk Café

Corso Sempione 4.
Map 2 E2.
Tel 02-33 10 10 38.

Mondadori

Via Marghera 28.
Map 1 C5.
Tel 02-48 04 73 03.
Piazza del Duomo 1.
Map 7 C1.
Tel 02-454 41 10.

POSTAL SERVICES

Ufficio Centrale

Via Cordusio 4. Map 7 B1.
Tel 02-72 48 20 65.
www.poste.it

Other Post Offices

Via Sarmartini 2, off Piazza
Duca d'Aosta (Stazione Centrale,
ground floor).



Newsagent selling national and international publications

TELEVISION

There are three state-owned television channels in Italy (RAI 1, RAI 2 and RAI 3) and many private channels, some of which are owned by Mediaset (Retequattro, Canale Cinque, and Italia Uno). There are also many local channels. Most hotels 3-stars and above have satellite TV with BBC and CNN news in English, as well as German and French channels.

TRAVEL INFORMATION

Three airports link Milan with the rest of the world. Linate airport is only a few kilometres from the city centre and connects the capital of Lombardy with the main Italian and European cities. Malpensa is an intercontinental airport about 50 km (30 miles) from Milan, while Orio al Serio, which handles many European budget flights, is located 45 km (27 miles) away, near Bergamo. There are car rental offices at all the airports, though it is usually cheaper to book a fly-drive deal ahead



An Alitalia airplane

rather than arrange hire on arrival. There are excellent train links between Milan and other cities in Italy. The city is also well connected to the rest of Europe, with fast, easy routes to France and Switzerland, and to Austria and Germany via Verona. Visitors arriving by car will use the excellent road and motorway networks. Exits from the ring road around Milan are clearly marked. However, these roads are often congested with traffic, particularly at rush hour, so journey times can be slow.



Linate Airport, located within easy reach of the city centre

ARRIVING BY AIR

Visitors from outside Italy arriving in Milan by air are likely to fly into either Malpensa or Orio al Serio airports (the latter is often referred to as Bergamo airport). Linate airport handles more domestic than international flights. Frequent flights between London and Milan are operated by **Alitalia**, **British Airways** and **easyJet**. The majority of low-cost airlines, such as **Ryanair**, fly to Orio al Serio in Bergamo.

British Airways and **Lufthansa** offer a good choice of direct flights from the United States, linking Milan with Boston, New York, Chicago, Miami and Los Angeles. Alitalia also has good connections from Toronto, Vancouver and Sydney; however, many of its flights from the US go via Rome, necessitating a connection to Milan.

LINATE AIRPORT

Linate handles a small number of European flights with airlines such as Alitalia, **Air France**, British Airways, **BMI**, Lufthansa and **KLM**, and domestic flights with carriers such as **Meridiana**.

The airport has left luggage facilities, car rental offices including Avis and Hertz (see pp222-3), and plenty of car parking space.

Getting from Linate to the centre of Milan is easy. Taxis take around 20 minutes (longer in rush hour) and cost about €20. A taxi stand is situated right in front of the airport exit.

ATM bus No.73 runs from 6:05am to 0:55am, linking the airport with the city centre, going as far as Piazza San Babila. There are two services – a regular service and a non-stop one. Tickets (€2.50) are sold at the vending machine near the bus stop. They cannot be bought on the bus.

The **Starfly** bus runs every 30 minutes between 6:05am and 11:45pm, connecting Linate and Milan's central station. Tickets cost €4 and can be bought on board.

MALPENSA AIRPORT

Located 50 km (30 miles) from the city, Malpensa is the largest of the Milan airports, with two terminals.

The **Malpensa Express** rail service links the airport with Stazione Nord in Piazza Cadorna. The journey takes 40 minutes. Trains leave the airport every 30 minutes between 6:45am and 9:45pm; a direct shuttle bus then takes over until 1:30am. Trains from Milan depart 5:50am–8:20pm, with the bus taking over until 11:10pm. A one-way ticket costs €11; the only returns available are day returns.



A view of Malpensa airport



The ring road (*tangentiale*) around Milan, often congested with traffic

Two coach lines also offer a good airport service. The **Malpensa Shuttle** runs every 20 minutes, starting at 5am from the Stazione Centrale (there is an earlier coach at 4:15am), and 5:30am from Malpensa; the last coach from the airport leaves at 12:30am. The journey time is about 1 hour; tickets cost €7.50 for a single or €12 for a return.

The **Malpensa Bus Express**, operated by Autostradale, runs approximately every 20 minutes starting at 4:30am from the Stazione Centrale and 6am from Malpensa. A single journey costs €7.50.

An **Airpullman** bus links Malpensa and Linate every 90 minutes, starting from 9:30am; the last coach leaves Linate at 4:30pm and Malpensa at 6:20pm. The journey time is 70 minutes and tickets cost €13.

A taxi from Malpensa takes around an hour (more in rush hour) and costs €85 to Milan.

ORIO AL SERIO AIRPORT

Used by several European carriers (including many low-cost airlines), Orio al Serio has only one terminal, meaning that crowds and queues are commonplace.

Autostradale runs an efficient bus service between the airport and Milan's Stazione Centrale, leaving every 30 minutes during the day. The journey time is about 1 hour, and a ticket costs €10.

An urban bus route (No.1) links the airport to Bergamo train station every 25–35 minutes (6:05am–0:15am Mon–Sat; service is less frequent on Sundays); tickets cost €1.60.

A taxi to Milan takes 45–60 minutes and costs about €60.

ARRIVING BY CAR

Visitors arriving from the *autostrada* (motorway) will approach Milan via the ring roads, *tangentiale est* (east) and *tangentiale ovest* (west), which are often congested with traffic. Approaching the centre, look for an official car park (*see p219*), then use public transport. The alternative is to use the ATM parking areas (*see chart below*) that are on the outskirts but well served by the metro. Fees vary from €1 for half a day to €2 for up to 8 hours. Some ATM parking is free after 8pm.

Car parks closer to the city centre are more expensive.

| ARRIVING FROM | MOTORWAY EXITS | CAR PARK | NUMBER OF CARS | METRO AND BUS | DISTANCE FROM CITY CENTRE |
|---|--|---------------------------------|----------------|---------------------|---------------------------|
| Trieste Venice Verona Brescia | Cavenago/Cambiago | Gessate | 500 | M 2 (30/35 min.) | 23 km (14 miles) |
| | Sesto San Giovanni/V.le Zara | Sesto Marelli | 250 | M 1 (20 min.) | 8 km (5 miles) |
| | Tang. est/Cologno Monzese | Cologno Nord | 500 | M 2 (30 min.) | 9 km (5.5 miles) |
| | Tang. est/Viale Palmanova | Cascina Gobba/ Crescenzenago | 800 600 | M 2 (20 min.) | 6 km (4 miles) |
| Turin Aosta Como Chiasso Varese Gravellona | Tang. est/Viale Forlanini | Forlanini | 650 | SP 12 SP 73 | 6 km (4 miles) |
| | Viale Certosa | Lampugnano | 2,000 | M 1 (20 min.) | 5 km (3 miles) |
| | Pero | Molino Dorino | 1,600 | M 1 (25 min.) | 8.5 km (5 miles) |
| Ventimiglia Genoa | Tang. ovest/Milano Baggio | Bisceglie | 900 | M 1 (20/25 min.) | 6 km (4 miles) |
| | Viale Liguria/Centro Città/ Filaforum | Romolo/ Famagosta | 250 560 | M 2 (20 min.) | 4–5 km (2.5–3 miles) |
| Naples Rome Florence Bologna | Milano/Piazzale Corvetto | Rogoredo/ San Donato | 350 2,400 | M 3 (20 min.) | 5–7 km (3–4 miles) |



An ETR Eurostar train at the Stazione Centrale in Milan

ARRIVING BY RAIL

The main railway station in Milan is the **Stazione Centrale**, where all the major domestic and international trains arrive. Connections with your destination in town can be made by taxi, metro (underground) lines 2 and 3, and many trams and buses, all of which are just outside the entrance. **Porta Garibaldi**, in the Centro Direzionale area, and Milano Lambrate (near Città Studi) are much smaller railway stations. Both can be reached via metro line 2. Metro line 3 links **Rogoredo** Milanese, with central Milan.

A regional train service run by the **Ferrovie Nord Milano** connects the city with Como, Varese and the Brianza region. Trains depart from Piazzale Cadorna, where metro lines 1 and 2 converge.

The Passante Ferroviario (see p221) is a suburban railway link network that connects various metro lines with the Porta Garibaldi station, run by the **Ferrovie dello Stato** (state railway), and with the Milano-Bovisara station, run by Ferrovie Nord.

A number of different types of train operate on Italy's railways. The fastest trains linking Milan and the main national and international cities are the ETR Eurostar trains (*le freccie*). The ticket price includes a supplement and obligatory seat reservation. International

Eurocity trains also offer fast links to major European cities such as Zurich, Paris and Barcelona. Intercity trains link Milan and the main cities within Italy, such as Florence and Rome. On both Eurocity and Intercity services, tickets should be booked ahead. A supplement is charged.

The other types of train are slower, but the fares are very reasonable and calculated by the kilometre. *Espresso* trains stop only at main stations, *Diretto* trains stop at most stations and the *Locale* ones stop at every single station along the route.

There are also trains with sleeping cars for people travelling at night. It is possible to reserve a *cuccetta* (bunk bed) in a compartment holding four to six beds. A more expensive but more private and comfortable alternative are the Wagons-Lits

carriages (*vagoni letto*). These compartments have washing facilities, and breakfast is provided. A first-class ticket is obligatory to secure a one-bed cabin.

RAIL TICKETS

Train tickets can be purchased online on the Trenitalia website (www.trenitalia.com), at railway stations or in travel agencies. E-tickets and ticketless purchases sent to your mobile phone are also available. Standard tickets must be validated before departure by date-stamping them at the small yellow stamping machine at the entrance to each platform (*binario*).

Tickets are valid for two months from the time of purchase; however, once date-stamped, they must be used within 24 hours. If you are adversely affected by a railway strike, tickets for travel should be stamped by a ticket inspector or cashier in order to claim a refund.



The Ferrovie dello Stato logo

Online reimbursements are also possible for those with ticketless purchases.

Should you need to amend a booking, Trenitalia offers a range of possibilities – and restrictions. Full details are available online.

ARRIVING BY COACH

Coaches (in Italian, *pullman*) arriving in Milan end their journey at the coach terminus at Lampugnano, next to the metro stop of the same name (line 1). The most important



The concourse at Milan's Stazione Centrale



Autostradale coaches parked at a terminus in Milan

coach carrier connecting Milan with the rest of Italy, including Sicily, is **Autostradale Viaggi**; the company also run airport buses that can be booked online. **SAFduemila** links Milan to Lake Maggiore, going to Arona, Stresa and

Verbania. It also has a service that connects Malpensa airport to Stresa, Arona and Intra. Reserve tickets the day before travelling before 11am.

For destinations in the rest of Europe, the main firm is **Eurolines**, which also offers a

service connecting Milan with Rome, Venice and Florence.

Long-distance coaches are comfortable, with reclining seats, air conditioning, toilets and television. They make regular stops at motorway service stations.

COACH TICKETS AND FARES

Tickets for coach travel can be purchased directly at the bus terminal in Lampugnano or online at **Bus Italia**. There are also Autostradale offices in Piazza Castello and at Orio al Serio. Timetables and rates vary according to the length of the journey and the season. Reductions are often available for children aged 2–14 and people over 60.

DIRECTORY

ARRIVING BY AIR

Air France

Tel 848-88 44 66.
www.airfrance.co.uk

Alitalia

Tel 06-22 22.
www.alitalia.it

BMI

www.flybmi.com

British Airways

Tel 02-72 41 61.
www.ba.com

Easyjet

Tel 849 23 45 89.
www.easyjet.com

KLM

www.klm.com

Lufthansa

Tel 199-400 044 030.
www.lufthansa.it

Meridiana

Tel 199-111 388.
www.meridiana.it

Ryanair

Tel 899 01 88 80.
www.ryanair.com

LINATE AIRPORT

ATM

Tel 800-80 81 81
(toll free).
www.atm-mi.it

First Aid

Tel 02-74 85 22 23.

Information

Tel 02-23 23 23 (call centre). www.sea-aeroportmilano.it

Left Luggage

Tel 02-71 66 59.

Lost Property

www.sea-aeroporti milano.it/en/pdf/lost_property_form.pdf

Starfly

Tel 02-58 58 72 37.

MALPENSA AIRPORT

Airpullman

Linete – Malpensa
Tel 02-58 58 32 02.
www.airpullman.com

First Aid

Tel 02-74 85 44 44.

Information

Tel 02-23 23 23 (call centre). www.sea-aeroportmilano.it

Left Luggage

Tel 02-58 58 02 98 (T1).

Lost Property

www.sea-aeroporti milano.it/en/pdf/lost_property_form.pdf

Malpensa Bus Express

Tel 02-58 58 73 04.
www.autostradale.it

Malpensa Express

Tel 02-202 22.
www.ferrovienord.it

Malpensa Shuttle

Tel 02-58 58 31 85.
www.airpullman.com

ORIO AL SERIO AIRPORT

Autostradale

Tel 02-63 79 01
or 035-31 84 72.
www.autostradale.com

Information

Tel 035-32 62 97.
www.orioaeroporto.it

ARRIVING BY RAIL

Ferrovie dello Stato

Tel 89-20 21.
www.ferrodellastato.it

Ferrovie Nord Milano (Cadorna)

Piazzale Cadorna 14.
Map 3 A5.
Tel 02-202 22.
www.ferrovienord.it

Porta Garibaldi

Map 3 C1.
Tel 02-63 71 62 75
(information).

Rogoredo

Tel 02-63 711 or
89-20 21.

Stazione Centrale

Map 4 F1.
Tel 89-20 21
(state railway call centre).
Tel 02-77 40 43 18
(tourist information).
Tel 02-63 71 22 12
(left luggage).
Tel 02-669 45 35
(railway police).

ARRIVING BY COACH

Autostradale Viaggi

Lampugnano.
Tel 02-30 08 91.
www.autostradale.com

Eurolines

c/o Autostradale Viaggi,
Lampugnano.
Tel 02-30 08 91, 055-35
71 10 (main office).
www.eurolines.com

SAFduemila

Tel 0323-55 21 72.
www.safduemila.com

COACH TICKETS AND FARES

Bus Italia

www.busitalia.it

Getting around Milan



Ticket for a car park in Milan

Although there are some traffic-free areas, such as Brera and the historic centre, Milan is not very pedestrian-friendly. Traffic is heavy and chaotic, and parking space is hard to find. Public transport (see pp220–21) is the best way of getting around. The tram, bus and metro network is efficient, and a flat fare operates in the city centre. One- and two-day passes offer good value. All tickets, including the passes, must be date-stamped before use. Fines are imposed on anyone caught having a “free ride”.

GREEN TRAVEL

The biggest problems facing Milan are traffic and the lack of parking space. However, the public transport system is well used and represents good value, with tickets valid on all forms of transport.

The **Ecopass** (see *Driving Around Milan*), is the city council’s attempt to curb traffic entering the city. All cars pay a fee to access the city centre but the amount depends on the car’s age and pollution class of the vehicle. Profits from this scheme are reinvested in more sustainable transport.

Milan’s public transport authority, ATM (see p221), is replacing traditional buses with hydrogen-powered and hybrid vehicles. Since 2008, around 250 “clean” forms of transport have been introduced in the city.

ATM also operate a bike-sharing scheme for residents and visitors, **BikeMi**. This popular initiative allows you to pick up a bike and return it to a designated place elsewhere in the city.

WALKING IN MILAN

Some areas of Milan are very pleasant to walk around. Strolling around the fashion district window shopping, for example, is always an enjoyable aspect of the city. Pedestrianized areas in Milan can be found around Corso Vittorio Emanuele, Via dei Mercanti, Piazza San Babila, Via Dante, Via della Spiga and the Brera quarter.

Another good area for people on foot is the Navigli quarter, which is a pedestrian zone after 8pm in summer.

However, outside of oases like these, the pedestrians’ lot is by no means an easy one. The main problem is the heavy traffic. Drivers tend to treat the streets as race tracks, and even where people crossing the streets are using the zebra crossings, the road markings may be ignored by motorists. An additional problem is that the chronic lack of parking space means that cars are usually parked on the pavements, leaving pedestrians very little room to manoeuvre. This is a

particular problem for those trying to get around with prams or pushchairs and for those who are wheelchair-bound.

STREET CROSSINGS

Theoretically, pedestrians have right of way at crossings when the green *avanti* sign is lit up; however, you won’t have long to get across, so be alert. The red *alt* sign means that you must wait. Underground crossings are indicated by a sign reading *sottopassaggio*.

DRIVING AROUND MILAN

Driving in Milan is not recommended. The heavy traffic and no-entry areas, known as ZTL (*zona a traffico limitato*) for taxis, buses and emergency vehicles only, make driving difficult. From 8am to 8pm on-street parking (indicated by blue lines) is allowed for up to 2 hours by using a Sosta Milano card, which is a pre-pay parking ticket sold at authorized ATM sales points (tobacconists, newsstands and bars). Areas marked with yellow lines are for residents only. Disabled drivers displaying a badge can park for free in designated areas. Alternatively, use the ATM parking areas in the centre of Milan (see chart opposite) or those on the outskirts of the city, which are well served by the metro (see p215).

Cars entering central Milan between 7:30am and 7:30pm Mon–Fri have to pay an eco tax, the Ecopass. The Ecopass zone is clearly signposted, and the amount payable varies according to the pollution class of the vehicle. For EU vehicles, the pollution class can be found in the vehicle registration documents. The charge is payable on the day of entry or until midnight the following day. A multiple Ecopass (worth €20, €50 or €100) entitles you to enter central Milan on different days, without having to pay on a daily basis. Most hotels will assist visitors with fulfilling the Ecopass requirements. For rental cars, it is best to check with the car hire company.



Corso Buenos Aires, heading to the city centre

Travelling by Public Transport



Logo of the Azienda
Trasporti Milanese (ATM)

Azienda Trasporti Milanese (ATM), which comprises trams, buses, trolleybuses and the three lines of the underground railway (*metropolitana*).



A tramcar going through the Navigli quarter

TRAMS AND BUSES

Trams, buses and trolleybuses in Milan are efficient and serve virtually the entire city. They are always crowded, especially at rush hour, and generally pass by every 10 minutes.

Bus and tram stops are easy to recognize. Each has a yellow sign displaying the route taken. Stops are often located

on islands in the road, with seats for waiting passengers.

The yellow signs also have a timetable, but be careful to distinguish the summer (*estate*) from the winter (*inverno*) schedules, as they are posted side by side. Italian timetables always use the 24-hour clock.

On most buses and trams you can use any door to get on or get off. A few vehicles

have signs indicating which door must be used to enter (*entrare*) and exit (*uscire*).

Tickets should be bought before you get on from a nearby newsstand or bar, and date-stamped on the bus or tram. There is a small machine to validate (*convalidare*) your ticket; it is usually at the front, behind the driver, but on longer vehicles there are at least two, one in the front and one at the back.

When you want to get off, press the red button. A sign saying "*fermata prenotata*" will flash until the next stop is reached. The driver will usually open the doors when the tram or bus reaches the stop; if not press the button next to the doors.

The ATM runs a night bus called **Radiobus**. Call ahead to book a pick-up at your nearest stop. It costs €3 a ride.

Always keep a close eye on your personal belongings, including luggage, particularly on a crowded bus or tram. Pickpockets – including children – are on the lookout for handbags, mobile phones and wallets, and you must be wary.

Families travelling with prams and people in wheelchairs will find the newer, green trams easier to board.

USEFUL BUS AND TRAM ROUTES

This map shows the best bus and tram routes for sightseeing in Milan. The locations of major sights are marked, as well as the nearest useful stop. Sights should then only be a short walk away.

KEY

Major sight

Tram route

Bus route

Stop (selected stops only)



THE METRO

There are three metro lines: number 1 (red), 2 (green) and 3 (yellow). Two further lines are being planned or constructed, with the proposed Line 4 connecting Linate airport to the city. Stations all have escalators and many have lifts for disabled passengers (see *Back Endpaper*), and they are usually located close to tram and bus stops. The trains run approximately every 2 minutes during rush hour and are often crowded. They run every 5 minutes at other times of the day. Once stamped, tickets can also be used for other means of public transport within 75 minutes.

PASSANTE FERROVIARIO

This commuter train service links the northwest of Milan with the metro. The line goes from Porta Venezia to Bovisio, with intermediate stops at Piazza della Repubblica, Stazione Garibaldi and Via Lancetti.

TICKETS AND TIMETABLES

All tickets and travelcards can be used for above-ground transport, the metro and the Passante Ferroviario. Tickets are valid for 75 minutes on all lines. However, they cannot be used twice on the metro.

Tickets and electronic travelcards should be bought in advance as you cannot buy them on board. They can be purchased from newsstands, tobacconists and automatic

vending machines in metro stations, which operate with both coins and banknotes.

Tourist tickets are good value. They cost from €3/5.50 and are valid for 24/48 hours. Weekly and monthly passes (*abbonamenti*) are also available. The Milano Card, also available for tourists, gives free public transport for three days (see p208).

Milanese public transport usually operates from 6am to 12:30am, but some buses and trams run until 2am.



Ticket for the metro and railway

GUIDED TOURS

A unique way of touring Milan is on an antique tram made into an Orient Express-style restaurant. Called **ATMosfera**, the tram, which offers dinner (and lunch, if you book the entire tram), leaves from Piazza Castello, on the corner of Via Beltrami, Tuesday to Sunday; the tour lasts around 2½ hours. Reservations must be made by 7:30pm the day before and tickets cost €65.

ATM's **City Tour** begins at Largo Cairoli at 9:30am and ends at Piazza del Duomo at 1pm. Available from Tuesday to Sunday, this 3½-hour bus tour covers all the main monuments of Milan, including a visit to the *Last Supper*. Tickets cost €55 for adults

DIRECTORY

TRAMS AND BUSES

ATM

Tel 800-80 81 81 (toll free).

www.atm-mi.it

For season tickets and travel passes:

Duomo, Cadorna, Centrale FS, Garibaldi FS, Loreto and Romolo stations.

☐ 7:45am–7:15pm Mon–Sat.

Radiobus

Tel 02-48 03 48 03 (1pm–1am)

to book time and route (service runs 8pm–2am).

GUIDED TOURS

ATMosfera Restaurant Tram

Tel 800-80 81 81.

www.atm-mi.it

ATM City Tour

Tel 02-48 03 69 99.

www.atm-mi.it

ATM City Sightseeing

Tel 02-86 71 31.

www.atm-mi.it

Milan Segway Tours

Piazza Sempione.

Tel 055-239 88 55.

www.milansegwaytours.com

Zani Viaggi

www.zaniviaggi.it

and €27.50 for children aged 7–14. A hop-on, hop-off open-topped bus is also available from Piazza Castello run by ATM's **City Sightseeing**. Contact the IAT office (see p209) or book online at the ATM site.

There are also a number of private bus companies offering similar tours. **Zani Viaggi** organizes a hop-on, hop-off open-topped bus (weather permitting) departing from Piazza Castello.

Walking tours are organized privately, and cost from €20. For more detailed information, contact the IAT office.

Milan Segway Tours offers guided tours of the city by Segway, beginning at Parco Sempione and ending at Piazza del Duomo.



Milan's antique ATMosfera tourist tram

Getting to and around the Lakes



The funicular at Como in 1894

The lakes are easily accessible from Milan, both by car and by train. Visitors arriving by car will take the *Autostrada dei Laghi* motorway or the *Valassina superstrada*. There are good train links with all the lakes using either the *Ferrovie dello Stato* (FS) or the *Ferrovie Nord Milano* (FNM) railways. Both offer frequent services. Bus services link the various towns and villages around the lakes, or you

may well prefer to use the hydrofoils or ferries in order to avoid traffic jams on the crowded roads, especially at weekends. Be advised that all lake ferry companies run a much reduced service in the winter months, generally between November and March.

CAR HIRE

At Malpensa, most car hire companies are located on the first floor of Terminal 1. Rental companies at the airport include **Hertz, Avis, Easycar, Europcar, Budget and Sixt**. Desks are usually open from 7am to 11pm/midnight daily. At Linate, car hire firms are on the ground floor (arrivals). Opening times vary, with some desks – Europcar, for example – closed at weekends. Many car rental firms also operate from Orio al Serio. Arrange car hire before you travel for a better deal.

LAKE MAGGIORE

To get to Lake Maggiore from Milan by car, take the A8 *autostrada* and exit at Sesto Calende. From here, take the road to Angera to go to the Lombardy side of the lake, or the road to Arona to go to the Piedmontese side.

To get to the upper part of the lake, proceed northwards, turn off at Gravellona Toce and then follow the signs for Fondotoce and Verbania.

If you go to Lake Orta, take the Borgomanero turnoff and follow the signs for Gozzano–Orta San Giulio. The A8 *autostrada* is also the easiest way to get to Lake Varese from Milan: take the Varese exit and continue to Gaviate.

Lake Maggiore is also accessible by train from Milan's Stazione Garibaldi railway station (see p217); local trains go as far as Luino, via Gallarate. The *Ferrovie Nord* railway (see p217) has frequent daily train services to Laveno.

The most enjoyable way of travelling from one town to another on Lake Maggiore is to use the hydrofoils and ferries. The main towns are connected by the **Navigazione Lago Maggiore** service, which has a fleet of 30 vessels, including steamboats, motor



A Ferrovie dello Stato regional train

boats and ferries. The timetables are posted at local hotels, restaurants and all the ports, and are subject to seasonal changes.

If you are travelling from outside Italy, Malpensa airport (about 50 km/30 miles from Milan; see pp214–15) is the closest to Lake Maggiore.

LAKE COMO

The shortest route from Milan to Lake Como by car is to take the A9 *autostrada*, better known as Milano–Laghi, and exit at the Como Nord signs. To get to the western side of the lake, from Como take the Statale 340 road, the ancient Via Regina, which goes as far as Sorico. If, however, you are headed for the other side, go up the state road 583, which passes through Bellagio and goes as far as Lecco.

Traffic can be very heavy during the weekend, and as there is not much parking space around, the best solution may be to use a combination of car followed by one of the frequent hydrofoil or car ferry services. The hydrofoils are particularly frequent on the Como–Colico line, with intermediate stops, while the ferries stop only at Cadenabbia, Bellagio, Menaggio and Varenna. For detailed information, contact **Navigazione Lago di Como**.

The town of Como is also served by the *Ferrovie dello Stato* (FS) and *Ferrovie Nord* railways. The FS trains go to Como on the Milan–Chiasso



A ferry connecting the main towns around Lake Como

line. The Nord trains leave from Piazzale Cadorna in Milan and arrive in the centre of town at Piazza Cavour.

If you travel by air, Malpensa (see pp214–15) is the closest airport to Lake Como.

LAKE GARDA

Verona is the nearest main town to the lake. It is on routes linking Milan with Venice, both road and rail.

To reach Salò from the Milan–Venice A4 motorway, exit at Brescia Centro and go eastwards on the *tangenziale* (ring road) until you see signs for the Salò *superstrada* (highway). Alternatively, exit at Desenzano (118 km/73 miles from Milan), cross the town and go up the Statale 572 road for 20 km (12 miles).

A few kilometres past Salò is Gardone. Sirmione can be reached from Desenzano by following the southern side of Lake Garda for 9 km (6 miles) or leaving the *autostrada* at the Sirmione–San Martino della Battaglia exit.

To get to the Veneto side of the lake, take the A22 *autostrada* to Brennero and then exit at Affi.

To get to Lake Idro from Milan, take the A4 *autostrada* to Brescia Ovest and then proceed to Lumezzane.

Those coming from the east should take the state road that goes from Salò to Barghe, and then follow the signs for Madonna di Campiglio.

Lake Garda is also well served by trains. Desenzano and Peschiera del Garda are stops on the Milan–Venice line, and coaches will take you onwards from these stations to Sirmione, Salò, Gardone and Limone. For more information, contact the **Azienda Trasporti Verona**.

There is a good boat service on Lake Garda, except in the winter season. The hydrofoils are the fastest means of crossing the lake, while car ferries run between Maderno and Torri del Benaco and Limone and Malcesine. Boat services are run by **Navigazione Lago di**

Garda (Navigarda); see the website for timetables.

The nearest airport to Lake Garda is Verona-Villafranca (also known as Valerio Catullo airport). Other possibilities are Orio al Serio (see p215), Linate (see p214) and Marco Polo in Venice.

LAKE ISEO

The easiest way to get to Lake Iseo by car is to take the A4 Milan–Venice motorway.

Come off at the Ponte Oglio and Palazzolo exits to get to Sarnico, and at the Rovato, Ospitaletto and Brescia Ovest exits to get to Iseo.

If you go by train, the state railway from Stazione Centrale takes you

to Brescia;

from there

you can go on the Ferrovie Nord Brescia–Iseo–Edolo line; bicycles are allowed on board.

The best way to get to Sarnico and Lovere is by boat from Iseo. **Navigazione Lago Iseo** will provide timetables.

In spring and autumn (suspended in July and August), a steam train service, the **Treno Blu**, travels to Sarnico on the Palazzolo–Paratico–Sarnico line. It is run by the Ferrovie del Basso Sebino, which operates in the Oglio River Regional Park in cooperation with the WWF and other environmental associations. **Pro Loco Sarnico** has information.



Navigarda tickets



The Ferrovie Nord railway station, in Piazzale Cadorna, Milan

DIRECTORY

CAR HIRE

Linate

Avis **Tel** 02-71 51 23.
Budget **Tel** 02-74 85 34 03.
Easycar **Tel** 800-92 93 92.
Europcar **Tel** 02-76 11 02 58.
Hertz **Tel** 02-70 20 02 56.
Sixt **Tel** 02-70 20 02 68.

Malpensa Terminal 1

Avis **Tel** 02-585 84 81.
Budget **Tel** 02-74 86 73 47.
Easycar **Tel** 02-58 58 06 55.
Europcar **Tel** 02-585 86 21.
Hertz **Tel** 02-58 58 10 81.
Sixt **Tel** 02-58 58 02 71.

Orio al Serio

Avis **Tel** 035-31 60 41.
Budget **Tel** 035-33 06 99.
Europcar **Tel** 035-31 79 92.
Hertz **Tel** 035-31 12 58.

LAKE MAGGIORE

Navigazione

Lago Maggiore

Tel 800-55 18 01.
www.navigazionealaghi.it

LAKE COMO

Navigazione

Lago di Como

Tel 800-55 18 01.
www.navigazionealaghi.it

LAKE GARDA

Azienda Provinciale

Trasporti

Tel 045-805 78 11.
www.atv.vr.it

Navigazione Lago di Garda (Navigarda)

Tel 800-55 18 01.
www.navigazionealaghi.it

LAKE ISEO

Navigazione Lago Iseo

Via Nazionale 16, Costa Volpino.
Tel 035-97 14 83.
www.navigazionealagoiseo.it

Pro Loco Sarnico

Via dei Lantieri, Sarnico.
Tel 0035-426 13 34.
www.prolocosarnico.it

Treno Blu

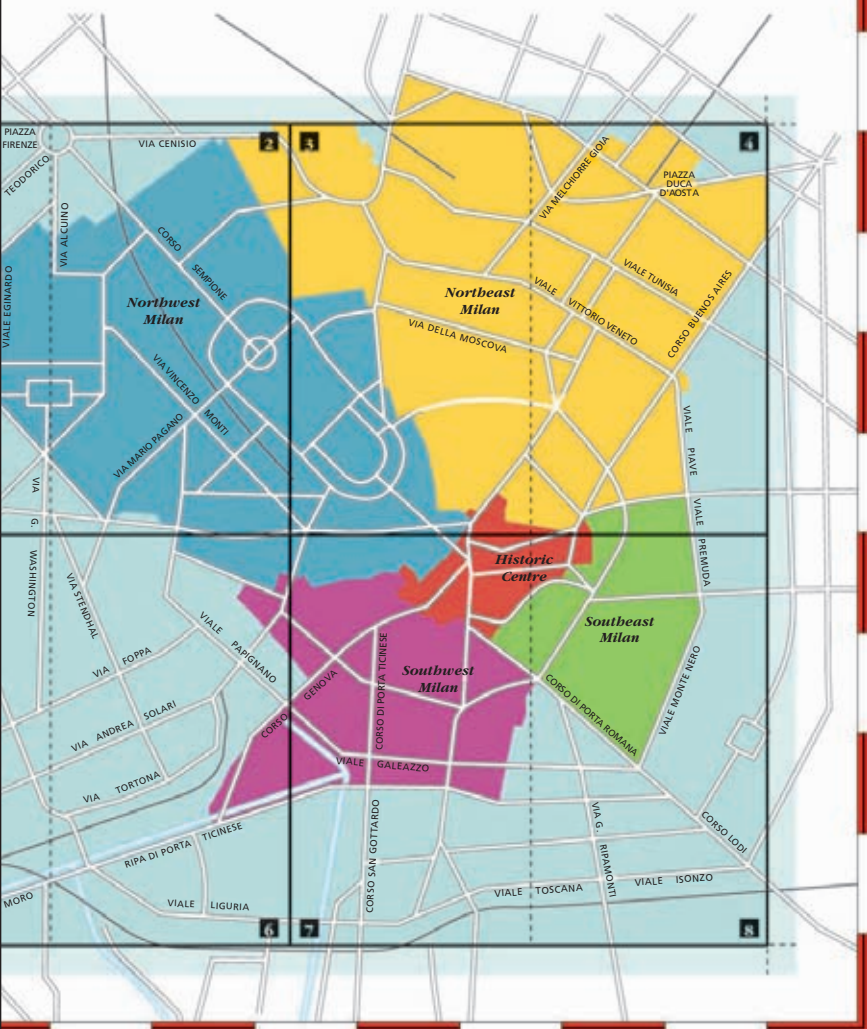
Tel 030-740 28 51.

MILAN STREET FINDER

All the map references in this guide, both in the *Milan Area by Area* and in the *Travellers' Needs* sections, refer to the maps in this *Street Finder* only. The page grid superimposed on the *Area by Area* map below shows which parts of Milan are covered by maps in this section. Besides street names, the maps provide practical



information, such as metro stations, tram and bus stops, post offices, hospitals and police stations. The key on the opposite page shows the scale of the map and explains the symbols used. The main sights are shown in pink. On page 219 there is a map of the Milan metro system, including the Passante Ferroviario.



Street Finder Index

| | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-------------|--|-------------|---|-------------|--|-------------|
| A | | Bazzi Giovanni Antonio (Piazza) | 6 D2 | Buonarroti metro station | 1 C4 | Cecchi Antonio (Via) | 5 C2 |
| Abbiati Filippo (Via) | 1 A4 | Bazzoni Gian Battista (Via) | 2 E5 | Buonarroti Michelangelo (Piazza) | 1 C4 | Cellini Benvenuto (Via) | 8 F1 |
| Acquario | 3 B4 | Beatrice d'Este (Viale) | 7 C4 | Buonarroti Michelangelo (Via) | 1 C4 | Cenacolo Vinciano | 2 F5 |
| Adda (Via) | 4 D1 | Beauharnais (Viale) | 3 A4 | Buozzi Bruno (Piazza) | 1 C4 | Cenio (Via) | 2 E1 |
| Adige (Via) | 8 F4 | Beccaria Cesare (Piazza) | 8 D1 | Burchiello (Via del) | 2 D5 | Centrale (Stazione FS) | 4 E1 |
| Affari (Piazza degli) | 7 B1 | Beethoven Ludwig Van (Largo) | 8 D5 | Burigozzo Marco (Via) | 7 B3 | Centrale (metro station) | 4 E1 |
| Africa (Largo) | 1 C3 | DS | | Burlamacchi Francesco (Via) | 8 F4 | Centro Direzionale | 4 D1 |
| Agnello (Via) | 8 D1 | Bellanti Serafino (Piazza) | 6 F5 | Bussa Eugenio (Cavalcavia) | 3 B1 | Centro Sportivo Cappelli | 7 C5 |
| Agnese Gaetana Maria (Via) | 8 E4 | Belfiore (Via) | 2 D5 | Bussola Dionigi (Via) | 6 D5 | Cerano (Via) | 6 E3 |
| Aquilio Tommaso (Via) | 2 E2 | Bellini Ettore (Via) | 4 D1 | Byron (Viale) | 3 A3 | Cesare da Sesto (Via) | 3 B1 |
| Alatri (Via) | 1 B4 | Bellini Vincenzo (Via) | 8 E1 | Caboto Sebastiano (Via) | 6 D1 | Cézanne P (Via) | 6 E5 |
| Albani Francesco (Via) | 1 B2 | Bellotti Felice (Via) | 4 F4 | Caccialepori (Via) | 1 A5 | Cherubini Francesco (Via) | 2 D5 |
| Alberti Leon Battista (Via) | 2 D1 | Berengario (Viale) | 1 C3 | Cadamo Alvisi (Via) | 4 F3 | Chiesa Anglicana | 3 C3 |
| Albertinelli (Via) | 1 A3 | Bergamo (Via) | 8 F2 | Cadorna (metro station) | 3 A5 | Chiesa Damiano (Piazzale) | 2 D1 |
| Albertini Alfredo (Via) | 2 F2 | Bergognone (Via) | 6 E3 | Cadorna Luigi (Piazzale) | 3 A5 | Chiesa Protestante | 4 D3 |
| Alberto Mario (Via) | 1 B4 | Bertiacci Giovanni (Via) | 7 B4 | Cagnola Luigi (Via) | 2 F3 | Chiesa Russa Ortodossa | 4 F3 |
| Albricci Alberico (Via) | 7 C2 | Bertani Agostino (Via) | 3 A3 | Cagnoni (Via) | 5 A1 | Chieti (Via) | 2 E1 |
| Alcamo (Via) | 1 A2 | Bertarelli Luigi Vittorio (Piazza) | 7 C2 | Caiazza (Piazza) | 4 F1 | Chiossetto (Via) | 8 E1 |
| Alcuino (Via) | 2 D2 | Bertieri Raffaello (Via) | 5 B3 | Caiazza (metro station) | 4 F1 | Chiostrì (Via dei) | 3 B3 |
| Aleardi Aleardo (Via) | 2 F1 | Bertini Giovanni Battista (Via) | 2 F2 | Caimi (Piscina) | 8 F3 | Chiusa (Via della) | 7 B2 |
| & | 3 A2 | Bertinoro (Via) | 1 A1 | Caimi Giuseppe (Via) | 7 B5 | Chizzolini Gerolamo (Via) | 2 E1 |
| Alemagna Emilio (Viale) | 2 F2 | Besana Enrico (Via) | 8 F2 | Cairoli (metro station) | 3 B5 | Cimabue (Via) | 1 A1 |
| Alessandria (Via) | 6 F3 | Bettinelli Fratelli Angelo e Mario (Via) | 7 A4 | Cairoli Benedetto (Largo) | 8 F5 | Cimaroza Domenico (Via) | 6 D1 |
| Alessi Galeazzo (Via) | 7 A3 | Bezzi Ergisto (Viale) | 5 B1 | Calabiana Arcivescovo (Via) | 3 B5 | Cimitero Monumentale | 3 A1 |
| Alfieri Vittorio (Via) | 3 A2 | Bianca di Savoia (Via) | 7 C3 | Calatamifini (Via) | 7 B3 | Cimitero Monumentale (Piazzale) | 3 A1 |
| Algardì Alessandro (Via) | 1 B1 | Biancamano (Piazzale) | 3 B3 | Calco Tristano (Via) | 6 F2 | Cincinnati (Piazza) | 4 E2 |
| Algarotti Francesco (Via) | 4 D1 | Bianca Maria (Viale) | 8 F1 | Caldara Emilio (Viale) | 8 E2 | Cinque Giornate (Piazza) | 8 F1 |
| Allegrezza Giuseppe (Via) | 6 D2 | Biancardi G (Via) | 1 B3 | Calliano (Via) | 1 A1 | Ciiovassino (Via) | 3 C4 |
| Allori (Via) | 1 A3 | Bianchi Mosè (Via) | 1 B3 | Camera del Lavoro | 8 E1 | Ciiovasso (Via) | 3 C4 |
| Altaguardia (Via) | 8 E4 | Biancospini (Via dei) | 5 A4 | Caminadella (Via) | 7 A2 | Circo (Via) | 7 A1 |
| Altamura (Via) | 1 A5 | Bibbiena (Piazza) | 7 B5 | Campanini Alfredo (Via) | 4 D1 | Cirilò Domenico (Via) | 2 F3 |
| Altino (Via) | 6 E2 | Bigli (Via) | 4 D5 | Camperio Manfredi (Via) | 3 B5 | Città di Messico (Via) | 1 B2 |
| Amedei (Via) | 7 C2 | Bilbao (Piazza) | 6 D5 | Campobasso (Via) | 2 E1 | Claudio (Via) | 1 C3 |
| Amendola-Fiera (metro station) | 1 C4 | Binda Ambrogio (Via) | 5 C5 | Campo Lodigiano (Via) | 7 B3 | Clefi (Via) | 5 B1 |
| Amendola Giovanni (Piazza) | 1 C4 | Biondi Ezio (Via) | 2 D1 | Camus Alberto (Largo) | 2 D4 | Clerici (Via) | 3 C5 |
| Amministrazione Provinciale | 4 E5 | Bisleria (Via) | 1 A5 | Caneva Generale Carlo (Piazzale) | 2 D1 | Clusone (Via) | 8 F2 |
| Anco Marzio (Via) | 6 F2 | Bixio Nino (Via) | 4 F4 | Canonica Luigi (Via) | 2 F2 | Cola da Montano (Via) | 3 B1 |
| Anelli Luigi (Via) | 8 D3 | Bligny (Viale) | 7 C4 | Canottieri Milano | 5 B5 | Col di Rienzo (Via) | 5 C3 |
| Anfiteatro (Via) | 3 B3 | Bobbio (Via) | 6 F3 | Canottieri Olona | 5 C5 | Col del Rosso (Via) | 7 B4 |
| Anfiteatro Romano | 7 A2 | Boccaccio Giovanni (Via) | 2 E5 | Canova Antonio (Via) | 2 F3 | Col di Lana (Viale) | 7 B4 |
| Anfossi Augusto (Via) | 4 D3 | Bocchetto (Via) | 7 B1 | Cantoni Giovanni (Via) | 6 D1 | Col Moschin (Via) | 7 B4 |
| Angelicum | 3 B4 | Bocconi (Università Commerciale) | 7 C4 | Cantore Generale Antonio (Piazzale) | 6 F3 | Collecchio (Via) | 1 A1 |
| Angiola Sofronisa (Via) | 5 A1 | Bocconi Ferdinando (Via) | 7 C4 | Cantù Cesare (Via) | 7 C1 | Colleoni Bartolomeo (Via) | 1 C1 |
| Annunciata (Via dell') | 3 A5 | Boezio Severino (Viale) | 2 D2 | Cappellini Alfredo (Via) | 4 E2 | Colletta Pietro (Via) | 8 F4 |
| Antonello da Messina (Via) | 1 C4 | Boito Arrigo (Via) | 2 D2 | Capponi Pier (Via) | 2 D5 | Colombo Cristoforo (Corso) | 6 F3 |
| Appiani Andrea (Via) | 4 D3 | Bolivar Simone (Piazza) | 3 C5 | Cappucci (Via) | 4 E5 | Colonna Marco Antonio (Via) | 1 C1 |
| Aquileia (Piazzale) | 6 E1 | Boni Giacomo (Via) | 6 D2 | Cappuccini (Via) | 7 A1 | Colonna Vittoria (Via) | 1 B5 |
| Archimede (Via) | 2 F1 | Bonnet Nino (Via) | 3 B2 | Cappera (Via) | 6 D2 | Comizi di Lione (Viale) | 3 A3 |
| Arco della Pace | 8 F3 | Bonzagni Aroldo (Via) | 1 B4 | Caprera (Via) | 1 A2 | Commedia (Via della) | 8 E3 |
| Arcole (Piazza) | 6 F4 | Bordone Paris (Via) | 1 B4 | Caprilli (Via) | 1 A2 | Como (Corso) | 3 C2 |
| Arduino (Piazzale) | 1 C3 | Bordoni Antonio (Via) | 4 D1 | Carabinieri d'Italia (Largo) | 2 F3 | Conca del Naviglio (Via) | 7 A2 |
| Arena | 3 A3 | Borelli Giovanni Alfonso (Via) | 5 A2 | Caravaggio (Via del) | 6 E2 | Conchetta (Via) | 7 A5 |
| Arena (Via) | 7 A2 | Borgazzi (Via) | 7 C3 | Carcano Filippo (Via) | 1 B3 | Conciliazione (Piazza) | 2 E5 |
| Argelati (Piscina) | 6 F4 | Borghetto (Via) | 4 F4 | Carceri Giudiziarie | 6 E1 | Conciliazione (metro station) | 2 E5 |
| Argelati Filippo (Via) | 6 F4 | Borgogna (Via) | 4 C5 | Carchio (Via) | 6 F3 | Conconi Luigi (Via) | 1 B5 |
| Aribero (Via) | 6 F2 | Borgonuovo (Via) | 3 D4 | Carducci Giosuè (Via) | 3 A5 | Concordia (Corso) | 4 F5 |
| Ariosto Ludovico (Via) | 2 E4 | Borromeo (Piazza) | 7 B1 | & | 7 A1 | Confalonieri Federico (Via) | 3 C1 |
| Arona (Via) | 2 D1 | Borromini Francesco (Via) | 7 B5 | Carità (Strada della) | 8 F4 | Coni Zugna (Viale) | 6 E2 |
| Arzaga (Via) | 5 A3 | Borsa | 7 B1 | Carlo Magno (Piazzale) | 2 D2 | Conservatorio (Via) | 8 E1 |
| Asti (Via) | 1 C5 | Borsieri Pietro (Via) | 3 C1 | Carmagnola Francesco Bussone Conte di (Via) | 3 C1 | Conservatorio di Musica Giuseppe Verdi | 8 F1 |
| Augusto (Largo) | 1 D1 | Borsi Giosuè (Via) | 7 A5 | Carminè (Via del) | 3 B4 | Consiglio di Zona 3 | 4 F2 |
| Aurispa Giovanni (Via) | 7 B3 | Boschetti | 4 E4 | Carracci (Via dei) | 1 B3 | Consiglio di Zona 5 | 7 B5 |
| Ausonio (Via) | 6 F2 | Boschetti (Via) | 4 E4 | Carretto Amintio (Via) | 4 E2 | Copernico (Via) | 4 E1 |
| & | 7 A2 | Boscovich (Via) | 4 E4 | Carriera Rosalba (Via) | 5 A4 | Coppi (Via) | 1 A3 |
| Autari (Via) | 6 E4 | Boscovichi Ruggero (Via) | 4 E2 | Carrobbio (Largo) | 7 B2 | Cordusio (Piazza) | 7 C1 |
| Avogadro (Via) | 5 A5 | Bosselli Antonio (Via) | 8 D5 | Carroccio (Via del) | 6 F2 | Cordusio (metro station) | 3 B5 |
| Azario Pietro (Via) | 6 F2 | Bossi (Via dei) | 3 C5 | Cartesio (Via) | 4 D2 | Corio Bernardino (Via) | 8 F4 |
| APT (Azienda di Promozione Turistica) | 7 C1 | Botta Carlo (Via) | 8 F3 | Casale (Via) | 6 F4 | Coriolano (Piazza) | 3 A1 |
| B | | Bracco da Montone (Via) | 3 A2 | Casanova Luigi (Via) | 4 E1 | Corleone (Via) | 2 D2 |
| Bach JS (Viale) | 8 D4 | Bragadino Marco A (Via) | 6 F2 | Casati Felice (Via) | 4 E2 | Cornalia Emilio (Via) | 4 D1 |
| Baiamonti Antonio (Piazza) | 3 B2 | Brahms Giovanni (Viale) | 7 C5 | Cassala (Viale) | 6 D5 | Cornelio (Via) | 5 C1 |
| Balbo Cesare (Via) | 8 D4 | Braida (Via della) | 8 E3 | Cassino (Via) | 1 A1 | Coronelli (Via) | 5 A4 |
| Balestrieri Domenico (Via) | 3 A3 | Bramante Donato (Via) | 3 A2 | Cassiodoro (Via) | 2 D3 | Corpus Domini (Church) | 2 F3 |
| Bailla (Via) | 7 B4 | Breguzzo (Via) | 1 A1 | Cassolo (Via) | 8 D3 | Correggio Antonio (Via) | 1 B4 |
| Bandello Matteo (Via) | 6 E1 | Brembo (Via) | 8 F5 | Castaldi Panfilo (Via) | 4 E3 | Correnti Cesare (Via) | 7 A2 |
| Bandè Nere (metro station) | 5 A5 | Brentonico (Via) | 1 A1 | Castelbarco Gian Carlo (Via) | 7 C4 | Corridoni Filippo (Via) | 8 E1 |
| Baranca Francesco (Piazzale) | 2 E5 | Brera (Via) | 3 C4 | Castelfidardo (Via) | 3 C2 | Corsico (Via) | 6 F3 |
| Baracchini Flavio (Via) | 7 C1 | Brescia (Piazzale) | 1 B4 | Castello (Piazza) | 3 A4 | Costanza (Via) | 5 C2 |
| Baravalle Carlo (Via) | 7 B4 | Briñ Benedetto (Viale) | 1 C3 | Castello Sforzesco | 3 A4 | Cozzi (Piscina) | 4 E2 |
| Barbato di San Giorgio Ramiro (Viale) | 3 A3 | Broschi (Via) | 7 B5 | Castelvetro Ludovico (Via) | 2 E1 | Crema (Via) | 8 E4 |
| Barbarava Francesco (Via) | 6 F3 | Brsa (Via) | 7 B1 | Castiglioni Cardinale (Via) | 7 C5 | Cremona Tranquillo (Via) | 2 D4 |
| Barce (Via) | 5 C3 | Brolletto (Via) | 3 B5 | Catena da Forlì (Viale) | 5 A2 | Cremonasano Marco (Via) | 1 A2 |
| Barinetti Giovanni Battista (Via) | 2 E3 | Brunatelli Luigi (Via) | 6 D5 | Cavalcabò Pietro (Via) | 5 C1 | Crespi Daniele (Via) | 7 A2 |
| Barozzi Michele (Via) | 4 E4 | Brunacci Vincenzo (Via) | 7 A5 | Cavalleri Bonaventura (Via) | 4 D3 | Crispi Francesco (Viale) | 3 B2 |
| Barsanti Eugenio (Via) | 6 E4 | Brunelleschi Filippo (Via) | 5 B5 | Cavalleri di Malta (Largo) | 4 A3 | Cristo Re (Church) | 1 C2 |
| Bartolomeo d'Alviano (Via) | 5 A2 | Bruno Giordano (Via) | 3 A2 | Cavallotti Felice (Via) | 8 D1 | Crivelli Carlo (Via) | 8 D3 |
| Bartolai Salvatore (Via) | 5 A3 | Bruzzesi Giacinto (Via) | 5 B4 | Cavagnoli Luigi (Via) | 1 B4 | Crivellone Angelo Maria (Piazzale) | 1 B4 |
| Basiliche (Parco delle) | 7 B3 | Buenos Aires (Corso) | 4 F3 | Cavouci Camillo Benso, Conte di (Piazza) | 4 D4 | Crocefisso (Via) | 7 B2 |
| Bassi Martino (Via) | 1 A1 | Bugatti Gaspare (Via) | 6 E3 | | | | |

Crocetta (Largo della) **8 D3**
 Crocetta (metro station) **8 D3**
 Crociate (Piazza delle) **3 B5**
 Crollanza (Via dei) **6 E4**
 Cuneo (Via) **1 C5**
 Curie Pietro e Maria (Viale) **2 F4**
 Curio Dentato (Via) **5 A4**
 Curtatone (Via) **8 E2**
 Curti Antonio (Via) **7 C5**
 Cusani (Via) **3 B5**
 Custodi Pietro (Via) **7 B4**

D
 D'Adda Carlo (Via) **6 D5**
 D'Annunzio Gabriele (Viale) **7 A3**
 D'Arezzo Guido (Via) **2 E5**
 D'Azeglio Massimo (Via) **3 B1**
 D'Oggiono Marco (Via) **7 A2**
 Da Cannobio Paolo (Via) **7 B1**
 Da Cazzaniga Tommaso (Via) **3 C3**
 Da Galeazzo Alberto (Via) **2 E5**
 Da Palestina Pier Luigi (Via) **4 F1**
 Da Pisa Ugo (Via) **2 E3**
 Da Schio Almerico (Via) **5 A4**
 Da Volpedo Giuseppe Pellizza (Via) **1 B4**

Dal Verme Jacopo (Via) **3 C1**
 Dandolo Enrico (Via) **8 F1**
 Dante (Via) **3 B5**
 Darsena **7 A3**
 Darwin Carlo Roberto (Via) **7 A5**
 Daverio Francesco (Via) **8 E2**
 De Agostini Giovanni (Piazzale) **6 D2**
 De Alessandri Giovanni (Via) **6 D1**
 De Amicis Edmondo (Via) **7 A2**
 De Angeli (metro station) **1 C5**
 De Angeli Ernesto (Piazzale) **1 C5**
 De Castro Giovanni (Via) **2 D5**
 De Cristoforis Carlo (Via) **3 C2**
 De Gasperi Alcide (Viale) **1 A1**
 De Grassi Giovannino (Via) **6 F1**
 De Marchi Marco (Via) **4 D4**
 De Meis Angelo Camillo (Piazzale) **6 E1**

De Taddei Marchese Malachia (Via) **5 C1**
 De Togni Aristide (Via) **6 F1**
 De Vincenti (Via) **1 A3**
 Del Fante Cosimo (Via) **7 B3**
 Del Piombo Sebastiano (Via) **1 B3**
 Della Robbia Luca (Via) **2 D4**
 Delleiani (Via) **1 B5**
 Desenzano (Via) **5 A1**
 Desiderio da Settignano (Via) **1 B3**
 Dezza Giuseppe (Via) **6 D1**
 Di Credi Lorenzo (Via) **1 B4**
 Diaz Armando (Piazza) **5 C1**
 Digione (Via) **5 E1**
 Diodeziano (Piazza) **7 B2**
 Disciplini (Via) **2 E2**
 Dolci Carlo (Via) **1 A4**
 Domenichino (Via) **1 B4**
 Domodossola (Largo) **2 D2**
 Domodossola (Via) **2 D2**

Don Lorenzo Milani (Cavalcavia) **5 B5**
 Donati Mario (Via) **5 A3**
 Donizetti Gaetano (Via) **8 F1**
 Doria Andrea (Via) **4 F1**
 Duca d'Aosta (Piazzale) **4 E1**
 Duccio di Boninsegna (Via) **2 D4**
 Dugnani Antonio (Via) **6 E2**
 Duilio (Viale) **2 D2**
 Duomo **7 C1**
 Duomo (Piazza del) **7 C1**
 Duomo (metro station) **7 C1**
 Dürer A (Via) **1 A5**
 Durini (Via) **8 D1**
 Duse Eleonora (Piazza) **4 F4**

E
 Edison (Piazza) **2 B1**
 Egadi (Via) **6 D2**
 Eginardo (Viale) **1 C2**
 Einaudi Luigi (Piazza) **4 D1**
 Elba (Via) **6 D1**
 Elia Enrico (Viale) **1 A2**
 Elvezia (Via) **3 A3**
 Emanuele Filiberto (Via) **2 D1**
 Emilliano Gerolamo (Via) **8 F4**
 Eschilo (Via) **2 D3**
 Esposizione Permanente di Belle Arti **4 D3**
 Etiopia (Viale) **5 B2**
 Etna (Via) **6 D1**
 Eupili (Via) **2 E3**
 Euripide (Via) **2 D3**
 Europa (Corso) **8 D1**
 Ezio (Viale) **1 C4**

F
 Fanti Manfredino (Via) **8 E2**
 Faraday Michele (Via) **5 B5**
 Fara Generale Gustavo (Via) **4 D1**
 Faravelli Luigi Giuseppe (Via) **1 C1**
 Farini Carlo (Via) **3 B1**
 Faruffini Federico (Via) **1 B5**
 Fatebenefratelli (Via) **3 C4**
 Fatebenefratelli (Via) **3 C3**
 Favretto Giacomo (Via) **5 C2**
 Fedro (Via) **7 B5**
 Ferdinando di Savoia (Viale) **4 D2**

Ferrari Cardinale Andrea (Piazza) **8 D3**
 Ferrari Gaudenzio (Via) **7 A3**
 Ferrari Giuseppe (Via) **3 B1**
 Ferrari E (Via) **6 D1**
 Ferruccio Francesco (Via) **2 E2**
 Festa del Perdono (Via) **8 D1**
 Fezzan (Via) **5 B2**
 Fieno (Via) **7 C2**
 Fieramilanocty **1 C3**
 Filigrano Gaetano (Piazza) **6 F2**
 Filarete (Via) **2 E3**
 Filardo Pietro (Via) **6 D5**
 Filloso Francesco (Via) **2 E2**
 Filippetti Angelo (Viale) **8 E4**
 Filzi Fabio (Via) **4 E1**

Finocchiaro Aprile Camillo (Via) **4 E2**
 Fioravanti Aristotele (Via) **3 A2**
 Fiori Chiari (Via) **3 C4**
 Fiori Oscuri (Via) **3 C4**
 Firenze (Piazza) **2 D1**
 Fogazzaro Antonio (Via) **8 F2**
 Fontana (Piazza) **8 D1**
 Fontana (Via) **8 F1**
 Fontanesi Antonio (Viale) **5 A1**
 Fonzo (Via) **1 A3**
 Foppa Vincenzo (Via) **5 C2**
 Foppette (Via) **6 D4**
 Forcella Vincenzo (Via) **6 E3**
 Fornari Pasquale (Via) **5 A1**

Foro Buonaparte **3 A4**
 Forze Armate (Via delle) **5 A1**
 Fra' Bartolomeo (Via) **5 C2**
 Fra' Galgario (Via) **5 A1**
 Franchetti Raimondo (Via) **4 E2**
 Frascati (Via) **1 B5**
 Frassinetti (Via) **1 A4**
 Frattini Pietro (Piazza) **5 A4**
 Freguglia Carlo (Via) **8 E1**
 Freud Sigmund (Piazza) **3 C1**
 Frisi Paolo (Via) **4 F3**
 Friuli (Via) **8 F4**
 Frua Giuseppe (Via) **5 B1**
 Fumagalli Angelo (Via) **6 F4**
 Fusaro (Via del) **5 C1**
 Fusetti Mario (Via) **7 A4**

G
 Gadda Carlo Emilio (Largo) **2 F2**
 Gadio Gerolamo Bartolomeo (Via) **3 A4**
 Galeazzo Gian (Viale) **7 B3**
 Galilei Galileo (Via) **4 D2**
 Galli Riccardo (Via) **1 A2**
 Galvani Luigi (Via) **4 D1**
 Gamba (Piazza) **5 A1**
 Gamba (metro station) **5 A1**
 Garian (Via) **5 C2**
 Garibaldi (metro station) **3 C1**
 Garibaldi Giuseppe (Corso) **3 B2**
 Gattamelata (Via) **1 C1**
 Gavarate (Largo) **1 A3**
 Gavirate (Via) **1 A3**
 Genova (Corso) **7 A2**
 Gentili Alberico (Via) **5 C1**
 Gentilino (Via) **7 B4**
 Gerusalemme (Piazza) **2 E1**
 Gessi Romolo (Via) **5 C2**
 Gesù (Via) **4 D5**
 Gherardini (Via) **2 F3**
 Ghiberti Lorenzo (Via) **1 B3**
 Ghirlandajo Domenico (Piazza) **1 B5**
 Ghislieri Arcangelo (Via) **6 F2**
 Giambellino (Largo) **5 A5**
 Giambellino (Via) **5 A4**
 Giambologna (Via) **7 B5**
 Giannone Pietro (Via) **3 A2**
 Giardini (Via dei) **4 D4**
 Giardini Pubblici **4 E4**
 Gigante (Via) **1 A4**
 Gignese (Via) **1 A3**
 Gignous Eugenio (Via) **1 B4**
 Gioberti Vincenzo (Via) **2 F5**
 Gioia (metro station) **1 D1**
 Gioia Flavio (Via) **1 C2**
 Gioia Melchiorre (Via) **3 C1**

Giorghino (Via) **3 B2**
 Giozza Paolo (Via) **6 E4**
 Giotto (Via) **2 D5**
 Giovanni da Procida (Via) **2 D2**
 Giovanni XXIII (Piazza) **2 E3**
 Giovine Italia (Piazza) **2 F5**
 Giovo Paolo (Via) **6 D1**
 Giuliano Savio (Via) **5 C3**
 Giusti Giuseppe (Via) **3 A2**
 Gnocchi VO (Via) **6 D3**
 Gobbi Ulisse (Via) **7 C4**
 Goethe (Viale) **3 A3**
 Goito (Via) **3 C4**
 Gola Emilio (Via) **7 A4**
 Goldoni Carlo (Via) **4 F5**
 Gonzaga Maurizio (Via) **7 C1**
 Gorani (Via) **7 B1**
 Gorizia (Viale) **7 A3**
 Gracchi (Via dei) **5 B1**
 Gramsci Antonio **2 F2**
 Graninci Angelo Michele (Via) **2 D4**

Grattacielo Pirelli (Sede Regione Lombardia) **4 E1**
 Grimani (Via dei) **5 C2**
 Grizzotti Giacomo (Via) **2 D4**
 Grossi Tommaso (Via) **7 C1**
 Guastalla (Giardino) **8 D2**
 Guastalla (Via) **8 E1**
 Guercino (Via) **3 B2**
 Guerrazzi FD (Via) **2 E3**
 Guicciardini Francesco (Via) **4 F5**
 Guintellino (Via) **5 A5**

H
 Hoeppli Ulrico (Via) **4 D5**

I
 Ibsen Enrico (Viale) **3 A4**
 Illica Luigi (Via) **3 A5**
 Immacolata Concezione (Church) **5 B1**
 Intendenza di Finanza **4 D3**
 Imerio Carlo (Piazza) **5 C1**
 Isarco (Largo) **8 F5**
 Ischia (Via) **6 D1**
 Isola (Quartiere) **4 D1**
 Isorzo (Viale) **8 E5**
 Istituto delle Missioni Esterne **1 B3**
 Istituto Ortopedico Gaetano Pini **8 D3**
 Istituto Sieroterapico Milanese **7 A5**
 Italia (Corso) **7 C2**
 Italico (Via) **8 F3**

J
 Jacopo della Quercia (Via) **1 B3**

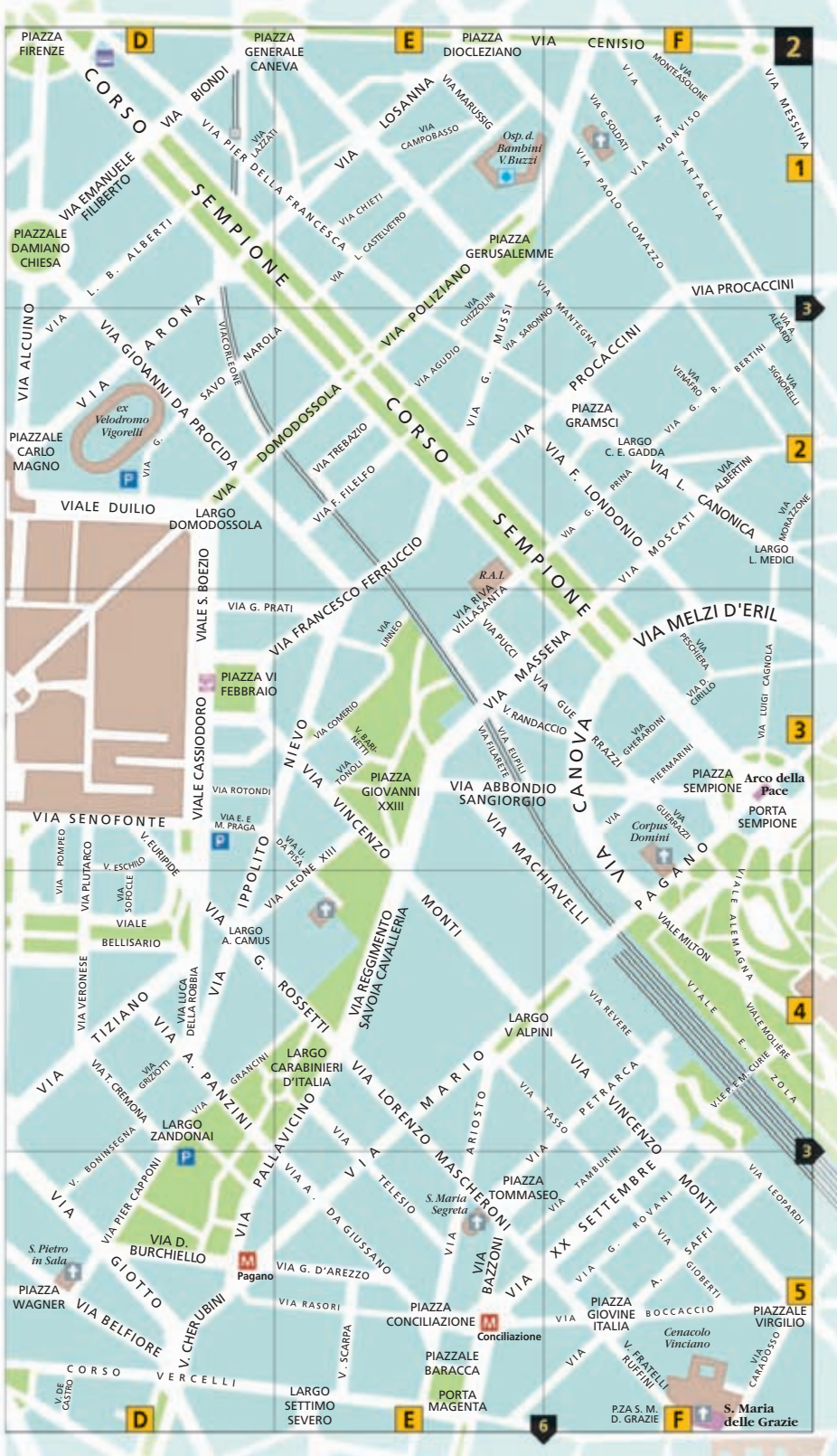
K
 Kramer Antonio (Via) **4 F4**

L
 La Foppa (Largo) **3 B3**
 Laghetto (Via) **8 D1**
 Laghetto (Largo) **8 D1**
 Lagrange Giuseppe L (Via) **7 A4**
 Lamarmora Alfonso (Via) **8 E2**
 Lambro (Via) **4 F4**
 Lambro Meridionale (Fiume) **6 D5**
 Lanino Bernardino (Via) **6 D2**
 Lanza (metro station) **3 B4**
 Lanza Giovanni (Via) **3 B4**
 Lanzone (Via) **7 A1**
 Larga (Via) **8 D1**
 Lattuada Servilano (Via) **8 F3**
 Lauro (Via del) **3 B5**
 Laveno (Via) **1 A3**
 Lazio (Viale) **8 F3**
 Lazzaretto (Via) **4 E2**
 Lazzati Antonio (Via) **2 D1**
 Lecco (Via) **4 E3**
 Lega Lombarda (Piazza) **3 B3**
 Legnano (Via) **3 B3**
 Lentasio (Via) **7 C2**
 Leone XIII (Via) **2 D3**
 Leoni Pompeo (Via) **8 D5**
 Leopardi Giacomo (Via) **2 F5**
 Lepetit Roberto (Via) **4 F1**
 Lesmi (Via) **7 A1**
 Letizia (Via) **6 E2**
 Leto Giunio Pomponio (Via) **5 C2**
 Liberazione (Viale della) **4 D2**
 Libia (Piazzale) **8 F3**
 Lido di Milano **1 A2**

Liguria (Viale) **6 F5**
 Lincoln Abramo (Via) **8 F1**
 Linneo Carlo (Via) **2 E3**
 Lipari (Via) **6 D1**
 Litta Pompeo (Via) **8 F1**
 Livenza (Via) **8 E4**
 Livorno (Via) **4 E5**
 Lodi (Corso) **8 E4**
 Lodi (Piazzale) **8 F5**
 Lodi Tibb (metro station) **8 F5**
 Lodovico il Moro (Via) **5 A5**
 Lovazzo Paolo (Via) **2 F1**
 Lombardini Elia (Via) **6 E4**
 Londonio Francesco (Via) **2 F2**
 Lorenteggio (Via) **5 A3**
 Lorenzini Giovanni (Via) **8 E5**
 Loria Mosè (Via) **6 D2**
 Losanna (Via) **2 E1**
 Lotto (metro station) **1 A2**
 Lotto Lorenzo (Piazzale) **1 A2**
 Lovanio (Via) **3 C3**
 Luere (Via) **1 A1**
 Luigi Bernardino (Via) **7 A1**
 Lusardi Aldo (Via) **7 C3**

M
 Macchi Mauro (Via) **4 F1**
 Macchiavelli Niccolò (Via) **2 E3**
 Maddalena (Via) **3 B4**
 Madonnina (Via) **3 B4**
 Madre Cabrini (Via) **8 E3**
 Madruzzo Cristoforo (Via) **1 B2**
 Maffei Andrea (Via) **8 F2**
 Magenta (Corso) **3 A5**
 Magenta (Corso) & **6 F1**
 Magenta (Porta) **2 E5**
 Maggi Carlo Maria (Via) **3 A3**
 Magliolini Giuseppe e Carlo Francesco (Via) **4 F5**
 Magnasco Alessandro (Via) **1 B4**
 Magolla (Via) **7 A4**
 Maino Giason del (Via) **5 C1**
 Majno Luigi (Viale) **4 F4**
 Malaga (Via) **6 D5**
 Malpighi Marcello (Via) **4 F3**
 Malta (Viale) **3 A3**
 Manara Luciano (Via) **8 E1**
 Mancini Lodovico (Via) **8 F1**
 Mangili Cesare (Via) **4 D3**
 Mangone Fabio (Via) **6 F2**
 Manin Daniele (Via) **4 D3**
 Mantegazza Laura (Via) **3 B3**
 Mantegna Andrea (Via) **2 E1**
 Mantova (Via) **8 F4**
 Manuardi (Corso) **7 A4**
 Manuzio Aldo (Via) **4 E2**
 Manzoni Alessandro (Casa del) **4 D5**

Manzoni Alessandro (Via) **3 C5**
 Maratta (Via) **1 A4**
 Marcello Benedetto (Via) **4 F2**
 Marcona (Via) **8 F1**
 Marconi Guglielmo (Via) **7 C1**
 Marcora Giuseppe (Via) **4 D3**
 Marconi Renualdo (Via) **6 D1**
 Marengo (Piazzale) **3 B4**
 Marghera (Via) **1 C5**
 Mar Jonio (Viale) **1 A3**
 Maroncelli Pietro (Via) **3 B1**
 Marostica (Via) **5 A1**
 Marradi G (Via) **7 A1**
 Marsala (Via) **3 C3**
 Martinetti (Via dei) **1 B5**
 Martiri Trestini (Via) **1 A4**
 Marussig Pietro (Via) **2 E1**
 Marziale (Via) **8 E1**
 Mascagni (Viale) **1 B2**
 Mascagni Paolo (Via) **4 F4**
 Mascagni Pietro (Via) **4 E5**
 Mascheroni Lorenzo (Via) **2 E4**
 Massarenti Giuseppe (Via) **1 A4**
 Massaua (Via) **5 A2**
 Massena Andrea (Via) **2 E3**
 Mater Amabilis (Church) **1 C4**
 Matteotti Giacomo (Corso) **4 D5**
 Mauri Angelo (Via) **6 D1**
 Mayr Giovanni (Via) **4 F5**
 Mazzini Giuseppe (Via) **7 C1**
 Meda Filippo e Luigi (Piazzale) **4 D5**
 Meda Giuseppe (Via) **7 A5**
 Medaglie d'Oro (Piazzale) **8 E4**
 Medici (Via) **7 B2**
 Medici Luigi (Largo) **2 F2**
 Melegnano (Via) **7 C3**
 Mellero Giacomo (Via) **7 A1**
 Melloni Macedonio (Via) **4 F5**
 Meliora (Via) **1 B1**
 Mela D'Elfranco (Via) **4 F3**
 Melfo (Via) **4 F3**
 Mentana (Piazza) **7 B1**
 Meravigli (Via) **3 B5**



PIAZZA FIRENZE

CORSO

VIA EMANUELE FILIBERTO

VIA L. B. ALBERTI

PIAZZALE DAMIANO CHIESA

VIA ALCUINO

VIA GIOVANNI DA PROCIDA

VIA G. BOEZIO

PIAZZALE CARLO MAGNO

VIALE DUILIO

VIA S. BOEZIO

VIA SENOFONTE

VIA POMPEO

VIA PLUTARCO

VIA VERONESE

VIA TIZIANO

VIA CREMONA

VIA BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

PIAZZA WAGNER

VIA BELFIORE

VIA VERCELLI

VIA S. PIETRO IN SALA

VIA G. D'AREZZO

VIA RASORI

VIA SCARPA

VIA G. CASTRO

VIA G. CASTRO

VIA G. CASTRO

VIA G. CASTRO

VIA G. CASTRO

VIA G. CASTRO

D

VIA BIONDI

VIA PIER DELLA FRANCESCA

VIA LAZZANI

VIA MAROLA

VIA SAVO

VIA DOMODOSSOLA

VIA TREBAZIO

VIA F. FILELFO

VIA G. PRATI

PIAZZA VI FEBBRAIO

VIA ROTONDI

VIA E. E. M. PRAGA

VIA IPPOLITO

VIA LEONE XIII

VIA G. ROSSETTI

VIA A. PANZINI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

VIA PIER CAPRONI

VIA BONINSEGNA

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

E

PIAZZA GENERALE CANEVA

VIA LOSANNA

VIA CAMPOBASSO

VIA CHIETI

VIA L. CASTELVETRO

VIA POLIZIANO

VIA AGUDIO

VIA G. MUSSI

VIA S. MARINO

VIA MANTENA

VIA G. PRATI

VIA LINEO

VIA COMERO

VIA TONOLI

VIA LEONE XIII

VIA G. ROSSETTI

VIA A. PANZINI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

VIA PIER CAPRONI

VIA BONINSEGNA

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

F

PIAZZA DIOCLEZIANO

VIA MARUSISG

VIA CAMPOBASSO

VIA CHIETI

VIA L. CASTELVETRO

VIA POLIZIANO

VIA AGUDIO

VIA G. MUSSI

VIA S. MARINO

VIA MANTENA

VIA G. PRATI

VIA LINEO

VIA COMERO

VIA TONOLI

VIA LEONE XIII

VIA G. ROSSETTI

VIA A. PANZINI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

VIA PIER CAPRONI

VIA BONINSEGNA

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA D. BURCHIELLO

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

VIA G. BURNIATONI

1

VIA MESSINA

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA MONVISO

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA LOMAZZO

VIA PROCACCINI

VIA ALBERTI

VIA VENTURO

VIA G. GADDA

VIA L. CANONICA

VIA ALBERTINI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA L. MEDICI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

2

VIA MESSINA

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA MONVISO

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA LOMAZZO

VIA PROCACCINI

VIA ALBERTI

VIA VENTURO

VIA G. GADDA

VIA L. CANONICA

VIA ALBERTINI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA L. MEDICI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

3

VIA MESSINA

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA MONVISO

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA LOMAZZO

VIA PROCACCINI

VIA ALBERTI

VIA VENTURO

VIA G. GADDA

VIA L. CANONICA

VIA ALBERTINI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA L. MEDICI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

4

VIA MESSINA

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA MONVISO

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA LOMAZZO

VIA PROCACCINI

VIA ALBERTI

VIA VENTURO

VIA G. GADDA

VIA L. CANONICA

VIA ALBERTINI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA L. MEDICI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

5

VIA MESSINA

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA MONVISO

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA LOMAZZO

VIA PROCACCINI

VIA ALBERTI

VIA VENTURO

VIA G. GADDA

VIA L. CANONICA

VIA ALBERTINI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA L. MEDICI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

6

VIA MESSINA

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA MONVISO

VIA TARTAGLIA

VIA LOMAZZO

VIA PROCACCINI

VIA ALBERTI

VIA VENTURO

VIA G. GADDA

VIA L. CANONICA

VIA ALBERTINI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA L. MEDICI

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

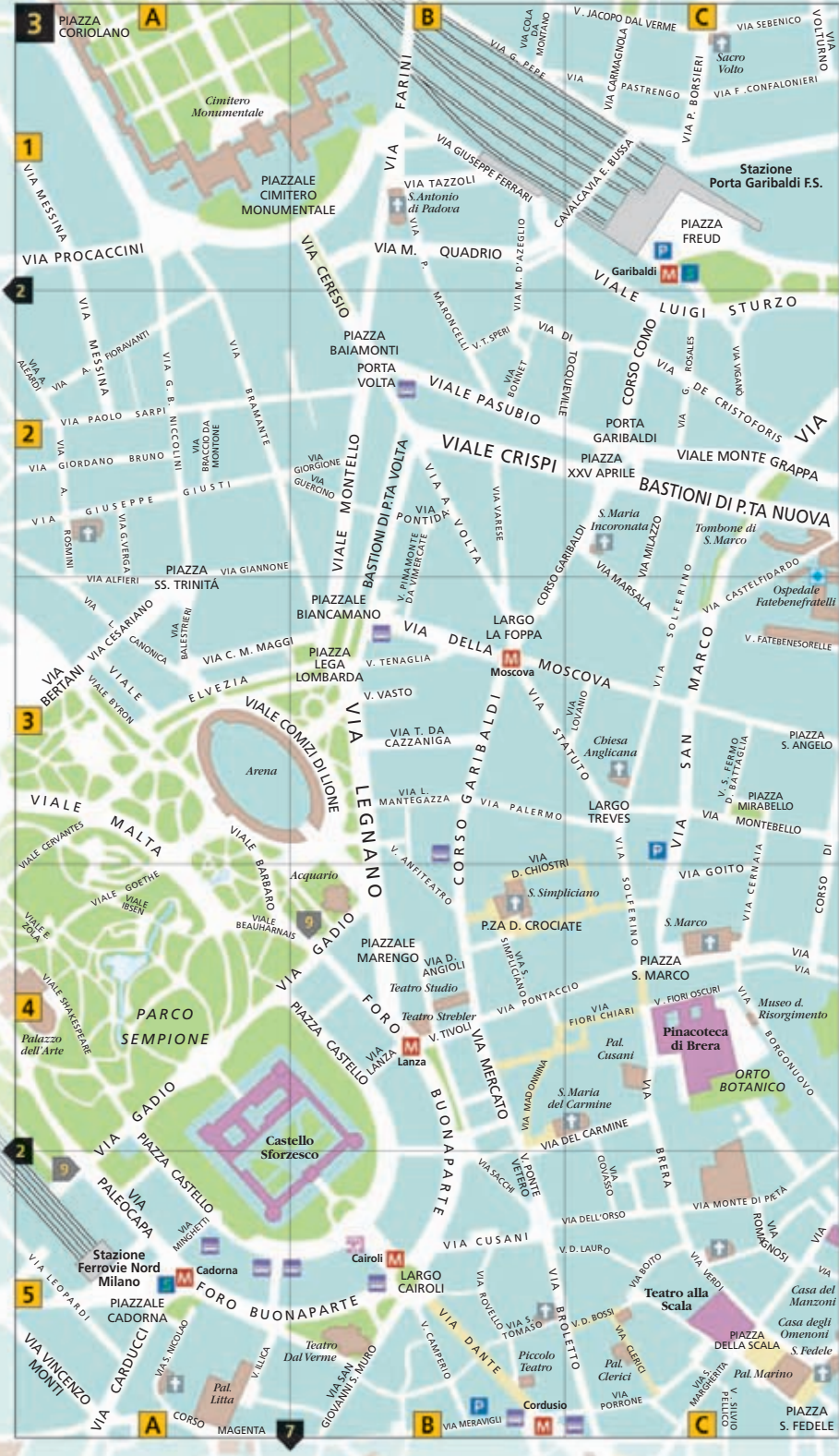
VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

VIA MORAZZONE

V



3 PIAZZA CORIOLANO A

1 VIA MESSINA

2 VIA PROCACCINI

2 VIA GIORDANO BRUNO

3 VIA BERTANI

4 PALAZZO DELL'ARTE

5 VIA LEOPARDI

VIA VINCENZO MONTI A

B VIA FARINI

VIA TAZZOLI S. ANTONIO DI PADOVA

VIA M. QUADRIO

VIALE PASUBIO

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIA GADDO

VIA CAIROLI

VIA MERAVIGLI B

C VIA SEBENICO

STAZIONE PORTA GARIBALDI F.S.

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIA SAN MARCO

ORTO BOTANICO

VIA VERDI

PIAZZA S. FEDELE C

Cimitero Monumentale

PIAZZALE CIMITERO MONUMENTALE

VIA CERESO

PIAZZA BAIAMONTI PORTA VOLTA

VIALE MONTELLO

PIAZZALE BIANCAMANO

VIALE COMIZI DI LIONE

VIALE BARBARO

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA M. QUADRIO

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA JACOPO DAL VERME

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA CARMAGNOLA

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA SEBENICO

VIA F. CONFALONIERI

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIALE MONTE GRAPPA

VIA SOLFERINO

VIA SAN MARCO

VIA S. FERMO O. BATTAGLIA

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA VOLTURNO

VIA F. CONFALONIERI

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIALE MONTE GRAPPA

VIA SOLFERINO

VIA SAN MARCO

VIA S. FERMO O. BATTAGLIA

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

Cimitero Monumentale

PIAZZALE CIMITERO MONUMENTALE

VIA CERESO

PIAZZA BAIAMONTI PORTA VOLTA

VIALE MONTELLO

PIAZZALE BIANCAMANO

VIALE COMIZI DI LIONE

VIALE BARBARO

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA M. QUADRIO

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA JACOPO DAL VERME

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA CARMAGNOLA

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA SEBENICO

VIA F. CONFALONIERI

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIALE MONTE GRAPPA

VIA SOLFERINO

VIA SAN MARCO

VIA S. FERMO O. BATTAGLIA

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA VOLTURNO

VIA F. CONFALONIERI

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIALE MONTE GRAPPA

VIA SOLFERINO

VIA SAN MARCO

VIA S. FERMO O. BATTAGLIA

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

Cimitero Monumentale

PIAZZALE CIMITERO MONUMENTALE

VIA CERESO

PIAZZA BAIAMONTI PORTA VOLTA

VIALE MONTELLO

PIAZZALE BIANCAMANO

VIALE COMIZI DI LIONE

VIALE BARBARO

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA M. QUADRIO

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA JACOPO DAL VERME

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA CARMAGNOLA

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA SEBENICO

VIA F. CONFALONIERI

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIALE MONTE GRAPPA

VIA SOLFERINO

VIA SAN MARCO

VIA S. FERMO O. BATTAGLIA

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA VOLTURNO

VIA F. CONFALONIERI

PIAZZA FREUD

VIALE LUIGI STURZO

VIALE MONTE GRAPPA

VIA SOLFERINO

VIA SAN MARCO

VIA S. FERMO O. BATTAGLIA

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

VIA S. MARCO

Cimitero Monumentale

PIAZZALE CIMITERO MONUMENTALE

VIA CERESO

PIAZZA BAIAMONTI PORTA VOLTA

VIALE MONTELLO

PIAZZALE BIANCAMANO

VIALE COMIZI DI LIONE

VIALE BARBARO

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA M. QUADRIO

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA JACOPO DAL VERME

VIA PASTRENGO

VIA GIUSEPPE FERRARI

VIA DI TOCQUEVILLE

VIALE CRISPI

VIA DELLA MOSCOVA

VIALE LEGNANO

VIA L. MANTEGAZZA

VIA GADDO

PIAZZALE MARENGO

PIAZZA CASTELLO

PIAZZALE CADORNA

VIA S. NICOLA

VIA CARMAGNOLA

VIA PASTREN



General Index

The numbers in **bold type** refer to main entries.

A

Abbazia di Chiaravalle 15, **102-3**
 Abbazia di Piona **144**
 Abbiati, Filippo 87, 91
 Accademia di Belle Arti 110, 114, 116
 Acquafredda Abbey 143
 Acquario Civico **68**
 Street-by-Street map 63
 Adalardo, King 83
 Adda, Isabella d' 134
 Adda river 141, 144
 Admission prices 208
Adoration of the Magi (Titian) 56, 58
 Agilulf, King 18
 Agostino di Duccio 66-7
 Agrate, Marco d' 49
 Air France 217
 Air pollution 211
 Air travel **214**, 217
 Airpullman Liniate-Malpensa 217
Albergo (hotels) 158
 Albertoli, Giocondo 142, 145
 Alboin, King 18
 Alemagna, Emilio 62, 68, 120
 Alessi, Galeazzo 50, 88, 91, 98
 Alitalia 217
 Alps 137
 Ambrogio, Sant' (St Ambrose)
 49, 58, 66, 91, 99
 feast day 52, 78
 Museo Diocesano 90
 Sant' Ambrogio 17, 78, 84-7
 San Lorenzo alle Colonne 14, 17
 San Nazaro Maggiore 17, 94, 96
 San Simpliciano 17, 110, 113
 statues of 33, 48, 55
 Ambrosian Republic 19, 21, 64
Angel Musicians (A. Luini) 113
 Angeliche di San Paolo convent 91
 Angilberto, Archbishop 86
 Angrisola, Count 145
 Anspert da Biassono, Archbishop 84, 86
 Antelami, Benedetto 54, 66
 Antique shops 193
 Appiani, Andrea 59, 91, 101, 117, 121,
 143
 Archi di Porta Nuova **109**, 125
 Street-by-Street map 106
 Architecture
 Milan's Best: Churches and
 Basilicas **32-3**
 Arcimboldi brothers 49
 Arco della Pace 23, 61, **69**
 Street-by-Street map 62
 Arena Civica 23, **68**
 Street-by-Street map 62
 Arengario 54
 Arese, Count Bartolomeo 74
 Arianteo 37
 Ariberto d'Intimiano, Archbishop
 18, 19, 48
 Aristotle 59
 Arona 11, 135, **136**
 Arp, Hans 121
 Art Nouveau 70, 119
 Associazione Italiana Alberghi
 per la Gioventù 209
 Atellani family 74
 ATM (Public Transport) 217, 221
 ATMs (Automated Teller Machines) 212
 Attila 18
 Augustine, St 49, 55, 87
 Ausonius 55
 Authari, King 18
 Autostradale Viaggi 217
 Autumn in Milan 38
 Azienda Provinciale Trasporti 223

B

Bagatti Valsecchi, Fausto 107, 109
 Bagatti Valsecchi, Giuseppe 107, 109
 Bagolino 155
 Bagutta-Pittori all'Aria Aperta 36
 Baldo, Monte 150
 Balduccio, Giovanni di 54, 66, 90, 112
 Madonna and Child with St
 Ambrose Proffering the Model of the
 City 82
 Balla, Giacomo 54, 121
 Ballet 200
 Ballet School, Teatro alla Scala 53
 Balzaretto, Giuseppe 120, 143
 Il Bambaia (Agostino Busti) 59, 66, 67
 Banca Commerciale Italiana 108
 Banks 212
 Bar Magenta 10, 74
 Bardolino **151**
 Barnabas 90
 Barnabiti family 91
 Bars and cafés **184-7**
 historic cafés and bars 184-5
 in hotels 185
 what to order 185
 Bartholomew, St 49
 Barzagli, Francesco 68
 Baschenis, Evaristo 59, 117
 Basilicas in Milan
 Milan's Best: Churches and
 Basilicas **32-3**
 Sant' Ambrogio 11, 17, 32, 78, **84-7**,
 124, 126
 Sant'Eustorgio 32, 79, **90**
 San Lorenzo alle Colonne 17, 32,
 78, 79, **80-81**
 San Nazaro Maggiore 17, 33, 94, **96**
 San Simpliciano 17, 110, **113**
Basket of Fruit (Caravaggio) 57, 58-9
 Bassano, Jacopo 58
 Bassi, Martino 33, 50, 81, 91, 100
 Bastioni di Porta Venezia **119**
 Battagio, Giovanni 100
Battle at Porta Tosa (Canella) 24-5
 Bava Beccaris, Fiorenzo 26
 Baveno **137**
 Beauharnais, Eugenio di 100
 Beccaria, Cesare 23, 31, 143
 Bedoli, Mazzola Girolamo 59
 Belgioioso, Count Lodovico Barbiano
 di 96, 121
 Belgioioso d'Este, Prince Alberico XII
 di 51
 Belgirate **136**
 Bellagio 11, 140, **145**
 Bellano **144**
 Bellini, Gentile 116
 Bellini, Giovanni 67, 106, 108, 109,
 116, 126
 Pietà 34
 Bellini, Jacopo 155
 Bellini, Vincenzo 100
 Bellotto, Bernardo 117
 Beltrami, Luca 50, 62, 64, 65, 67, 75,
 98, 118, 119
 Bembo, Bonifacio 65, 67
 Benedict, St 88
 Benedictines 84, 86, 88
 Bergognone, Ambrogio da Fossano
 58, 90, 91, 99, 101, 108, 113, 115,
 116, 136
 The Risen Christ 87
 Bernard, St 102
 Bernardino da Siena 83
 Bertini, Giuseppe 59
 Bertini brothers 46, 49
 Bianchi, Mosè 59
 Bianchi, Federico 91
 Biandronno 154
 Biassono, Anspert da, Archbishop 55
 Biblioteca Ambrosiana 22, **59**
 Biblioteca Civica di Milano 95
 Bicycles
 cycling in Milan 219
 mountain bikes 204
 Biffi, Giovanni Battista 23
 Binago, Lorenzo 91
 Bini, Giuseppe
 La Madonnina 15, 46, 118
 Birago, Daniele 100
 Bistolfi, Leonardo 118
 BIT 36
 BMI 217
 Boat services, on the Lakes 223
 Boccacino 117
 Boccaccio, Giovanni 59, 67
 Boccioni, Umberto 118, 121
The City Rises 116
 Unique Forms of Continuity in
 Space 54
 Bogliaco 146
 Boiola spring 148
 Bolli, Bartolomeo 74
 Bonino da Campione
 Mausoleum of Bernabò Visconti 66
 Bookshops 194-5
 Bordone, Paris 71, 91
 Borgia, Lucrezia 59
 Borromeo Islands (Isole Borromeo)
 11, 137
 Borromeo, Princess Bona 139
 Borromeo, San Carlo 22, 48, 49, 50,
 56, 98, 123
 Santuario della Pietà (Cannobio) 138
 statues of 11, 135, 136
 Borromeo, Charles III 134
 Borromeo, Federico 22, 34, 56, 58
 Borromeo family 55, 134, 135, 136,
 137, 139
 Borromeo gulf 138
 Borsa Valori (Stock Exchange) 75
 Bossi, Giovan Battista 119
 Botta, Mario 52
 Botticelli, Sandro 108
 Madonna del Padiglione 56, 58
 Pietà 108
 Brabbia marsh nature reserve 154
 Bramante, Donato di Angelo 64, 90
 Abbazia di Chiaravalle 102, 103
 Casa Fontana-Silvestri 123
Christ at the Pillar 117
 Sant' Ambrogio 78, 84, 87
 Santa Maria delle Grazie 19, 32, 71
 Santa Maria presso San Satiro 55
 Università Cattolica del Sacro
 Cuore 87
 Bramantino, Bartolomeo Suardi 58,
 64, 66, 67, 75, 94, 96, 101, 115, 116
 Branca, Giulio 138
 Brasa torrent 150
 Brentani, Pietro 144
 Brera, Pinacoteca di *see* Pinacoteca di
 Brera
 Brera Quarter 10
 Street-by-Street map 110-11
 Bresci, Gaetano 26
 Bril, Paul 59
 British Airways 217
 Brivio, Giovanni Stefano 90
 Broggi, Luigi 75
 Broletto 82
 Bronzino (Agnolo di Cosimo) 117
 Brueghel, Jan 59
 Brueghel, Pieter the Elder 117
 Brunate 142
 Burgundians 18
 Burri, Alberto 54
 Bus Italia 217
 Buses 220

Buses (cont.)

- airport 214, 215
- at the Lakes 223
- Butinone, Bernardino 71, 99
- Butti, Enrico 118
- Buzzi, Carlo 46, 98
- Byron, George Gordon 131, 134, 145

C

- Ca' Granda (Ospedale Maggiore) 19, 94, **97**
 - Street-by-Street map 95
- Caccia Dominioni, Luigi 108
- Caesar, Julius 139
- Cafés *see* Bars and Cafés
- Il Caffè* 23, 31
- Caffè Greco 31
- Caffè Zucca 10, 125
- Cagnola, Luigi 55, 69, 95, 98
- Caimi, Protaso 90
- Cairo, Francesco 59
- Calderara Collection of Contemporary Art (Vacciago di Ameno) 154
- Camaldolite Hermitage (Lake Garda) 147
- Campari, Davide 118
- Campi, Antonio 75, 91, 99, 113
- Campi, Bernardino 50, 94
- Campi, Giulio 91, 101
- Canaletto 67, 117, 146
- Canals *see* Navigli
- Canella, Carlo
 - Battle at Porta Tosa* 24–5
- Caneva 204–5
- Cannobio 132, **138**
- Canonica, Luigi 68
- Canova, Antonio 11, 59, 121, 155
 - Cupid and Psyche* 141, 143
 - Hebe* 121
 - Statue of Napoleon 105
- Cantoni, Simone 122, 142
- Car hire 222
- Caravaggio 34, 111, 114
 - Basket of Fruit* 57, 58–9
 - Supper at Emmaus* 117
- Carlo Alberto, King of Sardinia 24, 25
- Carlioni, Carlo Innocenzo 108, 143
- Carlotta, Princess of Prussia 141
- Carnevale Ambrosiano 36, 39
- Carpaccio, Vittore 116
- Carrà, Carlo 54, 116, 121
- Carracci, Agostino 117, 137
- Carracci, Annibale 117, 137
- Carracci, Ludovico 94, 117, 137
- Carroccio* 19, 113
- Cars
 - breakdown services 211
 - driving in Milan 218
 - driving to Milan 215
 - hiring 222
 - parking 215, 218, 219
 - safety 210
- Casa Bettoni 96
- Casa Campanini 101
- Casa del Fascio (Como) 142
- Casa Fontana-Silvestri 123
- Casa Galimberti 119
- Casa Manzoni **51**
- Casa Natale di Manzoni (Caleotto) 145
- Casa degli Omenoni 44, **51**, 125
- Casa Toscanini 98
- Casati, Isabella 118
- Castiglioni, Giannino 119
- Castles
 - Castello degli Oldofredi (Iseo) 155
 - Castello di Porta Giovia *see* Castello Sforzesco
 - Castello Sforzesco 10, 14, 19, 21, 24, 62, 63, **64–7**, 103, 126

Castles (cont.)

- Castello di Vezio 141
- Castello Visconti di San Vito 136
- Malpaga castles 134
- Scagliero (Malcesine) 150, 151
- Torri del Benaco 151
- Cathedrals *see* Duomo
- Catherine of Alexandria, St 49
- Catherine of Siena, St 71
- Cattaneo, Carlo 23, 24, 118
- Catullus 146, 148
- Caves, Lake Como 141
- Cavour, Count Camillo di 109, 118
- Cazzago Brabbia 154
- Cazzaniga, Tommaso 71
- Cazzaniga, Tommaso 71, 90
- Celesti, Andrea 150
- Celso, St 91
- Celts 17
- Centomiglia 146
- Centro Turistico Studentesco 209
- Il Cerano (Giovan Battista Crespi) 50, 67, 71, 91, 112, 117, 137
- Cernobbio 140, **142**
- Certosa di Garegnano **70**
- Ceruti, Giovanni 120
- Cesa Bianchi, Paolo 123
- Cézanne, Paul 121
- Chagall, Marc 121
- Charles V, Emperor 19, 22, 83, 138
- Chiari, Walter 118
- Chierici Regolari di San Paolo College 98
- Children
 - entertainment 197
 - in hotels 159
 - in restaurants 169
- Chirico, Giorgio de 54, 68
- Churches in Milan
 - Milan's Best: Churches and Basilicas **32–3**
 - Chiesa dell'Annunciata 97
 - Sant'Alessandro **91**
 - Sant'Angelo **113**
 - Sant'Antonio Abate 94
 - San Babila 122, 123
 - Santi Barnaba e Paolo 98
 - San Bernardino alle Monache 78, **83**
 - San Bernardino alle Ossa 95, **98**
 - San Carlo al Corso 45
 - San Celso 91
 - San Cristoforo al Naviglio 89
 - San Donnino alla Mazza 106
 - Sant'Eustorgio 11, 127
 - San Fedele 33, 44, **50**, 125
 - San Giorgio al Palazzo **55**
 - San Giovanni in Conca 91
 - San Gottardo in Corte **54**
 - San Lorenzo alle Colonne 11, 14, 126
 - San Marco 33, 111, **112**
 - Santa Maria del Carmine 111, **112**
 - Santa Maria delle Grazie 10, 19, 32, **71**, 72, 89, 103, 126
 - Santa Maria Incoronata **113**
 - Santa Maria Maddalena al Cerchio 78
 - Santa Maria della Passione **100–101**, 101
 - Santa Maria della Sanità 98
 - Santa Maria della Scala 52
 - Santa Maria presso San Celso **91**
 - Santa Maria presso San Satiro **55**, 125
 - San Maurizio **75**, 83
 - San Michele ai Nuovi Sepolcri 100
 - San Paolo Converso **91**
 - San Pietro in Gessate **99**
 - San Sepolcro **55**, 57, 58
 - San Sisto 79, 82–3
 - Santo Stefano Maggiore 95, **98**
 - San Vittore al Corpo **88**

- Churchill, Winston 145
- Cimitero Monumentale **118**
- Cinema 200–201
 - Museo del Cinema 120
 - Cinque Giornate di Milano* 23, **24–5**
 - "Ciribiaccola" bell tower (Abbazia di Chiaravalle) 103
- Cistercians 87, 102
- The City Rises* (Boccioni) 116
- Civic Museums (Castello Sforzesco) 34, **66–7**
- Civiche Raccolte Storiche 109
- Civico Mausoleo Palanti 118
- Civico Museo Archeologico **74–5**
- Civico Museo d'Arte Contemporanea (CIMAC) 54
- Clothes
 - shops 190–91
 - size chart 190
- Clubs 198, 199
- Cluniacs 155
- Coaches 215, 216–17
- Cola 151
- Comico 140
- Comacina 133
- Como 11, 140, **142**
- Como, Lake 131, **140–45**
 - Day out **11**
 - hotels 165–6
 - restaurants 180–81
 - travel 222–3
- Concert venues 199
- Confalonieri, Federico 23
- Conservatorio di Musica Giuseppe Verdi **100**
- Constance, Treaty of (1183) 18
- Constantine I, Emperor 17, 49, 90
- statue of 80
- Corot, Jean-Baptiste-Camille 121
- Corrado II 19
- Correggio, Antonio Allegri 51, 67, 117
 - Madonna and Child with the Young St John the Baptist* 34
- Corso
 - Magenta **74**
 - di Porta Romana 22, 94, **96**
 - Sempione 62, **69**
 - Venezia 23, **122–3**
 - Vittorio Emanuele II 22, 44, **51**
- Corteo dei Re Magi 39
- Cortona, Pietro da 117
- Cossa, Francesco del 117
- Counter-Reformation 22, 44, 48, 50
- Cova 125
- Cranach, Lucas 108
 - Portrait of Martin Luther* 35, 108
- Credit cards 212
 - in hotels 158
 - in restaurants 169
- Credito Italiano 75
- Crespi, Daniele 59, 70, 88, 91, 100, 101
- Crime 210
- Cristoforis, Giuseppe de 120
- Crivelli, Carlo
 - Madonna della Candeletta* 117
- Croce, Francesco 98–9
- Crucifixion* (Montorfano) 72
- Cupid and Psyche* (Canova) 141, 143
- Currency exchange 212
- Cusani brothers 112
- Cycling
 - cycling in Milan 219
 - mountain bikes 204

D

- Dance
 - ballet 200
 - Latin-American 199

D'Annunzio, Gabriele 146
 portrait of 149
 Vittoriale degli Italiani
 (Gardone Riviera) 149
 Dante Alighieri 59, 108, 146, 151
 Danusso, Arturo 118
 Darsena 127
Dead Christ (Mantegna) 115
 Dell'Orto, Egidio 118
 Della Scala, Mastino I 148
 Della Scala, Regina 52
 Della Torre, Giacomo 71
 Demio, Giovanni 71
 Department stores 188, 189
 Desenzano del Garda 146, **148**
 Dickens, Charles 134
 Disabled travellers 209
 in restaurants 169
 Discopubs 198–9
 Discos 198, 199
 Dogs, in hotels 159
 Dolcebuono, Gian Giacomo 75, 91
 Dominicans 139
 Dongo 144
 Donizetti, Gaetano 100
 Drinks *see* Food and drink
 Duchino, Paolo Camillo Landriani 301
 Duomo (Como) 11, 142
 Duomo (Desenzano del Garda) 148
 Duomo (Milan) 10, 15, 19, 33, **46–9**,
 103, 112, 125
 Floorplan 48
 Museo del Duomo **49**
 Street-by-Street map 45
 Duomo (Salò) 149
 Durini, Cardinal 142–3
 Duse, Eleonora 96

E

E-mail 213
 easyjet 217
 Ecopass 218–19
 Einstein, Albert 118
 Einstein, Hermann 118
 Elisi family 118
 Emergencies 210
 Emmanuel II, Victor 69
Enotecas 169
 Entertainment
 for children 197
 at the Lakes **204–5**
 in Milan **196–203**
 nightlife 198–9
 opera, theatre and cinema **200–201**
 sports and outdoor activities **202–3**
 tickets 196

Erba, Carlo 118
 Eruli 18
 Estate all'Idroscalo 36
 Estate all'Umanitaria 37
 Este, Beatrice d' 17, 71, 72
 Etruscans 17
 Eugene of Savoy, Prince 23
 Eurolines 217
 Eustorgius, St 90

F

Fabrics
 shops 192–3
 silk production **142**
 Falck 26, 144
 Falck, Giorgio Enrico 118
 Faruffini, Federico
 The Reader 121
 Fascism 26, 30
 Fashion District 125
 Street-by-Street map 106–7
 Fashion Week 36
 Fattori, Giovanni 117, 121
 Fedeli, Stefano de 65, 67
 Ferdinand, Archduke of Austria 54, 78
 Ferdinand I 69

Ferramola, Floriano 155
 Ferrari, Cardinal 48
 Ferrari, Daniele 50
 Ferrari, Gaudenzio 71, 87, 91, 101,
 113, 116, 136, 138, 142
 Ferries, on the Lakes 223
 Ferrini 64
 Ferrovie Nord railway 139, 217, 223
 Festa di Sant' Ambrogio 39
 Festa del Naviglio 37
 Festival Latino-Americano 37
 Festivals **36–9**
 Fiammenghino brothers 112, 143, 144
 Fiera di Chiaravalle 38
 Fiera dei Fiori 36
 Fieramilanocity 26, **70**
 Fieramilano (Rho) **70**
 Fiera degli *Ob bej Ob bej* 39, 78
 Fiera di Senigallia 39
 Figino, Giovanni Ambrogio 49, 88
 Filarete (Averulino Antonio) 19, 64, 97
 Filippino degli Organi 49
 Film *see* Cinema
Finding of the Body of St Mark
 (Tintoretto) 114
 Fire services 211
 Fishing 204
 Five-a-side football 202
 Fly Business Centre 213
 Fo, Dario 27
 Foix, Gaston de 59, 67
 Fondutis, Agostino de 55, 91
 Fontana, Angelo 123
 Fontana, Annibale 91
 Fontana, Lucio 54, 118
 Woman at the Mirror 35
 Food and drink
 shops 189
 What to Eat **170–71**
 see also Restaurants
 Football 38, 70, 203
 five-a-side football 202
 Foppa, Vincenzo 67, 75, 83, 90, 108,
 115, 116, 127
 Fornaroli, Antonio 118
 Foro Buonaparte 23
 Street-by-Street map 63
 Foscolo, Ugo 145
 Fotoshow 37
 Fracci, Carla 53
 Francis I, Emperor of Austria 62, 69
 Franciscans 149
 Franks 18
 Frederick Barbarossa, Emperor
 18, 19, 36, 90, 96, 112, 113, 142
 Futurism 26

G

Gadda, Carlo Emilio 30
 Gadio, Abbot 100
 Gaffurio, Franchino 56
 Galgario, Fra (Vittore Ghislandi)
 59, 108, 117
 Galleria dell'Accademia Tadini
 (Lago d'Isèo) 155
 Galleria Vittorio Emanuele II
 10, 26, 43, **50**, 125, 137
 Street-by-Street map 44
 Galleries *see* Museums and galleries
 Gallio, Cardinal Tolomeo 144
 Gallio family 142
 Garavaglia, Carlo 99, 102
 Garda **151**
 Garda, Lake 131, **146–53**
 hotels 166–7
 restaurants 181–3
 travel 223
 Gardaland **152–3**, 204
 Gardens *see* Parks and gardens
 Gardone Riviera 133, 146, **149**
 Gargnano 150
 Garibaldi, Giuseppe 51, 118, 138
 Gauguin, Paul 121

Gemelli, Agostino 87
 Genga, Girolamo 117
 Genovesino (Luigi Miradori) 112
 Gentile da Fabriano
 Valle Romita Polptycyb 116
 Gervasio, St 87
 Ghirlandaio, Domenico 58
 Giampietrino 109
 Giardini di Villa Taranto (Pallanza) 138
 Giardini Pubblici 109, 119, **120**, 125
 Giardino Botanico della Fondazione
 André Heller (Gardone Riviera) 205
 Giardino Botanico Hruska
 (Gardone Riviera) 149
 Giardino della Guastalla **98**
 Street-by-Street map 95
 Gift shops 194–5
 Giordano, Luca 117
 Giorgione
 Portrait of a Young Man 58
 Giotto 19, 54, 151
 Giovan Pietro da Cemmo 155
 Giovanni d'Alemagna 116
 Giovanni da Milano 116
 Giulino di Mezzegra 143
 Giunti, Domenico 91, 113
 Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von 131,
 146, 150
 Golasecca 136
 Golf 202, 203, 204
 Gonzaga, Ferrante 96, 119
 Gonzaga, Vincenzo I 150
 Gonzaga family 150
 Gozzano 154
 Gozzano, Guido 136
 Gran Premio di Monza 38
 Grand Hotel et de Milan 125, 108
 Grand Prix motor racing 38
 Grand Tour 131
 Grandi, Giuseppe 100
 Grassi, Gino 121
 Grassi, Nedda 121
 Grassi, Paolo 30, 39
 Gratian, Emperor **85**
 Gravedona 141, **144**
 El Greco 117
 Green travel 218
 Gregory, St 88
 Grifo, Ambrogio 99
 Grossi, Tommaso 51
 Grotte di Catullo (Sirmione) 148
 Guardi, Francesco 117
 Guercino 97, 117

H

Habsburg dynasty 23
 Hayez, Francesco 11, 59, 118, 112,
 143, 155
 The Kiss 114, 117
 Maitida Juva Branca 35
 Health and medical assistance **211**
Hebe (Canova) 121
 Helena, St 49
 Hemingway, Ernest 131
 Henry II, King of France 58
 Hesse, Hermann 131
 Hiking 204, 218
 Historic Centre **43–59**
 area map 43
 Street-by-Street map: Piazza del
 Duomo 44–5
 History **17–27**
 Hoepfl, Ulrico 118, 120
 Holidays, public 38
Holy Family with St Anne and
the Young St John the Baptist
 (Luini) 58
 Holy Nail of the Cross **49**
 Honorius, Bishop 18
 Hospitals 210–11
 Hotels **158–67**
 bars in 185
 booking 158–9

Hotels (cont.)

- children in 159
- choosing a hotel 158
- grading 159
- Lago d'Isèo 167
- Lago d'Orta 167
- Lake Como 165-6
- Lake Garda 166-7
- Lake Maggiore 164-5
- Milan 160-63
- pets 159
- prices 159
- Huns 18

I

- Idro, Lago d' 131, **155**
- Indian Café
 - Street-by-Street map 110
- Inganni, Angelo
 - Teatro alla Scala in 1852* **52**
- Inquisition 71
- Insect bites 210
- Interior design shops 192-3
- International Student Identity Card 209
- Internet access 213
- Interpreters 211
- Intra 138
- Isèo 155
- Isèo, Lago d' 131, **155**
 - hotels 167
 - restaurants 183
 - travel 223
- Isimbardi family 101
- Isola Bella 11, 134, 137
- Isola Comacina **142-3**, 144
- Isola di Garda 149
- Isola Madre 11, 137
- Isola dei Pescatori 11, 137
- Isola di San Giulio 154
- Isole Borromeë 11, 134, **137**
- Isolino di San Giovanni 138
- Isolino Virginia 154

J

- Jamaica Café 110
- Jan, Giorgio 120
- Jesi, Emilio and Maria 116
- Jesuits 50, 114
- Jewellery shops 191
- Jogging 202
- John the Good, St 49
- Julius (deacon) 154
- Juvarra, Filippo 142

K

- Kennedy, John F 145
- The Kiss* (Hayez) 114, 117
- Klee, Paul 35, 131
- KLM 217
- Knoller, Martin 51, 54, 74

L

- La Scala *see* Teatro alla Scala
- Labienus, Titus 139
- Labò, Oreste 68
- Lagoni di Mercurago Regional Park 136
- Lakes *see individual lakes*
- Lambrate 66
- Landriani, Camillo 112
- Lanino, Bernardo 87, 96
- Lanino, Gerolamo 138
- Largo Augusto 95, **98**
- Largo Carrobbio **82-3**
 - Street-by-Street map 79
- Last Supper* (Leonardo da Vinci) 10, 19, 30, 71, **72-3**, 74, 126
- Latin-American dance 199
- Latterie* (dairies) 169
- Laveno **139**

Lazise **151**

- Lazzaretto 22, 119
- Lazzaro, San 82
- Lecco 140, **145**
- Legà, Silvestro 117, 121
- The Legend of Maria* (Polacco) 150
- Leggiuno 139
- Legnanino, Stefano Maria 91, 113
- Legnano, Battle of (1176) 113
- Lenno **143**
- Leonardo da Vinci 30, 57, 116-17, 124
 - Castello Sforzesco 64, 65, 66
 - Codex Atlanticus* 30, 34, 51, 59
 - Last Supper* 10, 19, 30, 71, **72-3**, 74, 126
 - Museo della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci 11, 88, 126
 - navigli* (canals) 89, 124, 127
 - Portrait of a Musician* 56, 58
 - statue of 43, 50
- Leoni, Leone 49, 51
- Lesà **136**
- Leyva, Marianna de 50
- Ligurians 17
- Limone sul Garda 147, **150**
- Linate airport **214**, 217
- Lingeri, Pietro 69
- Lippi, Filippo 67
- Litta, Duchess 74
- Locanda* (hotels) 158
- Locati, Sebastiano 68
- Loggia degli Osii 55
- Loggia Rambaldi (Bardolino) 151
- Lomazzo, Paolo 112
- Lombard League 18, 19, 36
- Lombardi, Franco 87
- Lombardo, Cristoforo 96, 100
- Lombards 18
- Londonio, Francesco 59
- Longo, Alfonso 23
- Longoni, Emilio 59
- Lorenzetti, Ambrogio 116
- Lorenzi, Stoldo 91
- Lorenzo, San 80
- Lost property 210, 217
- Lotto, Lorenzo 108, 116
- Louis XII, King of France 19
- Loveno 143
- Lovere 155
- Lufthansa 217
- Luini, Aurelio 98
 - Angel Musicians* 113
- Luini, Bernardino 55, 74, 75, 87, 90, 98, 108, 115, 142, 143
 - Benedictory Christ* 58
 - Deposition* 101
 - Holy Family with St Anne and the Young St John the Baptist* 58
 - Madonna della Buonanotte* 103
 - Madonna del Roseto* 117
 - Passion of Jesus* 96
 - San Pietro in Campagna frescoes (Luino) 138
- Luino **138**
- Luther, Martin 35, 108

M

- Macchiaioli 117, 121
- McEacharn, Neil 134, 138
- Maciachini, Carlo 112, 113, 118
- Madonna and Child with St Ambrose Proffering the Model of the City* (Giovanni di Balduccio) 82
- Madonna della Buonanotte* (Luini) 103
- Madonna di Campagna* 138
- Madonna della Candeletta* (Crivelli) 117
- Madonna del Carmine* sanctuary 149
- Madonna della Ceriola* sanctuary (Monte Isola) 155
- Madonna del Frassino* sanctuary (Peschiera del Garda) 151
- Madonna del Ghisallo* Sanctuary 145
- Madonna in Glory and Saints* (Mantegna) 67
- Madonna del Padiglione* (Botticelli) 56, 58
- Madonna del Sasso sanctuary (Isola di San Giulio) 154
- La Madonnina* 15, 46, 118
- Magatti, Pietro Antonio 59
- Maggiolini, Giuseppe 54, 67, 143
- Maggiore, Lake 131, **134-9**
 - Family day out **11**
 - hotels 164-5
 - restaurants 178-80
 - travel 222
- Magi, relics of **90**
- Magnasco, Alessandro 59, 108
- Malcesine **150-51**
- Malpaga castles 134
- Malpensa airport **214-15**, 217
- Malpensa Bus Express 217
- Malpensa Express 217
- Malpensa Shuttle 217
- Mandello del Lario 144
- Manerba del Garda 148-9
- Mangone, Fabio 58
- "Mani Pulite" 99
- Mantegazza, Antonio 67
- Mantegna, Andrea 106, 108, 111, 114, 116, 126
 - Dead Christ* 115
 - Madonna in Glory and Saints* 67
- Manzoni, Alessandro 26, 30, 31, 143
 - The Betrothed* **22**, 31, 38, 44, 50, 51, 140, 145
 - Casa Manzoni **51**
 - Casa Natale di Manzoni (Caleotto) 145
 - Museo Manzoni di Villa Stampa (Lesà) 136
 - portrait of 145
 - statue of 50
 - tomb of 118
 - Via Manzoni **108**
- Manzoni, Piero 54
- Manzù, Giacomo 118
- Maps
 - car parks in the city centre 219
 - Central Milan 14-15
 - Europe 12
 - Exploring the Lakes 132-3
 - Growth of Milan 27
 - Historic Centre 43
 - Lake Como 140-41
 - Lake Garda 146-7
 - Lake Maggiore 134-5
 - Metro 220-21
 - Milan 12-13
 - Milan and environs 13
 - 90-minute walk around Milan's hidden glories 125
 - Northeast Milan 105
 - Northwest Milan 61, 62-3
 - Piazza del Duomo 44-5
 - Southeast Milan 93
 - Southwest Milan 77
 - Two-hour walk around the Milan of yesteryear 126-7
- Marcellus, Claudius 17
- Marchesi, Pompeo 122
- Maria Theresa, Empress of Austria 23, 93, 114, 122
- Marinetti, Filippo Tommaso 26
- Marini, Marino 116
- Marino, Tommaso 50
- Mark, St 112
- Markets *see* Shops and markets
- Maroncelli, Piero 23
- The Marriage of the Virgin* (Raphael) 115, 117
- Martin V, Pope 46
- Martini, Arturo 54, 116, 138
- Martini, Simone 59
- Master of the Borromeo Games 55
- Matilda Juva Branca* (Hayez) 35

- Matisse, Henri 121
 Maximian, Emperor 17, 75, 83
 Maximilian, Emperor 21
 Mazzardites 134
 Mazzucotelli, Alessandro 101
 Meazza, Giuseppe 70
 Meazza (San Siro) stadium 68, **70**, **203**
 Meda, Giuseppe 49, 66, 98
 Medical assistance **210-11**
 Medici, Gian Giacomo 49
 Megastores 192
 Menaggio **143**
 Mengoni, Giuseppe 26, 44, 50
 Mercato dell'Antiquariato 89
 Mercato dell'Antiquariato di Brera 39
 Meridiana 217
 Merlo, Carlo Giuseppe 74
 Messina, Antonello da 67
 Messina, Francesco 82-3
 Metanopoli 27
 Metro 221
 Mezzanotte, Paolo 75
 Mezzola, Lake 141
 Michelangelo Buonarroti 49, 58, 126
 Rondanini Pietà 65, 67
 Michelino da Besozzo, school of 139
 Michelozzi, Michelozzo 67
 Milan, Edict of (313) 17, 80
 Milano Cortili Aperti 36
 Milano d'Estate 37
 Milano-SanRemo race 36
 Minguzzi, Luciano 110
 Minor hazards 211
 Mobile phones 213
 Modigliani, Amedeo 54
 Portrait of Moïse Kissing 114, 116
 MODT-Milanvendemoda 36, 38
 Monasteries
 Certosa di Garegnano **70**
 Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballaro **139**
 Moncalvo (Guglielmo Caccia) 88, 91, 94, 98, 99
 Mondadori, Arnoldo 118
 Money 212
 Moniga del Garda 148
 Montalto 91, 113
 Monte Isola 155
 Montecastello Sanctuary (Limone sul Garda) 150
 Montefeltro, Federico da 115, 117
Montefeltro Altarpiece (Piero della Francesca) 115, 117
 Monti, Cardinal 101
 Montinelle 149
 Montorfano, Giovanni Donato da 71, 99
 Crucifixion 72
 Monza 18, 37
 Mopeds 219
 Morandi, Giorgio 54, 116, 121
 Morazzone (Pier Francesco Mazzucchelli) 59, 67, 113, 117
 Moretti, Cristoforo 108
 Moretto (Alessandro Bonvicino) 59, 91, 155
 Morgagni family 118
 Morigi family 83
 Moroni, Giovan Battista 59
 Moto Guzzi factory 144, 145
 Motor racing 38
 Motorways 215
 Motrone, Monte 11, 137, 139, 154
 Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus 54, 100
 Museums and galleries 209
 Milan's Best: Museums and Galleries **34-5**
 Bagatti Valsecchi 10
 Calderara Collection of Contemporary Art (Vaccaggio di Ameno) 154
 Casa Manzoni **51**
 Casa Natale di Manzoni (Caleotto) 145
 Museums and galleries (cont.)
 Civic Museums (Castello Sforzesco) 34, **66-7**
 Civico Museo Archeologico **74-5**
 Civico Museo Marinaro Ugo Mursia 109
 Civico Museo del Risorgimento 109, 111
 Galleria dell'Accademia Tadini (Lago d'Isèo) 155
 Galleria Comunale d'Arte (Varenna) 145
 Museo dell'Acquario 68
 Museo Archeologico 10, 126
 Museo Archeologico (Salò) 149
 Museo Bagatti Valsecchi 35, 107, **109**, 125
 Museo della Bambola (Doll Museum, Rocca di Angera) 135, 139
 Museo della Basilica di Sant'Ambrogio 87
 Museo del Castello (Torri del Benaco) 151
 Museo del Cinema 120
 Museo Civico (Riva del Garda) 150
 Museo Civico Archeologico (Desenzano del Garda) 148
 Museo di Criminologia e delle Armi Antiche 86
 Museo Diocesano 11, **90**
 Museo del Duomo 35, **49**
 Museo Etnografico e dello Strumento a Fiato (Quarna) 154
 Museo Francesco Messina 79, 82-3
 Museo Manzoni di Villa Stampa (Lesà) 136
 Museo di Milano 109
 Museo Minguzzi 110
 Museo Moto Guzzi della Motocicletta (Varenna) 144, 145
 Museo del Nastro Azzurro (Salò) 149
 Museo Nazionale della Scienza e della Tecnologia Leonardo da Vinci 34, **88**
 Museo del Novecento 54
 Museo del Paesaggio (Pallanza) 138
 Museo Poldi Pezzoli 10, 35, 106, **108**
 Museo Preistorico (Isolino Virginia) 154, 155
 Museo del Rubinetto (San Maurizio d'Opaglio) 154
 Museo della Seta (Silk Museum, Como) 142
 Museo di Storia Contemporanea 109
 Museo di Storia Naturale **120**
 Museo di Storia Naturale (Lecco) 145
 Museo di Storia Naturale del Garda e del Monte Baldo (Malcesine) 150
 Museo Teatrale alla Scala 10, 35, 52, 74, 125
 Palazzo Morando - Costume Moda Immagine **109**
 Pinacoteca Ambrosiana 10, 34, **56-9**
 Pinacoteca di Brera 10, 111, **114-17**
 Triennale Design Museum 63, **69**
 Villa Belgiojoso - Galleria d'Arte Moderna 35, **121**
 Vittoriale degli Italiani (Gardone Riviera) 149
 Music
 nightlife 198, 199
 shops 194-5
 Mussolini, Benito 26, 30, 118, 137, 143, 149, 150
 Muzio, Giovanni 51, 69, 78
 Muzio, Lorenzo 51
- N**
 Napoleon Buonaparte 59, 74, 78
 Abbazia di Chiaravalle 102
 Arco della Pace 62, 69
 Arena Civica 68
 Arona 136
- Napoleon Buonaparte (cont.)
 coronation 23, 46
 Duomo 23, 33, 46
 Isola Bella 137
 Palazzo Serbelloni 122
 statue of 105
 Villa Belgiojoso - Galleria d'Arte Moderna 121
 Napoleon III, Emperor 68
 Narses 18
 Nava, Cesare 81
 Navigazione Lagni Maggiore-Garda-Como 223
 Navigazione Lago di Como 223
 Navigazione Lago di Garda (Navigarda) 223
 Navigazione Lago Iseo 223
 Navigazione Lago Maggiore 223
Navigli (canals) 19, 62, 77, 96, 124, 127
 Naviglio della Martesana
 Street-by-Street map 110
 Naviglio Grande 77, **89**, 127
 Naviglio Pavese 77, 127
 Nazaro, St 91, 96
 "Needle, Thread and Knot" sculpture 27
 Nervi, Pier Luigi 118
 Newspapers 213
 Nicola da Verdun 49
 Nietzsche, Friedrich 131
 Nightlife
 Milan 198-9
 at the Lakes 205
 Northeast Milan **105-23**
 area map 105
 Street-by-Street map: Brera Quarter 110-11
 Street-by-Street map: Fashion District 106-7
 Northwest Milan **61-75**
 area map 61
 Street-by-Street map: Around the Castello Sforzesco 62-3
 Notarial Acts Archive 99
 Nuvolone, Carlo Francesco 112
 Nuvolone, Panfilo 101
- O**
 Oggi Aperto 36
 Oggiuno, Marco d' 100
 Oldofredi, Giacomo 155
 Olivetans 88
 Olona river 126, 127
 Omega 154
Omm de Preja 51
 Opening hours
 museums and galleries 208
 restaurants 168
 shops 188
 Opera 200
 Order of the Knights of the Holy Sepulchre 100
 Orio al Serio Airport **215**, 217
 Orrido di Bellano 144
 Orrido di Sant'Anna (Val Cannobina) 138
 Orta, Lago d' 131, **154**
 hotels 167
 restaurants 183
 Orta San Giulio 154
 Orticola 37
 Ospedale Maggiore *see* Ca' Granda
 Ossuccio 140
Osteria (restaurant) 169
 Ostrogoths 18
- P**
 Padenghe 148
 Padiglione del Caffè 120
 Palazzetto della Comunità (Orta San Giulio) 154
 Palazzi, Lazzaro 119
 Palazzina del Serraglio (Toscolano Maderno) 150

- Palazzos
 Acerbi 96
 Anguissola 108
 Annoni 96
 dell'Arte 63, 69
 Belgioioso (Lecco) 145
 Belgioioso (Milan) 125
 Bigli 107
 Borromeo **55**, 139
 Borromeo d'Adda 108
 Brentani 108
 del Capitano (Garda) 151
 Carloti (Garda) 151
 Castiglioni 122
 Citterio 116
 Cusani 111, **112**
 Dugnani (Pallanza) 138
 Durini 22, 98
 Fantoni (Salò) 149
 Gallarati Scotti 108
 Gallio (Gravedona) 144
 dei Giornali 109
 dei Giureconsulti 55
 di Giustizia **99**
 Isimbardi **101**
 Liberty 51
 Litta 61, **74**, 126
 Litta Biumi 83
 Litta Modignani 98
 Marino **50**, 125
 Mellerio 96
 Melzi di Cusano 106
 Morando – Costume Moda
 Immagine **109**
 Moriggia 109, 111
 Parrasio see Palazzo della Ragione
 (Cannobio)
 della Permanente 54, 119
 della Prefettura 101
 Pretorio (Riva del Garda) 150
 del Provveditore (Riva del Garda)
 150
 Radice Fossati 83
 della Ragione (Cannobio) 138
 della Ragione (Milan) 54
 Reale 23, 35, **54**, 143
 Rocca-Saporiti 122
 delle Scuole Palatine 55
 Serbelloni 122
 Sormani Andreani 95, **98–9**
 Stampa 83
 delle Stellinghe 74
 Terzi-Martiniengo (Barbarano) 149
 Trivulzio 91
 Vescovile (Gozzano) 154
 del Vescovo (Isola di San Giulio) 154
 Pallanza 138
 Palma il Giovane 112, 150, 151
 Pandiani, Giovanni
The Soldier's Widow 25
 Panoramica di Venezia 38
 Parco Archeologico Naturalistico della
 Rocca (Manerba del Garda) 149
 Parco Giardino Sigurtà (Peschiera) 205
 Parco Natura Viva (Bussolengo-
 Pastrengo) 205
 Parini, Giuseppe 91
 Parking 215, 218, 219
 Parks and gardens
 Giardini Pubblici 109, 119, **120**, 125
 Giardini di Villa Taranto (Pallanza)
 138
 Giardino Botanico della
 Fondazione André Heller
 (Gardone Riviera) 205
 Giardino Botanico Hruska
 (Gardone Riviera) 149
 Giardino della Guastalla 95, **98**
 Isola Bella 137
 Isola Madre 137
 Parco Giardino Sigurtà (Peschiera)
 205
 Parco Sempione 62, **68**
 Parco Sormani 98
 Parks and gardens (cont.)
 Parco di Villa Pallavicino 137, 205
 Piazza della Vetra **82**
 Via Manzoni 108
 Villa Carlotta (Tremezzo) 143
 Villa Taranto 134
 Pascal, Blaise 88
 Passante Ferroviario 221
 Passports 208
 Pataria movement 19
 Pavia 18
 Pecis, Giovanni Edoardo de 57, 59
 Pecorari, Francesco 54, 103
 Peglio 144
 Pelizza da Volpedo, Giovanni 117
 Pellico, Silvio 23
 Penna, Francesco 118
Pensiones 158
 Perego, Giovanni 122
 Peressutti, Enrico 96
 Personal security 210
 Pertini, Sandro 108
 Peschiera del Garda **151**
 Petacci, Claretta 26, 143
 Peter Martyr, St 90
 Peterzano, Simone 70
 Petrarch 59
 Pets, in hotels 159
 Pharmacies 210–11
 Piacentini, Marco 99
 Piazzas
 Affari **75**
 Belgioioso **51**
 Cinque Giornate 100
 Cordusio **75**
 del Duomo 10, 44–5
 Fontana 27, 45
 del Liberty 45, **51**
 Meda 45
 Mercanti **54–5**
 Missori 91
 San Sepolcro 26
 della Vetra 79, **82**
 Piazza, Callisto 75, 87, 117
 Piazzale Loreto 26–7
 Piazzetta, Gian Battista 117, 150
 Picasso, Pablo 35, 121
 Piccio (Giovanni Carnovali) 121
 Piccolo Teatro see Teatro Grassi
 Pickpockets 210
 Piermarini, Giuseppe 23, 45, 51, 52,
 54, 112, 120
 Piero della Francesca 106, 108, 111, 114
Montefeltro Altarpiece 115, 117
Pietà (Botticelli) 108
 Pinacoteca Ambrosiana 10, **56–9**
 Biblioteca Ambrosiana 59
 Borromeo Collection 58–9
 De Pecis Collection 59
 Galbati Wing 59
 Museo Settala 59
 Sculpture 59
 Visitors' Checklist 57
 Pinacoteca di Brera 10, 34, **114–17**
 Jesi Collection 116
 Street-by-Street map 111
 Visitors' Checklist 115
 Pioverna 144
 Piramidi di Zone (Lago d'Iseo) 155
 Pirelli, Giovan Battista 118
 Pirelli Building 27, **118**
 Pisis, Filippo de 121
 Pisogne 155
 Il Pitocchetto (Giacomo Ceruti) 117
 Pittori sul Naviglio 36
 Pius IV, Pope 48, 49
Pizzerias 169
 Plague 22
 Planetarium **120**
 Pogliaghi, Ludovico 47
 Polacco, Martino Teofilo
The Legend of Maria 150
 Poldi Pezzoli, Gian Giacomo 106, 108
 Police 210
 Pollack, Leopold 121
 Pollaiuolo, Antonio
Portrait of a Young Lady 106, 108
 Pollution, air 211
 Polpenazze del Garda 149
 Pomodoro, Arnaldo 45
 Ponti, Gio 67, 68, 118
 Porta, Carlo 31
 Porta Garibaldi station 217
 Porta Nuova 82
 Porta Orientale see Porta Venezia
 Porta Romana 22, 96, 109
 Porta Ticinese (medieval) 79, **82**, 126
 Porta Ticinese (19th century) 127
 Porta Tosa 24, 25
 Porta Venezia **119**
 Porta Verzellina 74
 Porta Vittoria 24, 25
 Portaluppi, Piero 74, 120
 Portico del Lattèe
 Street-by-Street map 106
 Portinari, Pigello 90, 99
Portrait of Moisé Kistling (Modigliani)
 114, 116
Portrait of a Musician (Leonardo da
 Vinci) 56
Portrait of a Young Lady (Pollaiuolo)
 106, 108
Portrait of a Young Man (Giorgione) 58
 Postal services 213
 Preda, Carlo 87
 Predis, Ambrogio de 58, 117
 Premier league football 38
 Premio Bagutta 38
 Prevati, Gaetano 90
 Procaccini, Camillo 49, 88, 91, 98,
 101, 112, 113, 138
 Procaccini, Ercole 112
 Procaccini, Giulio Cesare 59, 101, 112
 Protasio, St 87
 Provaglio d'Iseo 155
 Puegnago sul Garda 149
 Punta Belvedere 149
 Punta San Fermo 149
 Punta San Vigilio 147, 151
 Pusterla di Sant'Ambrogio 126
- Q**
Quadrilatero (fashion district) 10,
 106–7
 Quadrio, Gerolamo 88, 112
 Quarna 154
 Quasimodo, Salvatore 118
- R**
 Radetzky, Count Joseph 23, 24, 25, 121
 Radio 213
 Raffagno, Francesco 100
 RAI (Italian State TV) 69
 Railways see Trains
 Rainfall 38
 Rambaldi family 151
 Rangone, Tommaso 116
 Raphael 34, 111, 114
 Cartoon for *The School of Athens*
 57, 58
The Marriage of the Virgin 115, 117
The Reader (Faruffini) 121
 Rembrandt van Rijn 117
 Reni, Guido 59, 117, 146
 Republic of Salò 149
 Responsible travel 209
 Restaurants **168–83**
 children's facilities 169
 choosing a restaurant 168
 eating hours 168
 etiquette 168
 Lago d'Iseo 183
 Lago d'Orta 183
 Lake Como 180–81
 Lake Garda 181–3

Restaurants (cont.)

- Lake Maggiore 178–80
 Milan 172–8
 paying 169
 reading the menu 169
 types of restaurants 168–9
 What to Eat **170–71**
 wheelchair access 169
- Ricci, Sebastiano 98
 Richard, Jules 118
 Richard-Ginori 68, 118, 139
 Richini, Francesco Maria 33, 46, 50, 55, 74, 81, 96, 97, 98, 115, 123
The Risen Christ (Bergognone) 87
Ristorante (restaurant) 169
 Riva del Garda **150**
 Roberti, Ercole de' 117
 Rocca di Anfo (Lago d'Idro) 155
 Rocca di Angera 135, 136, **139**
 Rocca Oldofredi (Monte Isola) 155
 Rocca Scaligera (Sirmione) 148
 Rodari, Jacopo 142
 Rodari, Tommaso 142
 Rogers, Nathan 96
 Rogoredo station 217
 Roman columns 79, 80
 Romanino (Gerolamo Romani) 149, 155
 Romans 17, 18, 83, 131, 142, 144, 146, 148, 151
Rondamini Pietà (Michelangelo) 10, 65, 67
 Rosa, Monte 139
 Rosmini, Antonio 136, 137
 Rosselli, Alberto 118
 Rossi, Aldo 108
 Rossi, Giovanni Jacopo de 101
 Rossini, Gioacchino 100, 145
 Rosso, Medardo 116, 118
 Rothari, Edict of (643) 18
 Rotonda di Via Besana **100**
 Rubens, Pieter Paul 96, 117
 Ruggeri, Giovanni 91, 112
 Rusca, Grazioso 122
 Rusnati, Giuseppe 100
 Ryanair 217

S

- Sacro Monte (Isola di San Giulio) 154
 SAFduemila 217
 Sagra del Carroccio 36
 Sagra di San Cristoforo 37
 Sagra di San Giovanni (Monza) 37
 Sailing 204
 Sala Comacina 143
 Salaino 58
 Sales 189
 Salmeggia, Enea 113
 Salò 148, **149**
 Saluzzo, Antonio da 46
 San Donato 136
 San Felice del Benaco **148–9**
 San Giulio, Isola di 154
 San Maurizio d'Opaglio 154
 San Pietro in Lamosa monastery (Provaglio d'Iseo) 155
 San Sigismondo oratory 87
 San Siro stadium
 see Meazza stadium
 San Vittore monastery 88
 Sanagra river 143
 Sangiorgio, Abbondio 69
 Sanmichele, Michele 151
 Sansovino (Jacopo Tatti) 149
 Santa Caterina del Sasso Ballaro 135, **139**
 Santa Maria Maddalena al Cerchio convent 83
 Santuario della Pietà (Cannobio) 138
 Saponaro, Salvatore 101
 Sarnico 155
 Sasso del Ferro 139
 Savignano, Luciana 53

- Savini 50
 Savoy family 50
 Scaligeri family 148, 150, 151
 Scapigliatura 21
 Schuster, Cardinal 48
 Scipio, Cnaeus Cornelius 17
 Scooters 219
 Scuole Arcimbolde 91
 Sebino *see* Iseo, Lake
 Security 210
 Seminario Arcivescovile 123
 Seregni, Vincenzo 70, 88, 91, 123
 Sesto Calende 135, **136**
 Settala, Lanfranco 112
 Settala, Manfredo 59, 120
 Severus, Septimius 62
 Sforza, Ascanio 21
 Sforza, Bianca Maria 21
 Sforza, Bona 21
 Sforza, Ercole Massimiliano 21
 Sforza, Francesco I 19, 20, 21, 64, 97, 113
 Sforza, Francesco II 21, 22
 Sforza, Galeazzo Maria 21, 54, 65, 66
 Sforza, Gian Galeazzo Maria 21
 Sforza, Lodovico il Moro 19, 20, 21, 30, 74
 Castello Sforzesco 64, 66
 and the *Last Supper* 72
 Lazzaretto 22, 119
 navigli (canals) 89, 127
 Sforzesca Altarpiece 17, 116
 tomb of 71
 Sforza, Muzio Attendolo 21
 Sforza family 14, 19, **20–21**, 63, 68, 84, 142
Sforzesca Altarpiece 17, 116
 Shops and markets **188–95**
 antiques 193
 books 194–5
 clothing and accessories 190–91
 department stores 188, 189
 design 192–3
 fabrics 192–3
 food shops 189
 gifts 195
 jewellery 191
 markets 188–9
 music 194–5
 opening hours 188
 sales 189
 Silk production **142**
 Simonetta, Angelo 112
 Simpliciano, San 113
 Simplon Pass 134
 Singer, Isaac 88
 Sirmione 146, **148**
 Sironi, Mario 99, 109
 Skating 202
 SMAU 36, 38
 Società Ceramica Italiana Richard-Ginori 139
 Società Umanitaria 100
 Soiano del Lago 149
 Solari, Cristoforo 71
 Solari, Guiniforte 19, 32, 71, 99, 113
 Solari, Pietro Antonio 67, 83, 100
 Solarolo 149
The Soldier's Widow (Pandiani) 25
 Sommaruga, Giuseppe 122, 155
 Sottocorno, Pasquale 25
 Sottsass, Ettore 67
 Southeast Milan **93–103**
 area map 93
 Street-by-Street map: San Nazaro to Largo Augusto 94–5
 Southwest Milan **77–91**
 area map 77
 Street-by-Street map:
 From Sant'Ambrogio to San Lorenzo 78–9
 Spas
 Sirmione 148

Sports

- at the Lakes **204**
 in Milan **202–3**
 Spring in Milan 36
 Squash 202, 203
 Stacchini, Ulisse 119
 Stadio Civico Giuseppe Meazza
 see Meazza stadium
 Stampa, Massimiliano 83
 Stazione Centrale **119**, 217
 Stefano da Verona 116
 Stendhal 95, 99, 108, 131, 134, 145
 Stilicho, Sarcophagus of 85, 86, 87
 Storer, Gian Cristoforo 80
 Strada Regina 140
 Stramilano 36
 Stravinsky, Igor 121
 Street signs 218
 Strehler, Giorgio 30, 39, 200
 Stresa 11, 134, **137**
 Strozzi 155
 Student travellers 209
 Summer in Milan 37
 Sunshine 37
Supper at Emmaus (Caravaggio) 117
 Swimming 202, 203

T

- Tabacchi, Odoardo 109, 118
 Tancredi 54
 Tanzio da Varallo 100
 Taurini, Giovanni 50
 Taveggia pastry shop 99
 Taxis
 airport 214
 in Milan 219
 Tazzini, Giacomo 101
Teatro alla Scala in 1852 (Inganni) **52**
 Telephones 213
 Television 213
 Temperatures 39
 Tempio Civico di San Sebastiano 91
 Tempio della Vittoria
 Street-by-Street map 78
 Tempio Voltiano (Como) 142
 Tennis 202, 203
 Terme di Catullo (Sirmione) 148
 Terme di Villa Cedri (Colà) 151
 Terragni, Giuseppe 69
 Terrorism 27
 Theatres 200, 201
 Teatro dell'Arte 69
 Teatro Carcano 96
 Teatro Grassi (formerly Piccolo Teatro) 39, 200
 Teatro Litta 74
 Teatro alla Scala 10, 23, 27, 39, 44, **52–3**, 108, 125, 200
 Teatro della Società (Lecco) 145
 Teatro Dal Verme 61
 Theft 210
 Theme parks
 Gardaland **152–3**, 204
 Theodolinda 18
 Theodora, Empress 66
 Tibaldi, Pellegrino 33, 46, 48, 50, 91, 142, 143, 144, 145
 Ticino river 127, 134
 Tickets
 entertainments 196, 197
 travel 221
 Tiepolo, Gian Battista 59, 87, 101, 108, 112, 117, 120, 137, 148, 155
 Tignale 150
 Time 209
 Tintoretto 49, 67, 116
 Finding of the Body of St Mark 114
 Tipping, in restaurants 169
 Titan 22, 51, 67, 116
Adoration of the Magi 56, 58
 Toce river 134
 Tombone di San Marco 110

- Torbiera d'Iseo 155
 Torbole 147, 150
 Torelli della Guastalla,
 Countess Ludovica 98
 Torno **145**
 Torre di Buccione 154
 Torre del Comune 55
 Torre dei Gorani 83
 Torre dell'Orologio (Garda) 151
 Torre di San Marco (Gardone Riviera)
 131
 Torre Velasca **96**
 Street-by-Street map 94
 Torri del Benaco 147, **151**
 Torriani, Napo 55
 Torriani family 19, 20
 Toscanini, Arturo 27, 52, 98, 118, 131,
 138
 Toscolano Maderno **150**
 Tourist offices 208, 209
 Tours 221
 Trabalesi, Giuliano 54
 Trains **216**, 217
 from airport 215
 at the Lakes 223
 Passante Ferroviario 221
 stations **216**, 217
 Stazione Centrale **119**
 Trams 220
 ATMofera tourist tram 209
Trattoria 169
 Travel **214-23**
 air **214**, 217
 at the Lakes **222-3**
 buses 220
 cars 218
 coaches 217
 Exploring the Lakes 132
 Historic Centre 43
 Metro 220-21
 Northeast Milan 105
 Northwest Milan 61
 scooters, mopeds and bicycles 219
 Southeast Milan 93
 Southwest Milan 77
 tickets 221
 trains **216**, 217
 trams 220
 walking in Milan 218
 Travel insurance 211
 Traveller's cheques 212
 Travellers with special needs 209
 Tremezzo 11, 141, **143**
 Tremosine 150
 Tresseno, Oldrado da 54
 Trezzi 81
 Trivulzio, Gian Battista 46
 Trivulzio, Gian Giacomo 96
 Tura, Cosmè 117
- U**
 Umberto I, King 26
 Umiliate di Sant'Erasmo 108
Unique Forms of Continuity in Space
 (Boccioni) 54
 Università Cattolica del Sacro Cuore
 87
 Street-by-Street map 78
 Università Statale 97
- V**
 Vaccigo di Ameno 154
 Val Camonica 74, 155
 Val Cannobina 138
 Valentinian II, Emperor 88
- Valle Romita Polyptych* (Gentile da
 Fabriano) 116
 Valtènesi **148-9**
 Valtolina, Giuseppe 118
 Van Dyck, Anthony 96, 117
 Van Gogh, Vincent 121
 Varenna 11, 141, **144**
 Varese 139
 Varese, Lago di 131, **154-5**
 Varone river falls 150
 Vasari, Giorgio 73
 Vedova, Emilio 54
 Veneziano, Lorenzo 67, 116
 Veneziano, Paolo 150
 Venice 148, 150, 151
 Verbania **138**
 Verdi, Giuseppe 23, 26, 30, 31, 51,
 100, 108, 118, 125
 Vermiglio, Giuseppe 143
 Veronese, Paolo 116, 150
 Verri, Alessandro 23, 31
 Verri, Pietro 31
 Verziere Column 98
 Vezzo castle 141
 Via
 Bigli 106
 Brisa **75**
 Carducci 74
 Circo 78, **83**
 Dante 63
 della Spiga 106
 Durini **98**
 Fatebenefratelli 27
 Festa del Perdono 94
 GG Moro 126
 Manzoni 105, 106, **108**, 125
 Montenapoleone 14, 105, 106, 107,
 125
 Sant'Andrea 106
 Sant'Antonio 94
 Torino **82-3**
 Vicolo dei Lavandai 89, 127
 Victoria, Queen of England 137
 Villas
 Alba (Gardone Riviera) 149
 Albertini (Garda) 151
 del Balbianello (Lenno) 142-3
 Belgiojoso - Galleria d'Arte
 Moderna 35, **121**
 Bettoni (Bogliaco) 146
 Carlotta (Tremezzo) 11, 141, 143
 Cipressi (Varenna) 11, 144
 Ducale (Stresa) 137
 Erba (Cernobbio) 142
 d'Este (Cernobbio) 140, 142
 Faccanoni (Sarnico) 155
 Feltrinelli (Toscolano Maderno) 150
 Fiordaliso (Gardone Riviera) 149
 Frua (Laveno) 139
 Guarienti (Punta San Vigilio) 151
 Melzi d'Eril (Bellaggio) 145
 Milyus-Vigioni (Laveno) 143
 Monastero (Varenna) 11, 144
 Olmo 142
 Pallavicino 137, 205
 Pliniana (Torno) 145
 Ponti (Arona) 136
 Romana (Desenzano del Garda)
 148
 Serbelloni (Bellaggio) 11, 145
 Stampa 136
 Taranto 134, 138
 Trivulzio (Bellaggio) 145
 Trotti (Bellaggio) 145
Vineria 169
 Vineyards, Valtanèsi 149
 Virgil 17, 59
- Visas 208
 Visconti, Andreotto 20
 Visconti, Azzone 20, 54, 82, 145
 Visconti, Bernabò 20, 52, 66
 Visconti, Bianca Maria 20, 21
 Visconti, Caterina 20
 Visconti, Filippo Maria 20, 21, 64
 Visconti, Galeazzo I 20
 Visconti, Galeazzo II 20, 64
 Visconti, Gian Galeazzo 19, 20, 46,
 48, 64
 Visconti, Gian Maria 20
 Visconti, Giovanni 20, 70
 Visconti, Luchino 20
 Visconti, Marco 20
 Visconti, Matteo 20, 55
 Visconti, Matteo II 20
 Visconti, Obizzo 20
 Visconti, Ottone 19, 20
 Visconti, Stefano 20
 Visconti, Tebaldo 20
 Visconti, Umberto 20
 Visconti family 14, 19, **20**, 33, 63, 67,
 90, 142, 139
 Vittoriale degli Italiani (Gardone
 Riviera) 146, 149
 Vittorio Emanuele I, King 122
 Vittorio Emanuele II, King 50
 Vittorio Emanuele III, King 54
 Vivarini, Antonio 116
 Volta, Alessandro 11, 142
 Voltorre di Gavirate 155
 Volvinius 85, 86
- W**
 Waldensian church 91
 Walking
 hiking 204, 218
 in Milan 218
 90-minute walk around Milan's
 hidden glories 125
 Two-hour walk around the Milan
 of yesteryear 126-7
 Water, drinking 211
 Water sports 204
 Weather 36-9
 Wenceslaus, Emperor 20
 Wheelchair access, restaurants 169
 Wildlife
 Brabbia marsh nature reserve 154
 Lagoni di Mercurago Regional Park
 136
 Lake Mezzola 141
 Wildt, Adolfo 118
 Windsurfing 204
 Wines
 Valtanèsi 149
 What to Drink 171
 Winter in Milan 39
 World War I 78
 World War II 26, 27, 43, 68, 84
 WWF 151
- Z**
 Zenale, Bernardino 87, 99, 109, 113
 Zoo
 Parco Natura Viva (Bussolengo-
 Pastrengo) 205
 Zucca in Galleria 79
 Street-by-Street map 44

Acknowledgments

Dorling Kindersley would like to thank all the people, organizations and associations whose contributions and assistance have made the preparation of this book possible. Special thanks are due to the following organizations and individuals: APT di Como (Sig. Pisilli), Silvia Dell'Orso, Direzione Civiche Raccolte d'Arte del Castello Sforzesco (Walter Palmieri), Giorgio Facchetti, Diana Georgiacodis, Alberto Malesani (Gardaland), Enrico Pellegrini, chef of the *Locanda degli Angeli* (Gardone), Augusto Rizza, Silvia Scamperle, Carla Solari, Crisca Sommerhoff, Valentina Tralli.

Design and Editorial Assistance

Gillian Allan, Douglas Amrine, Marta Bescos Sanchez, Sonal Bhatt, Michelle Clark, Michelle Crane, Vivien Crump, DG Consulting s.a.s. di Julia Dunn & C, Conrad van Dyk, Louise Bostock Lang, Annette Jacobs, Priya Kukadia, Delphine Lawrance, Cristina Minoni, Catherine Palmi, Rada Radojicic, Sands Publishing Solutions, Ellie Smith, Mary Sutherland.

Additional Assistance

Reid Bramblett, Sally Bloomfield, Susi Cheshire.

Picture Credits

Key: t = top; tl = top left; tc = top left centre; tr = top right; cl = centre left above; ca = centre above; cra = centre right above; cl = centre left; c = centre; cr = centre right; clb = centre left below; crb = centre right below; cb = centre below; bl = bottom left; br = bottom right; b = bottom; bc = bottom centre; bcl = bottom centre left; bcr = bottom centre right; (d) = detail.

Every effort has been made to trace the copyright holders. The publisher apologizes for any unintentional omissions and would be pleased, in such cases, to add an acknowledgment in future editions.

All the photographs reproduced in this book are from the Image Bank, Milan, except for the following:

ALAMY IMAGES: Tibor Bognar 10cra; Chuck Pefley 209cr; Tom Thulen 213cra; Cubolimages srl/Bluered 170cl; Cubolimages srl/Eddy Buttarelli 35bl; Cubolimages srl/Dario Mainetti; 171cb Adam Eastland 124clb; John Warburton-Lee Photography/Ian Aitken 11tr; Jon Arnold Images 42; David Sanger photography/Sam Bloomberg-Rissman 171tl. ARCHIVIO FOTOGRAFICO DEL TEATRO ALLA SCALA: 52bl, 53tl, 53br, 53bl; Andrea Tamoni 52cl.

ARCHIVIO FOTOGRAFICO ELETCA: 56-57 (all the photographs), 58tr, 58tl, 58c, 58bl, 59tr, 59c, 64cd(d), 146tl, 146tr, 148cr, 149tl, 149cr. ARCHIVIO FOTOGRAFICO STORICO ACHILLE BERTARELLI: 41tc, 157tc, 207tc. ATM S.P.A. - ARCHIVIO FOTOGRAFICO: 220tl, 221bl, 221ca.

SI-MONETA BENZI: 36tl, 51tr, 51cl, 51cr, 68cr, 69cr, 74br, 75tr, 75cl, 78tr, 80br, 82tc, 85br, 87br, 88cr, 88br, 90c, 90bl, 97tl, 97cr, 97cb, 98cl, 100tl, 100br, 101br, 112tl, 113br, 122tr, 122cs, 122br, 123tr, 123cl, 123br. BOHUUC ANTIQO RISTORANTE: 168bl.

CORBIS: Atlantide Phototravel/Mario Cipriani 208cl; Atlantide Phototravel/Massimo Borchini 40-1; The Gallery Collection 5t, 72tr, 72-73c; Massimo Listri 143t. CORPO NAZIONALE DEI VIGILI DEL FUOCO: 211tl.

DISCOTECA DEHOR: 205cb. DORLING KINDERSLEY PHOTO LIBRARY: Julia Dunn 218tl; Paul Harris and Anne Heslope 6clb, 42, 128-9, 132cl, 132-133t, 133bl, 140tr, 168cra, 213ca, 214cl; Neil Lukas 210tl; Ian O'Leary 170tr/cb/bl/br, 171bl/bc/br, 197bl.

EMPICS: 196t. THE EURAIL GROUP: 216br, 216tl.

FABIO DE ANGELIS: 29tl, 29cl, 32br, 33tl, 33tr, 33bl, 44tl, 45br, 49tl, 49c, 80tr, 83cr, 83cr, 83bl, 84tl, 85tc, 85bl, 88tm, 90tc, 96c, 96br, 98br, 99tr, 100c, 102tr, 111br, 112cr, 112br, 119bl, 119cr, 121tl, 149bl, 185br, 188bl, 196cr.

GARDALAND: 152-3. GETTY IMAGES: 211cl; Vincent Lombardo 68d. GIOVANNI FRANCESCO: 32bl. GRAND HOTEL VILLA SERHELLONI (BELLAGO): 145tr, 159tl. GRANDI STAZIONI S.P.A.: 216ct; GRAZIA NERI: Archivio Marcello Mencarini/La Scala Theatre Museum, Milan, Angelo Inganni (1852) The Theater in a painting 124tc; Archivio Marcello Mencarini/La Scala Theatre Museum, Milan Ulisse Surtini Portrait of Maria Callas 125tr; Barbara Seghezzi 124br, 126clb, 126tr, 127tc.

HOTEL DU LAC (VARENNA): 141ct. HOTEL FOUR SEASONS (MILAN): 158cr, 185br. HOTEL REGENCY (MILAN): 158bl. HOTEL VILLA CRESPI (ORTA SAN GIULIO): 159br.

IAT DI COMO: 144tr, 144bl. IL DAGHERROTIPPO: 49br. INDEX, FIRENZE: Alberti 127cra; Pizzi 126c. KRIZIA: 36c.

MARKA, MILAN: 196bl, 223b; Roberto Benzi 125bl; Danilo Donadoni 10bl; Nevio Doz 11bl; Giovanni Rivolta 10tc; Alessandro Villa 217tl. MUSEO DIOCESANO: 90tl. MUSEO DEL RISORGIMENTO: 8-9c.

OMEGA FOTOGRAFICHE: 27cl, 30tr, 30cl, 30bl.

PASTICCERIA COVA (MILAN): 185tr.

LAURA RECORDATI: 32cl, 54tl, 55br, 78br, 91br, 96tl, 98tl, 101c. RISTORANTE IL SOLE (RANCO): 169bl. RISTORANTE L'ALBERETA (ERBUSCO): 169tl. RISTORANTE VILLA FLORI (COMO): 169tl. SPORETTI IMAGINI D'ARTE SNC: Comune di Milano, Galleria d'Arte Moderna, Milano 121bl, 121cra; MARCO SCAPAGNINI: 146cl, 158c, 159cr, 168tc, 188tc. SOS MILANO: 211cl; STA TRAVEL GROUP: 209cl. MUSEO TEATRALE ALLA SCALA: 35cra

VERSACE: 106tl.

FRONT ENDPAPERS

ALAMY IMAGES: Jon Arnold Images ct.

SHEET MAP COVER

PHOTOLIBRARY: Superstock/Federico Cabello

JACKET

FRONT - PHOTOLIBRARY: Superstock/Federico Cabello. Back - AWL IMAGES: Ian Aitken bl; DORLING KINDERSLEY: Paul Harris and Anne Heslope cl, cl, tl; Spine PHOTOLIBRARY: Superstock/Federico Cabello t

SPECIAL EDITIONS OF DK TRAVEL GUIDES

DK Travel Guides can be purchased in bulk quantities at discounted prices for use in promotions or as premiums.

We are also able to offer special editions and personalized jackets, corporate imprints, and excerpts from all of our books, tailored specifically to meet your own needs.

To find out more, please contact:

(in the United States) SpecialSales@dk.com

(in the UK) TravelSpecialSales@uk.dk.com

(in Canada) DK Special Sales at general@tourmaline.ca

(in Australia)

business.development@pearson.com.au

Phrase Book

In Emergency

Help!
Stop!
Call a doctor.
Call an ambulance.
Call the police.
Call the fire brigade.
Where is the telephone?
The nearest hospital?

Aiuto!
Fermate!
Chiama un medico
Chiama un'ambulanza
Chiama la polizia
Chiama i pompieri
Dov'è il telefono?

L'ospedale più vicino?

eye-yoo-toh
fair-mab-tek
kee-ab-mab oon
meh-dee-kob
kee-ab-mab oon
am-boo-lan-tsa
kee-ab-mab lab
pol-ee-tsee-ab
kee-ab-mab ee
pom-pee-air-ee
dov-eb eel teb-leb-fob-nob?
loss-peh-dab-leb pee-oo vee-chee-nob?

Communication Essentials

Yes/No
Please
Thank you
Excuse me
Hello
Goodbye
Good evening
morning
afternoon
evening
yesterday
today
tomorrow
here
there
What?
When?
Why?
Where?

Si/No
Per favore
Grazie
Mi scusi
Buon giorno
Arrivederci
Buona sera
la mattina
il pomeriggio
la sera
ieri
oggi
domani
qui
Quale?
Quando?
Perchè?
Dove?

see/nob
pair fab-vor-eb
grab-tsee-eb
mee skoo-zee
bwon jor-nob
ab-ree-veb-dair-chee
bwon-ab sair-ab
lab mab-tee-nab
eel pob-meb-ree-job
lab sair-ab
ee-air-ee
ob-jee
dob-mab-nee
kwee
lab
kwab-leh?
kwan-dob?
pair-keb?
dob-veb?

Useful Phrases

How are you?
Very well, thank you.
Pleased to meet you.
See you later.
That's fine.
Where is/are...?

Come sta?
Molto bene, grazie.
Piacere di conoscerla.
A più tardi.
Va bene.
Dov'è/Dove sono...?

kob-meb stab?
moll-tob beb-nob
grab-tsee-eb
pee-ab-chair-eb dee
cob-nob-shair-lab
ab pee-oo tar-dee
va heb-nob
dov-eb/doveb sob-nob?

How long does it take to get to...?

Quanto tempo ci vuole per andare a...?

kwan-tob tem-pob
chee voo-ob-leb pair
an-dee-eb ab...?
kob-meb fab-chob
pair arri-var-eb
ab...?
par-lab een-gleb-zeb?

How do I get to...?

Come faccio per arrivare a...?

non ka-pee-skob

Do you speak English?

Parla inglese?

I don't understand.
Could you speak more slowly, please?
I'm sorry.

Non capisco.
Può parlare più lentamente, per favore?
Mi dispiace.

pwo par-lab-ree
pee-oo len-ta-men-tek
pair fab-vor-eb?
mee dee-spee-ab-cheb

Useful Words

big
small
hot
cold
good
bad
enough
well
open
closed
left
right
straight on
near
far
up
down
early
late
entrance
exit
toilet
free, unoccupied
free, no charge

grande
piccolo
caldo
freddo
buono
cattivo
basta
bene
aperto
chiuso
a sinistra
a destra
sempre dritto
vicino
lontano
su
giù
presto
tardi
entrata
uscita
il gabinetto
libero
gratuito

gran-deb
pee-kob-lab
kat-dob
fred-dob
bwob-nob
kat-tee-nob
bas-tab
beb-nob
ab-pair-tob
kee-oo-zob
ab see-nee-strab
ab dess-trab
sem-preb dree-tob
vee-chee-nob
lon-tab-nob
soo
joo
press-tob
tar-dee
en-trab-tab
oo-shee-ta
eel gab-bee-net-tob
lee-bair-ob
grab-too-ee-tob

Making a Telephone Call

I'd like to place a long-distance call.
I'd like to make a reverse-charge call.

Vorrei fare una interurbana.
Vorrei fare una telefonata a carico del destinatario.

vor-ray far-eb oona
in-tair-oor-bab-nab
vor-ray far-eb oona
teb-leb-fon-ab-tab ab
kar-ee-kob dell dess-tee-nab-tar-ree-ob
ree-teb-leb-fob-nob
pee-oo tar-dee
poss-ob lash-ab-ree
oon mess-sab-job?
oon ab-tee-mob,
pair fab-vor-eb
pwo par-lab-ree
pwoob par-lab-ree
fab-vor-eb?
te-leb-fon-ab-tab
lob-cab-leb

I'll try again later.

Ritelefono più tardi.

Can I leave a message?
Hold on.

Posso lasciare un messaggio?
Un attimo, per favore

Could you speak up a little please?

Può parlare più forte, per favore?

local call

telefonata locale

Shopping

How much does this cost?
I would like...
Do you have...?
I'm just looking.

Quant'è, per favore?
Vorrei...
Avete...?
Sto soltanto guardando.

Do you take credit cards?
What time do you open/close?
this one
that one
expensive
cheap
size, clothes
size, shoes
white
black
red
yellow
green
blue

Accettate carte di credito?
Che ora apre/chiude?
questo
quello
caro
a buon prezzo
la taglia
il numero
bianco
nero
rosso
giallo
verde
blu

kwan-teb
per favore?
vor-ray
ab-veb-teb...?
stob sol-tan-dob
guar-dan-dob
ab-cbet-tab-teb kar-teb
dee creb-dee-tob?
ab keb or-ab
ab-preb/tee-oo-deb?
kweeb-teb
kwell-ob
kar-ob
ab bwon pret-sob
lab tab-lee-ab
eel noo-mair-ob
bee-ang-kob
neb-rob
ross-ob
jal-lob
vair-deb
bloo

Types of Shop

antique dealer
bakery

l'antiquario
il forno/

bank
bookshop
butcher
cake shop
chemist
delicatessen
department store

il panificio
la banca
la libreria
la macelleria
la pasticceria
la farmacia
la salumeria
il grande magazzino

fishmonger
florist
greengrocer
grocery
hairdresser
ice cream parlour
market
newsstand
post office
shoe shop

il pescivendolo
il fioraio
il fruttivendolo
alimentari
il parrucchiere
il mercato
la gelateria
il mercato
l'edicola
l'ufficio postale
il negozio di scarpe

supermarket
tobacconist
travel agency

il supermercato
il tabaccaio
l'agenzia di viaggi

lan-tee kwab-ree-ob
eel forn-ob
eel pan-ee-fee-chob
lab bang-kab
lab lee-bre-ree-ab
lab mab-cheb-eb-ree-ab
lab pas-tee-chair-ee-ab
lab far-mab-chee-ab
lab sab-loo-meb-ree-ab
eel gran-deb
mag-gad-zee-nob
eel pesb-ee-ven-dob-lob
eel fee-or-eye-ob
eel froo-tee-ven-dob-lob
ab-lee-men-tab-ree
eel par-oo-kee-air-eb
lab jel-lab-tair-ree-ab
eel mair-kab-tob
leb-dee-kob-lab
loo-fee-chob pos-tab-leb
eel neb-gob-istob dee
skar-peb
eel su-pair-mair-kab-tob
eel tab-bak-eye-ob
lab-jen-tsee-ab dee
vee-ad-jee

Sightseeing

art gallery
bus stop

la pinacoteca
la fermata

church

dell'autobus
la chiesa

closed for holidays
garden
library
museum
railway station
tourist information

la basilica
chiuso per le ferie
il giardino
la biblioteca
il museo
la stazione
l'ufficio di turismo

lab peena-kob-teb-kab
lab fair-mab-tab
dell ow-tob-booss
lab kee-eb-zab
lab bab-seel-i-kab
kee-oo-zob pair leb
fair-ee-eb
eel jar-dee-no
lab beeb-lee-ob-teb-kab
eel moo-zeb-ob
lab stab-tsee-ob-nob
loo-fee-chob
dee too-ree-smob

Staying in a Hotel

Do you have any vacant rooms?
double room

with double bed

twin room

single room

room with a bath, shower

porter
key
I have a reservation.

Eating Out

Have you got a table for...?
I'd like to reserve a table.
breakfast
lunch
dinner
The bill, please.
I am a vegetarian.

waitress
waiter
fixed price
menu
dish of the day
starter
first course
main course
vegetables
dessert
cover charge
wine list

rare
medium
well done
glass
bottle
knife
fork
spoon

Menu Decoder

l'acqua minerale
gassata/naturale

lab-kvab mee-nair-ab-leb gab-zab-tab/ nab-too-rab-leb

agnello

ab-niell-ob

aceto

ab-cheb-tob

aglio

al-ee-ob

al forno

al-for-nob

alla griglia

ab-lab greel-yab

l'aragosta

lab-rab-goss-tab

arrosto

ar-ross-tob

la birra

lab beer-rab

la bistecca

lab bee-stek-kab

il brodo

eel brob-dob

il burro

eel boor-ob

il caffè

eel kab-feb

i calamari

ee kab-lab-mab-ree

i carciofi

ee kar-choff-ee

la carne

la kar-neb

carne di maiale

kar-neb dee mab-yab-leb

la cipolla

la chip-ob-lab

i contorni

ee kon-tor-nee

i fagioli

ee fab-job-lee

il fegato

eel fay-gab-tob

il finocchio

eel fee-nok-ee-ob

il formaggio

eel for-mad-job

le fragole

leb lab-gob-leb

il fritto misto

eel free-tob mees-tob

la frutta

la froot-tab

frutti di mare

froo-tee dee mab-ree

i funghi

ee foon-gbee

i gamberi

ee gam-bair-ee

il gelato

eel jel-lab-tob

l'insalata

leen-sab-lab-tab

ab-veb-leb kab-mair-eb lee-bair-eb?
oona *kab-mair-ab dob-pee-ab*
kon *let-tob mab-treemob-nee-ab-leb*
oona *kab-mair-ab kon doo-ob let-tee*
oona *kab-mair-ab sing-gob-lab*
oona *kab-mair-ab kon ban-yob,*
kon *dot-chab*
eel *fab-kee-nob*
lab *kee-ab-veb*
ob *fat-tob* oona *preb-nob-tab-see-ob-neb*

ab-veb-teb oona tab-vob-lab pair...?
vor-*ray-ree-sair-vab-reb* oona *tab-vob-lab kob-lab-tee-ob-neb*
pran-*tob cheb-nab*
eel *kon-tob pair fab-vor-eb*
sob-*nob veb-jeb-tar-ee-ab-nob/nab kab-mair-ee-air-ab kab-mair-ee-air-eb*
eel *meb-noo ab pret-sob fee-sob pee-ab-tob dell'joo-an-tee-pass-tob*
eel *pree-mob eel seb-kon-dob*
eel *kon-tor-nob*
eel *doll-cheb*
eel *kob-pair-tob lab lee-stab day ve-nee*
al *sang-gueb*
al *poon-tee-nob*
ben *kot-tob*
eel *bee-kee-air-eb*
lab *bot-tee-l-yab*
eel *kol-tell-ob*
lab *for-ket-tab*
eel *koo-kee-eye-ob*

mineral water
fizzy/still

lamb

vinegar

garlic

baked

grilled

lobster

roast

beer

steak

broth

butter

coffee

squid

artichokes

meat

pork

onion

vegetables

beans

liver

fennel

cheese

strawberries

mixed fried dish

fruit

seafood

mushrooms

prawns

ice cream

salad

il latte
lesso
il manzo
la melanzana

la minestra
l'olio
il pane
le patate
le patatine fritte

il pepe
la pesca
il pesce
il pollo
il pomodoro
il prosciutto
cotto/crudo
il riso
il sale
la salsiccia
le seppie
secco
la sogliola
i spinaci
succo d'arancia/
di limone

il tè
la tisana
il tonno
il tonfo
la torta
l'uovo
vino bianco
vino rosso
il vitello
le vongole
lo zuchero
gli zucchini
la zuppa

Numbers

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

30

40

50

60

70

80

90

100

1,000

2,000

5,000

1,000,000

uno

due

tre

quattro

cinque

sei

sette

otto

nove

dieci

undici

dodici

treddici

quattordici

quindici

sedici

diciassette

diciotto

diciannove

venti

trenta

quaranta

cinquanta

sessanta

settanta

ottanta

novanta

cento

mille

duemila

cinquemila

un milione

uno

due

tre

quattro

cinque

sei

sette

otto

nove

dieci

undici

dodici

treddici

quattordici

quindici

sedici

diciassette

diciotto

diciannove

venti

trenta

quaranta

cinquanta

sessanta

settanta

ottanta

novanta

cento

mille

duemila

cinquemila

un milione

eel labt-teb less-ob
eel *man-tsob*
lab *mab-lan-tsab-nab*
lab *mee-ness-trab lob-lee-ob*
eel *pab-neb*
leb *pab-tab-teb*
leb *pab-tab-teen-eb free-teb*
eel *peb-peb*
lab *pebb-kab*
eel *pebb-eb*
eel *poll-ob*
eel *pob-mob-dor-ob*
eel *pro-sboo-tob kot-tob/krro-dob*
eel *ree-zob*
eel *sab-leb*
lab *sai-see-chab*
leb *sep-pee-ob*
eel *sek-kob*
lab *soll-yob-lab*
eel *spee-nab-chee*
suo-*kob*
dab-*ran-chab/*
dee *lee-mob-neb*
eel *teb*
lab *tee-zab-nab*
eel *ton-nob*
lab *tor-tab*
loo-*ob-vob*
vee-*nob bee-ang-lab*
vee-*nob ross-ob*
eel *vee-tell-ob*
leb *von-gob-leb*
lob *zoo-kair-ob*
hyee *dzu-kee-nee*
lab *tsoo-pab*

milik
boiled
beef
aubergine

soup
oil
bread
potatoes
chips

pepper
peach
fish
chicken
tomato

ham
cooked/cured
rice
salt
sausages
cuttlefish
dry
sole
spinach
orange/lemon
juice

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

milik
boiled
beef
aubergine

soup
oil
bread
potatoes
chips

pepper
peach
fish
chicken
tomato

ham
cooked/cured
rice
salt
sausages
cuttlefish
dry
sole
spinach
orange/lemon
juice

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup

tea
herbal tea
tuna
cake/tart
egg
white wine
red wine
veal
clams
sugar
courgettes
soup